Gc
929.2
N812n
1917228

REYNOLDS HISTORICAL
GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 1833 01430 7406

JOHN NORTH

OF

FARMINGTON CONNECTICUT AND HIS DESCENDANTS

WITH A SHORT ACCOUNT OF OTHER EARLY NORTH FAMILIES

BY

DEXTER NORTH

WASHINGTON, D. C.
1921

1917228

PREFACE

To the descendants of John North, Greeting:

The history of this branch of the North family was begun over seventy-five years ago by the Rev. William S. Porter of Farmington, a young minister who undertook genealogical research while awaiting a call. It was the most complete genealogy of the North family up to that time. The original manuscript is in the possession of Mr. William F. North of Austin, Texas.

Unfortunately, however, the dates in this record fail to give the day and month of events. To the late Mr. Julius Gay of Farmington, who compiled from original sources the vita records of many old families in that vicinity, are due many of the exact dates given in the early generations in this volume. His manuscript, based apparently on the Porter record, and with marginal references for every date, is in the possession of the Connecticut Historical Society at Hartford.

In 1893 Mr. John Hollister North of New Haven, undertook the completion of the Porter record, and after much painstaking research, succeeded in completing many of the lines to that date, besides adding much biographical matter.

The present compiler became interested in the subject and kindly being given access to the records mentioned above, determined to complete and publish them. It is therefore with pleasure that he acknowledges the sources from which he obtained much information in the compilation of the records herein presented. Throughout the book much new material has been added, gleaned from local histories, biographies, records, original archives of Connecticut, and by correspondence with all known present descendants in America. Unless otherwise indicated, the authorities for military records in the French and Indian Wars, the Revolution and the War of 1812 are from "Collections of the Connecticut Historical Society," and "Connecticut Men in the Revolution, War of 1812 and War with Mexico."

Stiles' "History of Ancient Wethersfield, Conn.," published in 1904, contains a genealogy of some of the descendants of John North of Farmington; Andrews' "Memorial and Ecclesiastical History of New Britain, Conn.," published in 1867, and Camp's "History of New Britain, Conn.," published in 1889, both contain genealogies of the New Britain branch. Hibbard's "History of Goshen, Conn.," published in 1897, contains a genealogy of the Goshen branch, and F. A. North's "Account of the Diamond Wedding Anniversary of Deacon Frederick and Harriet North," published in 1890, contains a genealogy of the Torrington branch. These are the only publications of importance previously brought out dealing with the descendants of John North.

The abbreviations for born, married, died, buried, baptized, etc., will be readily understood. The names of places, unless otherwise designated or understood, are all in Connecticut.

From most of the descendants of John North the utmost courtesy has been received. It is to be regretted that in some instances, it was impossible to obtain any information. Owing to indifference or lack of knowledge, certain members of the family failed to reply to repeated queries.

For valuable aid and information concerning the various branches of the family, the compiler is particularly indebted to Mr. Francis S. North and Mr. Arthur T. North of Chicago; Mr. Ralph H. North and Mrs. Francis A. North of Philadelphia; Mr. Charles H. North of Cleveland; Mr. James S. North of New Britain; Mr. William F. North of Austin, Texas; Mr. Edward North of Houston, Texas; Mr. Charles J. North of Buffalo; Mr. Ceylon H. North of Minneapolis; Mr. John W. North and Mr. Nelson L. North of Brooklyn; Miss Temple North of Patriot, Ind.; Mr. Levi North of Antwerp, N. Y.; Mrs. Harriet North of Chazy, N. Y.; Mr. Rufus North of Vacaville, Calif.; Mr. Charles H. Aspinwall of Berlin, Conn.; Mrs. Mary North Fuller of Garland, Utah; Dr. Jane North Frear of Palmyra, N. Y.; Mrs. Daisy Nave of Rising Sun, Ind., Mrs. Farrest Abbott of North Manchester, Ind., Mrs. Asa Wilson of Niles, O., and others.

DEXTER NORTH.

2852 Ontario Road,
Washington, D. C.
September, 1921.

INTRODUCTION

Concerning the antecedents of John North, original proprietor of Farmington, Conn., of whose descendants this book is a record, nothing is known previous to his arrival in this country, save that he sailed from London in 1635. This would indicate that he came either from the south of England, the eastern counties, or from London or its vicinity, for there were frequent sailings to America from the western ports of Plymouth, Hull and Bristol, thus rendering unlikely, if he came from the vicinity of those cities, what was in those days a slow and tedious journey across England, to embark from London.

The ship in which he came to America was owned and fitted out by Sir Richard Saltonstall, one of the original patentees of Connecticut. His son Richard was one of John North's fellow-passengers. The Saltonstalls came from the parish of Halifax in the West Riding of Yorkshire, England. It is not unlikely that many of the passengers in Sir Richard's ship came from that vicinity, where North families are recorded during the the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries. In the records of the parish of Rotherham in the West Riding of Yorkshire, is entered the marriage of a John North and Elizabeth Robinson, Dec. 6, 1614. We give this date as being of interest because John North of Farmington was born in 1615, and hence might be the former's son. But this is a mere surmise based on the information given above, and on the fact that Richard Saltonstall and John North both settled at Ipswich, Mass., after their arrival in this country, and that John North of Farmington married Hannah Bird, whose ancestors are said to have come from Yorkshire where several generations of Birds are recorded in the fifteenth and sixteenth centuries.

Some future historian may have time to further examine the parish records of Yorkshire, and thereby throw light on what remains an unsolved mystery.

The tradition persists in certain branches of the family in this country that John North was descended from the ancestors of the distinguished family of Guilford Norths who were prom-

inent and influential in English history, but evidence is lacking to substantiate this connection. They were intellectual and cultured even at an early date; many became well known scholars and genuine book-lovers; others entered the active fields of politics or law and became famous. They were always genial and popular, loving ease and luxury, shrewd enough generally to be on the winning side; and although always Tories and Royalists, they escaped serious trouble throughout changes and revolutions.

The two most distinguished members of the family were Francis, Baron Guilford, Lord Keeper of the Great Seal under Charles II and James II; and Frederic, Lord North, Prime Minister under George III during the American Revolution. Both of these famous men have been severely criticized and harshly censured. Their lives may be found in the encyclopedias.

In the English family there is a tradition that the first North entered England with William the Conqueror and married his daughter. Some members of this family have an ancestral tree showing this origin. The first ancestor of the Guilford Norths mentioned in the peerage[1] books is Robert North, who was living in 1470, in the reign of Henry V. His grandson Edward, born in 1496, was the first Baron North of Kirtling, County Cambridge, in 1553–4. A branch of this family comprises the Norths of County Nottingham.

Correspondence with present members of the North family in England who have compiled the family records, fails to reveal any who came to America previous to 1700, save one, Roger, who sailed with Sir Walter Raleigh on his fatal last voyage to Guiana in 1617, and who was unmarried.

London genealogists have failed to tell us anything about John North's parentage or place of birth. Although a common ancestry with the Guilford Norths cannot be proved, such a relationship is not unlikely, in view of the fact that the name North is not common in England. That John North's parents were not poor, as poverty was reckoned in those days, may be assumed from his being "no subsedy man."

His fellow-passenger, Richard Saltonstall, was said to be related by marriage to the Norths of Kirtling. Whether there is any significance in this and the fact that they both first settled in Ipswich, Mass., owing perhaps to family ties, or whether these were merely coincidences, remains to be determined.

[1] Collins' "Peerage"; Burke's "Peerage and Extinct Baronets."

There were other John Norths among the forefathers of the numerous North progeny of the present day, of whom two landed in America about the same time as John North of Farmington. One of these went to Virginia in the ship *Primrose* July 27, 1635,[1] aged 22. The second sailed in the *Assurance* to Virginia in 1635–7,[1] aged 24. They were probably the ancestors of the Norths in the South, concerning whose progenitors little is known.

There was a Thomas North in the "list of men living" in Queen City, Va., Feb. 16, 1623. This is probably a list of the survivors of the terrible experiences of the early colony.

A family tradition is that John North of Farmington had a brother, Thomas,[2] who settled in New Haven, and had three children, Thomas, John and Bashua, born there 1650–7. He died and his widow, Mary (Price) North, married again. About 1670, leaving her second husband behind, she returned to London with her two sons, furnished with documents from the colonial authorities to enable her to inherit property there. The daughter Bashua married and remained in this country.

There was a Richard[3] North, who was one of the original settlers of Salisbury, Mass., in 1640, later removing to Salem. His wife's name was Ursula, and they had three daughters: Mary, who married in 1669 Thomas Jones; Sarah Oldum; and Susanna, who married George Martyn.

Though both Thomas North of New Haven and Richard North of Salisbury, Mass., lived within short distances of John North of Farmington while in the latter place and at Ipswich, fifteen miles from Salisbury, no evidence has been found to show that there was any relationship between these three. In a new and strange country where family ties would rather be strengthened than weakened, there would probably have been left some documentary or other evidence of intercourse between them.

A branch of Norths, whose posterity is among the most numerous of the present day families, is descended from a North, supposed by some to bear the christian name Thomas, who was born about 1649, came to America about 1670 and settled at Providence Plantations. His descendants claim descent from the Guilford Norths. He had several children, of whom the old-

[1] Hotten, "Original Lists of Immigrants."
[2] N. E. H. and G. R.; II, 160; XII, 309.
[3] *Ibid.;* VII, 87.

est son, Thomas, Jr., went to New Town, Long Island. The latter's oldest son Jeremiah came of age in 1731. Soon after that, Thomas, Jr., heard that his grandfather's estate in London was without heir. He prepared to go over and take possession of the property, but was taken sick and died. Jeremiah was then the heir, but for some reason would not go himself, and sent his brother Robert. But in consequence of ignorance of the forms of English law, he failed to obtain the property. This is the story told by the granddaughter of Thomas North, Jr. It corresponds with the facts and dates of history. In 1734, William, Lord North, died without heirs, and the titles and estates passed to Francis, Lord Guilford, son of his first cousin. The exact lineage of Thomas, Sr., is not clear, but it is supposed that he was descended from a younger brother of William, Lord North.

From Jeremiah's brother Benjamin are descended Dr. Frank Mason North, the noted Methodist clergyman, and many Norths in and around New York City. From Robert North are descended the Norths of Walton, N. Y.

In 1677, Edward[1] North, a mariner, was living in Boston with his wife Sarah Bateman. Their daughter Hannah married Nathaniel Eells. They also had two other children, Sarah and Paul, twins, born Aug. 14, 1677. Edward North died before 1689, in which year his widow married Samuel Eells of Hingham, Mass.

There was a Stephen[2] North of Boston, son of Stephen, also of Boston, who returned to England about 1724, in which year his will was probated. He had an uncle Francis in England, which fact would indicate that his arrival in America was not many years previous to this time. It is probably one of these Stephen Norths whose name appears among the list of Boston tavern keepers in 1714.

About this time there was a Daniel[3] North at Barnstable, Mass., who was born about 1696. He had a wife Hannah, whom he married about 1715, and children: Daniel, born 1716; Mary, born 1718; James, born 1720; John, born 1722-3; Hannah, born 1725; and Winifred, born 1727. Further descendants are untraced.

[1] Boston Record Commissioners Reports, IX, 142; "History of Hingham, Mass.," II, 210.

[2] N. E. H. and G. R.; XXX, 108; LXII, 92.

[3] *Ibid.*, II, 66.

The next Norths of whose migration we have any record were cousins, Caleb and John North, grandsons of John North who was said to have gone to Ireland about 1650 in the Cromwellian wars, and had lands granted by the Crown in West Meath and County of Kings. His descendants claim an acknowledged kinship with the ancestors of the Guilford Norths, and the right to carry the coat of arms of the North family in America.

Caleb was the son of Roger North. He married Jane, daughter of Eckerly, Lord Lieutenant of Ireland, and had eight children: Roger, Caleb, Joseph, Ann, Elizabeth, Catharine, Joshua and Sarah. With most of his children he landed at Philadelphia, July 29, 1729, and in 1734 bought sixty-nine acres of land from the Penn family at Gilbert Manor, Pa. Most of the present Norths of Pennsylvania are descended from this branch, as are also many throughout Ohio, Indiana and the middle west. Col. Caleb North, of Revolutionary fame, was the son of Roger North. Another line[1] went into Virginia and during the Civil War made fine records on the Confederate side.

John, cousin of Caleb, was the son of John and Hannah (Watson) North, and grandson of John North, who settled in Ireland. He was born in County West Meath, Ireland, about 1682, and came to America in 1730, landing at Portsmouth, N. H. In 1731 he bought land at Pemaquid, Me., where he settled. He was the ancestor of the Augusta, Me., branch of Norths. His only surviving son John was a surveyor of lands, a captain in the French and Indian Wars, and Judge of the Court of Common Pleas in Lincoln Co., Me. His children were Joseph, who married Elizabeth Pittson and was a member of the Maine Provincial Congress, 1774–5; Mary, who married Dr. John McKeckie; and William, who married Mary, daughter of Hon. James Duane of New York, and was General Steuben's aide during the Revolution, later several times member of the New York Legislature, and at one time speaker of the Assembly. For a more complete genealogy of this branch of Norths, see the "History of Augusta, Me.," by James W. North, which presents many facts supporting the claim to connection with the English Norths.

Another family that is probably descended from John North of Farmington, is that of Thomas North who, according to the Federal Census of 1790, was head of a family in Granville,

[1] "The Keyes, Cruzen, and North Families," by M. F. Stipes, Jamesport, Mo., 1914.

Washington Co., N. Y., of three males over 16 years, one under 16, and two females. He was the father of Capt. Thomas North, Jr. (1768–1852) of that town, who was a captain in the militia in 1796, and whose three sons, Justus, Nathan and Selah, were the ancestors of the Norths of Elbridge and Marcellus, N. Y.

Thomas North, Sr., was either brother or cousin to John North who was head of a family in Balston Spa, N. Y., in 1790, of one male over 16 years, one under 16 and two females, and who also removed to Elbridge, N. Y. He had one son, Daniel Hoyt North.

The compiler is inclined to believe that Thomas North, Sr., was the son of Capt. Thomas North (No. 19) who removed from Sharon, Conn., to Dutchess Co., N. Y., about 1753. The census of 1790 records no Norths in that county, and records in Granville, Washington Co., besides Thomas North, Salmon North, cousin of Capt. Thomas North (No. 19).

A study of the dates shows no inconsistency in tracing a line from Capt. Thomas North of Sharon to Capt. Thomas North of Granville.

There was an Edward North, a merchant in Charlestown, S. C., in the time of the Revolution, who was imprisoned in one of the British prison ships. His ancestors came from Bermuda, where they had first settled after leaving England. He had a descendant, Edward W., who was a noted physician in his day. He died in 1842–3. His two sons, Edward and Richard, were also physicians, and left children whose homes are in South Carolina and Georgia. Another son, James Heyward North, was an officer in the United States Navy.

The first Federal Census of 1790 shows that at that time there were ninety-two families named North, with a membership of 585, or 6.4 members to a family. These ninety-two families were located, one in Maine, three in Vermont, three in Massachusetts, thirty-three in Connecticut, eighteen in New York, sixteen in Pennsylvania, two in Maryland, seven in Virginia (partial enumeration), three in North Carolina and six in South Carolina. Of these families two in Massachusetts, four in New York and all those in Vermont and Connecticut can be identified as being descended from John North of Farmington, which indicates that his posterity at that time formed the largest single branch of Norths.

Of the Norths in Connecticut, three families of the Torrington branch are recorded under the name Noth (perhaps an error on

the part of the enumerator). Eleven families lived in Farmington, and the same number in Berlin; eight lived in Litchfield, which then included Torrington, and two in Cornwall.

The descendants of John North are now numbered by the thousands, and are scattered from Maine to California. When the tide of emigration began to move westward after the Revolution, and well into the nineteenth century, many Norths left their homes in Connecticut and were among the early settlers of numerous towns in Vermont, New York, Ohio, Indiana, Kentucky, Illinois, Michigan and later in Wisconsin, Iowa, Missouri, Utah and California. Northfield, Minn., and Riverside, Calif., were both founded by John Wesley North.

Among their numbers were farmers, lawyers, doctors, ministers, manufacturers, men of affairs, teachers, college presidents and soldiers in the Colonial Wars and in six American Wars.

FIRST GENERATION

1. JOHN NORTH sailed from London at the age of 20 in the *Susan and Ellen* and landed at Boston April 16, 1635. Among his fellow voyagers were many of the founders of the sturdy New England families so intimately connected with the development of the colonies and the United States. The ships lists were often headed with the words: "The men have taken the oath of allegiance and supremacie," or they swear "that they are no Subsedy men." This is explained by the fact that King James issued a proclamation that no person take passage in any ship to America (being subsidy men or their value) without license from his Majesty's Commissioners for the plantations, nor any under the degree of subsidy men, without a certificate that they have taken the oath of allegiance and supremacy, and a testimony from the ministers of the parish of their conformity to the orders and discipline of the Church of England. The list[1] of the *Susan and Ellen* was thus made out:

In the *Susan and Ellen* Edward Payne M^r^. for New England Theis pties hereinunder expressed have brought Certificate from the Minister and Justices of their Conformitie and that they are no Subsedy Men.

Husbandman John Procter	40	Edward Lumus	24
Martha Procter	28	Husb: Richard Saltonstall	23
John Procter	3	Merriall Saltonstall	22
Marie Procter	1	Merriall Salstontall	9 Mo.
Alice Street	28	Thos: Wells	30
Husb: Walter Thornton	36	Peter Coop [Cooper]	28
Joanna Thornton	44	Wm. Lambart	26
John North	20	Samuel Podd	25
Mary Pynder	53	Jeremy Belcher	22
Francis Pynder	20	Marie Clifford	25
Marie Pynder	17	Jane Coe	30
Joanna Pynder	14	Marie Riddlesden	17
Anna Pynder	20	Jo: Pellam	20
Katherin Pynder	10	Matthew Hitchcock	25
Jo: Pynder	8	Elizabeth Nicholls	25
Richard Skofield,	22	Tomazin Carpenter	35

[1] Hotten, "Original Lists of Emigrants."

Edward Weeden	22	Anna Fowle	25
George Wilby	16	Edmond Gorden	18
Richard Hawkins	15	Tho: Sydlie	22
Tho: Parker	30	Margaret Leach	22
Symon Burd	20	Marie Smith	21
Jo Mansfield	34	Elizabeth Swayne	16
Clement Cole	30	Grace Bewlie	30
Jo: Jones	20	Ann Wells	20
Wm Burrow	19	Dyonis Taylor	48
Phillip Atwood	13	Hanna Smith	30
Wm. Snowe	18	Jo: Backley	15
		Wm. Battrick	18

Gov. John Winthrop in his "History of New England," under date of April 16, 1635, says: "A bark of forty tons arrived, set forth with twenty servants, by Sir Richard Saltonstall, to go plant at Connecticut."

Perhaps reports of trouble with the Indians in Connecticut deterred the party from proceeding thither, and under the guidance of Richard Saltonstall, son of Sir Richard Saltonstall, some turned their steps towards Ipswich,[1] Mass., which was founded in 1634. On the list of proprietors there in 1637 appear the names of both Richard Saltonstall and "John Northe." The next year there is entered in the town records the following transaction:

Granted to John North in the year 1637, three acres of Land, lying near the Reedy marsh, bounded by a planting lott of William English on the Northwest, and having three acres of the lyke ground formerly granted to Isaac Perkins, on the south east, to enjoy the sayd Land, his heirs and assigns forever. Entered 7th month, 1638 into the Town book folio 15.

Memorand, that whereas John North was lately possessed of three acres of planting ground, lying near the Reedy marsh, having a plant lott of William English on the Northwest, and three acres of the lyke planting ground formerly granted to Isaac Perkins now in possession of John Warner on the South east, now the said John North hath for a certain sum of money to him in hand payde sould unto forenamed John Warener all the sayd three acres of Land together with all his interest and claim unto the sayd Land with all the fencing timber and all the other apurtenances to the sayd Lands, and the sayd John Warener, to enjoy the sayd Land, to him, his heirs and assigns forever. Entered by their joynt order, the 13th of December, 1638.

[1] Pope's "Pioneers of Massachusetts."

On July 7, 1646, John North sold a house and lot on the south side of the river to Robert Kinsman. Perhaps this was preparatory to his removal to Connecticut, for at that time there began a considerable migration westward from the settlements around Boston. One of these was the church party of the Rev. Thomas Hooker, which made its way through the wilderness in 1635–6 and founded the town of Hartford. Of this colony Farmington was the first offshoot, and was settled in 1640. This territory now includes the following towns: Southington, which was the first to be detached as a separate township in 1779; nearly the whole of New Britain and Berlin, 1785; Bristol, 1785; Burlington, 1806; Avon, 1830; Plainville, 1869; and parts of Wolcott, Harwinton and Bloomfield, formerly Wintonbury Parish.

After his sale of land in Ipswich we have no further record of John North until 1652, when his name appears in the Hartford County court records. He had evidently kept in mind the original objective of the *Susan and Ellen's* party to settle in Connecticut. There is no record that he ever lived in Hartford city, as did most of the early settlers of Farmington.

Under entry of January, 1653, in the Farmington land records (Vol. II, pp. 12) are described several pieces of land belonging to John North. One piece of eight acres in the Little Meadow was bought of Nicholas Marson. In that month John North bought of John Steele, original owner, a house and lot of three-quarters of an acre, situated on the east side of the north end of the main street, now occupied by two houses, one recently owned by Sarah Shield, the other by Dorothy Palmer. In the same year he had a daughter baptized there. Trumbull's "Memorial History of Hartford County" gives a map of Farmington showing the location of John North's lot and those of his sons, John and Samuel. These three were among the eighty-four men between whom the unoccupied lands of the ancient town were divided in 1672. All those included in this list were known as original proprietors of the town.

John North and his wife were members of the Farmington Church, which she joined in 1656. He was made freeman of Connecticut, May 21, 1657.

John North's name appears as witness on the will of Elizabeth, widow of William Smith, dated "Nouvember 15th, 1676." In the year 1684 he had, according to the original act of division, an estate of £157.

There is a mystery surrounding John North's marriage.

Did he marry twice? There is no authentic record. He was married before leaving Ipswich, for his first child was born there in 1641. But the vital records of that town contain no births or marriages of any Norths or Birds. Most records state that his wife was Hannah, daughter of Thomas Bird. In the distribution of the latter's estate, August–September, 1662, portions were set to Mary Northe and to Hannah Scott, again mentioned March 3, 1663, as good wife Northe and Hannah Scott. From this statement is probably drawn the conclusion in the "Goodwin and Morgan Ancestral Lines," by F. F. Starr, that Mary Bird was John North's second wife, and that Hannah was probably the first wife of Edmund Scott. Savage does not give the name of Edmund Scott's first wife and says his second wife was Elizabeth, widow of Thomas Upson. John North's oldest daughter was named Mary. None bore the name Hannah, but both names occur among his granddaughters.

No satisfactory explanation being obtainable from this meagre information, it perhaps strengthens the reliability of the various old family records, which state that Hannah Bird was John North's wife.

It is interesting to conjecture when and where the Norths and the Birds came in contact with each other. From Mr. Starr's book we learn that the first record of Thomas Bird in America was in 1639, when he bought land in that part of Boston later set apart as Braintree, and that by May, 1644, he was in Hartford, and shortly afterward removed to Farmington, where he bought land. But the present compiler believes that the Thomas Bird who was granted in April, 1639, a house and lot in Ipswich, and six acres of planting land in "Reedy marsh," according to the Ipswich town records, was this same Thomas Bird, and that he probably went to Braintree later in the same year. His stay in Ipswich therefore probably covers the period when the two families were in contact. But there is always the interesting possibility that the families may have known each other in England, as previously suggested by the fact that early in the seventeenth century there were families of Norths and Birds in Yorkshire, whence both may have come.

John North died early in 1691–2, aged 76 years. Though he is supposed to have been buried in Farmington, his grave cannot be found. His will[1] was taken Feb. 12, 1692, by John

[1] Early Connecticut Probate Records, Manwaring: Vol. I, pp. 126

Thompson, Sr., and John Orton. The Hartford Co. Court, sitting March 3, 1691–2, ordered distribution as follows:

Admns. to Thomas North. This Court distributeth the Estate as followeth:

	£	s.	p.
To Thomas North	69	16	00
" Joseph North	24	18	00
" Mary Searles	27	18	00
" Sarah Woodruff & children	31	08	00

Ensign Thomas Hart and Mr. Thos. Bull to Dist. to legatees.

The above sum total of £154, small according to modern standards, was no insignificant fortune in early days. It appears that Thomas and Joseph were unable to agree over the division of the father's property, as shown by the following:

This present writing witnesseth an agreement between Thomas North and Joseph North, both of Farmington, upon some difference yt was between us, the aforesaid Thomas and Joseph North, respecting the division of our honored Father John North desc'd Estate, as it was distributed at the honored court held at Hartford the first Thursday of this present March. That we may enjoy what by the Holy Providence of God is left us in peace and quietness and love and a blessing therewith, and for our better satisfaction, we do agree as followeth: Thomas relinquisheth his right to a dubbel portion out of his father's estate, and as to the personal property we doe hereby agree that Thomas North shall have themm all except Mary ——— part and portion, and a great kettel of three pounds and ten shillings worth, which we doe agree ye Joseph North shall have that, and also ye great porridg pot.

Signed, sealed and acknowledged at Hartford, May 13, 1692, before mee JOHN ALLYN, Ass't.

THOMAS NORTH.
JOSEPH NORTH.

Witness: THOMAS BULL, JONATHON SMITH.

Mr. John Hollister North has in his possession the original copy of the receipt of John North's daughter Mary and son-in-law John Searles for their portion of the father's estate:

Now all people to whom this present wrighting may come thee twentey fouerth day of march in the yer of our lord one thousand six hundred nintey two that I John Searles and Maray Searles of Northampton in the countey of Springfeld and the coloney of the Matechusets in new england doe her by acknowledg that wee have Reseved of the estate of our honoured father John North of Farmington deseased

wee say wee have Reseved the full and all our wholl proprtion dead or dus bee long to us from our Honnored father John North deseased according to the acts and settlement of the Honnor countey court of Hartford march the 3 (1692) and all so wee do further owne and acknowlig that wee have also reseved our full and wholl and all our proportion of that estat that doth be long to us as leagetes to the estat of the above sayed father John North deseased according to the court acte we say we have reseved all the above saied leagecis of our Loveing Brothers Thomas North and Joseph North administrators to the estat of our Honnored father John North deseased and we do her by fully freely and absolutly for ever acquit and discharge the sayed Thomas North and Joseph North as administrators to the above sayed estat of our Honnored father John North deseased from all chalenges claimes Rightes or titles to said estate or anay part thare of as Leagetes in witteness whare of I John Searls have signed Sealed and delivered this wrighting with my owne hand in the day and yer above said.

Children of John North:

2. i. JOHN, b. probably at Ipswich, Mass., Nov., 1641; d. at Wethersfield, Aug. 6, 1682.
3. ii. SAMUEL, b. probably at Ipswich, Mass., 1643; d. at Farmington, Dec. 14, 1682.
   iii. MARY, b. probably at Ipswich, Mass., 1643 (twin). See "Conn. Probate Records," Vol. II, pp. 341. Other records say she was b. 1645. She d. Nov. 5, 1726; m. Mar. 10 or 30, 1675, widower JOHN SEARLES, son of John and Sarah (Baldwin) Searles. He was b. May 30, 1726, and d. Oct. 3, 1718. They removed to Northampton, Mass. Children: (1) *James*, b. Feb. 1, 1681. (2) *Sarah*, b. Feb. 28, 1684. (3) *Nathaniel*, b. May 3, 1686. (4) *Lydia*, b. Aug. 22, 1688.
4. iv. JAMES, b. 1647; d. at Northampton, Mass., July 25, 1689.
5. v. THOMAS, b. 1649; d. 1712.
   vi. SARAH, b. 1653; bapt. at Farmington, Dec. 18, 1653; d. about Jan., 1691–2; m. widower MATTHEW WOODRUFF, JR., brother of Hannah Woodruff who m. Capt. Richard Seymour and whose son m. Hannah North, daughter of Thomas North (8). He was b. 1646, and d. before Nov. 18, 1690. Her estate was inventoried Feb. 2, 1691–2, in the same month as that of her father and in less than two months after that of her husband. Children: (1) *Nathaniel*, b. 1687. Removed to Litchfield, where his descendants lived. (2) *Joseph*, bapt. May 19, 1689; heir to his uncle Joseph North.
   vii. NATHANIEL, b. and bapt. at Farmington, June 29, 1656–7. He was a soldier in King Philip's War and had a soldier's grant. Probably d. without heirs and is not mentioned in his father's will. He may, however, be the father of the Capt. Nathaniel

North, b. May, 1686–7, who m. 1709 THANKFUL WRIGHT, and d. Nov. 13, 1758, and of Joseph North who was bapt. May 18, 1689, m. Oct. 24, 1717, ESTHER BROWN, and d. Jan. 23, 1737. ("History of Weathersfield.")

viii. LYDIA, b. and bapt. at Farmington, May 9, 1658; probably d. unm.

ix. JOSEPH, bapt. at Farmington, Mar. 18, 1659; d. about Jan., 1730–1; m. before Jan. 3, 1686–7, MARTHA PORTER, b. 1666, d. July 11, 1749. She was the daughter of John and Sarah (Hart) Porter. Joseph North had his father's house in Farmington, and having no children, made his nephew Joseph Woodruff, his heir. His wife m. (2) 1732, John, son of Dr. Daniel Porter. His estate was inventoried Jan. 30, 1730–1, and in his will he speaks most tenderly of his wife:

April 24, 1724.

I, Joseph North Sen., of the Town of Farmington, do make this my last will and testament. It having pleased God, in His holy, wise, providence, to deny me heirs of my own body, I have alreadly by deed settled the greatest part of my freehold estate upon my neare kinsman, Joseph Woodruff. It is my special care now in this my will, that my wife, who, through her great pains, prudence, and industry, hath been a great builder of my house, may be comfortably carried through this world. Therefore, I do give unto Martha, my wife, and to her heirs and assigns forever, all my estate, both real and personal. More particularly do I give to my wife 2 parcels of land, both of them lying and being within the bounds of the Township of Farmington, viz., one parcell of land lying near a place called Purgatory, containing about 7 acres, be the same more or less, adjoining northerly on land of Samuel Cowles; also one parcel of land lying on the contrary side of the highway, against Smith Gridley's house, containing 6 acres be the same more or less, bounded as followeth: east with land formerly Joseph Smith's, west with the land of Thomas North, north with a highway, and south with the land belonging to the heirs of Capt. Judd. Also, I give unto my wife, to be at her own dispose forever, all my personal estate of all sorts without exception, which I now have or shall be mine at my decease. Also, I do give unto my wife, during the term of her natural life, the use and profit of my land in the Common Field neare the Round Hill; also that part of my house, barn, and home lott whereof I made a reserve in the deed of conveyance I made to my aforesd kinsman Joseph Woodruff. And further, if I, the sd. Joseph North, through necessity should in my life time make dispose of any particular thing or things willed to my

wife as above entered (which my purpose is to avoid as much and as well as I can), that then my will is that her right to the remainder should be no ways altered or weakened thereby. And I hereby make Martha my wife only and sole executrix.

Witness: JOHN HOOKER, Sen. JOSEPH NORTH.
ABIGAIL HOOKER, Sen.
SARAH HOOKER.

Joseph North was imbued with the spirit of '76 as evidenced by the following proceedings of the General Assembly Court, Hartford, May 10, 1705: "At this Court, the King's attorney, Joseph Migate, entered complaint against Joseph North for unwittingly concealing such soldier as had deserted the King's garrison at Albanie. This Court voted the said North not guiltie in law of the matter of fact charged upon him."

In later proceedings of the same court: "This Court grants full power to Joseph North of the town of Farmington, administrator to the estate of Sampson, negro, to sell the land of said Sampson for the payment of his just debts, and the remainder or overplus of what the land is sold for to be returned to the selectmen of Farmington by them to be disposed for the benefit of the widow and children."

SECOND GENERATION

2. DR. JOHN[2] NORTH (*John*[1]), oldest son of John and Hannah (Bird) North, was born, probably at Ipswich, Mass., in November, 1641, his father having settled there, and sold land in 1646. He was married by Capt. Samuel Welles, April 15, 1671, to SUSANNA FRANCIS, born Nov. 1, 1651, daughter of Robert Francis of Wethersfield. They removed to that town, Newington parish, where he died Aug. 6, 1682, aged 41.

With his father and brother Samuel, he was one of the original eighty-four proprietors among whom the unoccupied lands of Farmington were divided in 1672. In the list of inhabitants of Wethersfield who petitioned in May, 1682, to settle in what is now Windham Co., Conn., appears the name of John North.

He was said to have been a natural doctor and to have practised medicine in Farmington and New London, where he gave his opinion concerning the sudden death of a captain whose ship was anchored in the harbor, "that it was caused by unseasonable bathing after immoderate drinking."

Miss F. M. Caulkins in "The Family Repository and Horticultural Cabinet," New London, August, 1861, says of him: "Our regular physician, Dr. John North, professor of physic, appears in the plantation during the ministration of Dr. Bulkley. How long he continued here is uncertain, but we venture to suggest that he found the location too healthful, and the few people that composed the plantation too robust for his business, and soon removed elsewhere. Little else is known of this our first Dr. North, but that he died in Wethersfield, Conn., in 1682."

Children:

i. JOHN, b. Aug. 16, 1672. According to the Porter record he m. ABIGAIL ———; in 1734 resided in Worthington, and in 1738 removed to New Fairfield. According to Mr. Julius Gay, he m. before 1720, ELIZABETH, daughter of Jonathan Smith; she d. Jan. 24, 1732-3, and he d. after Jan. 16, 1732-3. No record of any descendants has been found.

ii. MARY, b. Oct. 18, 1674; m. JOHN, son of Thomas Marshall of Hartford. He was b. Feb., 1671-3. She was probably the

Mary (who with her brother John?) was kept at the house of Sergt. John Stillman in 1693, during the prevalence of smallpox in the home of Robert Francis. ("History of Wethersfield.")

iii. SUSANNAH, b. April 15, 1676; d. April 23, 1764; m. Jan. 18, 1694, SERGT. BENJAMIN JUDD, JR., son of Benjamin and Mary (Lewis) Judd, of Great Swamp Parish, now included in New Britain, and grandson of the immigrant Thomas Judd. Children: (1) *Benjamin*, b. Mar. 2, 1697; m. 1727, Sarah Hollister. (2) *Susannah*, b. Aug. 12, 1699; m. 1756, David Bronson. (3) *Mary*, b. Feb. 6, 1702; m. 1723, Joseph Beckley. (4) *Abigail*, b. Sept. 5, 1703; m. 1746, George Kilborne. (5) *Keziah*, b. Sept. 14, 1705; m. 1729, Amos Judd. (6) *Bathsheba*, b. Aug. 20, 1707; m. 1728, David Sage. (7) *Joanna*, b. Sept. 16, 1709; m. 1731, Samuel Hubbard. (8) *Catharine*, b. Sept. 26, 1711. (9) *Uriah*, b. Dec. 28, 1713; m., 1st, in 1744, Mabel Bidwell; 2nd, in 1747, Mercy Seymour. (10) *James*, b. 1717; m. 1749, Hannah Andrus. (11) *Nathan*, b. Aug. 24, 1719; m. 1743, Thankful Wright. (12) *Hezekiah*, b. June 19, 1722; d. young.

iv. SARAH, b. Sept. 20, 1678; d. before 1742.

3. SAMUEL[2] NORTH (*John*[1]), second son of John and Hannah (Bird) North, was born in 1643, probably at Ipswich, Mass., since his father did not sell land there until 1646. He died at Farmington, Dec. 14, 1682, aged 39. He married Jan. 3, 1666, HANNAH, daughter of John[1] and Elizabeth Norton, born at Branford in 1649.

They lived in Farmington on the north side of the Hartford road, a little east of Edward Norton's farm buildings. He, with his father and brother John, were among the eighty-four proprietors between whom the unoccupied lands of Farmington were divided in 1672. After his death his widow married (2) in 1685 John Rew [?].

Children, b. at Farmington:

6. i. JOHN, b. 1669; d. April, 1745.

ii. SAMUEL, b. 1671; d. 1707. He was a merchant and d. in Boston, probably leaving no children, as his property was

[1] John Norton, third son of Richard and Ellen (Rowley) Norton of London, was one of the first settlers of Branford, and removed in 1659 to Farmington, where he was one of the original proprietors in the division of the lands. His ancestry has been traced back to Alfred the Great, Henry I of France, the brother of William the Conqueror, and Rollo, Duke of Normandy. He married Elizabeth Clarke.

divided among his brothers and sisters. His will is dated Nov. 11, 1706.

The last will and testament of Samuel North of Farmington, in the County of Hartford, in the Colony of Connecticut, in New England, husbandman, at present residing in Boston, being under bodily illness and infirmities, but through mercy of sound disposing mind and memory, do make this my last will and testament in manner and form following: Imprimus: I give unto my nephew Josiah North, son of my brother John North, my house and barn, with the moiety or half part of all the lands adjoining and pertaining thereunto, containing about 102 acres, situated in Farmington. I give unto my nephew Daniel North, son of my brother Thomas North, the other moiety or ½ part of my land aforesd. And it is my will that my aforenamed brothers have and enjoy the profits of my sd. land unto each of their sons respectively until they attain the age of 21 years. I give unto my brother Thomas North, my 9 acres of land lying near Clatter Valley in Farmington, which I purchased of Thomas North; also my husbandry tools. I give unto my sister Hannah Northaway one cow and a yoke of oxen. I appoint my two brothers John North and Thomas North, to be the executors of this my last will, and I do hereby revoke and disannul all wills by me heretofore made—In witness—Annoque Quinto—

As a codicil to my foregoing will, and to be accepted and taken as part and parcel thereof, I do give unto my brother Thomas North, 3 acres and ½ of land at a place called Nod, a parcel of land lying at the hop garden, a tract of land in the southwest division and 40 acres in the north division near the Pinnacle, all which sd. lands are in Farmington.

SAMUEL NORTH.

Witness: JOHN CUTLAR,
JOHN PERKINS,
EZEKIAL LEWIS.

7. iii. THOMAS, b. 1673; d. April 5, 1755.

iv. HANNAH, b. 1677; d. at Northington, now Avon, May 25, 1752; m. Mar. 29, 1705, GEORGE NORTHAWAY of Northington. Children: (1) *Hannah*, b. Oct. 12, 1706. (2) *John*, b. Dec. 2, 1707. (3) *Mary*, b. Jan. 10, 1711; m. 1736, Daniel North (16). (4) *Samuel*, b. Aug. 17, 1715. (5) *Sarah*, b. April 24, 1720. (6) *Josiah*, b. Aug. 31, 1724.

4. JAMES[2] NORTH (*John*[1]), third son of John the settler, was born in 1647, and died at Northampton, Mass., July 25,

1689. He was a soldier in the Indian Wars and had a soldier's lot granted to him. He married Nov. 20, 1677, SARAH EDWARDS, born Nov. 21, 1654, daughter of Alexander and Sarah (Baldwin) Edwards of Northampton, Mass., whither he removed in 1677, and where he was made freeman Feb. 8, 1678.

Children:

i. SARAH, b. 1679; m. April 13, 1703, ISRAEL RUST of Northampton, Mass., son of Israel and Rebecca (Clark) Rust. He was b. July 15, 1679, and d. Nov. 27, 1759.

ii. MARY, b. Sept. 1, 1687; d. Feb. 17, 1748; m. Oct. 8, 1714, EBENEZER EDWARDS of Northampton, Mass., son of Benjamin and Thankful (Sheldon) Edwards. He was b. Nov. 18, 1682.

5. THOMAS[2] NORTH (*John*[1]), fourth son of John and Hannah (Bird) North, was born in 1649, and died at Northington, now Avon, in 1712, aged 63. He married in 1669, HANNAH, daughter of Thomas[1] and Rebecca (Olmstead) Newell. She was born in 1656, baptized April 14, 1658, and died Nov. 4, 1757. If her dates are correctly given she was married at the age of 13, was the mother of two sons at 17, and lived to be 101. She and her husband were both members of the church.

After his marriage and the birth of two sons, Thomas North enlisted under Captain Henchman in King Philip's War. He was stationed with Connecticut troops in the vicinity of Boston in 1675, and was with the garrison at Hadley, Mass., in the summer of 1676. ("Soldiers in King Philip's War.") He was made freeman there Feb. 8, 1678, and received a grant of land for his military services in or near Northington, now Avon, where he and Joseph Woodford were pioneer settlers. There he lived on the east side of the river near the old Marshall's tavern, "under the mountain" and north of the Hartford and Albany turnpike. He was a magistrate of the colony of Connecticut.

The General Assembly and Court of Election sitting at Hartford acted as follows:

April 6, 1713: "This Court appointed Hannah North of Farmington, guardian to her 2 daughters, Lydia and Sarah, both minors, above 14

[1] Thomas Newell was from Hertfordshire, England. He was an early settler of Hartford, and an original settler of Farmington in 1640. He died Sept. 13, 1689. See "Newell Genealogy." Rebecca Olmstead was a niece of James Olmstead, with whom she came from England in the *Lion*.

years, and also allow the said Hannah North to be guardian to her son Ebenezer North, 14 years of age. Joseph North, a minor, chose Thomas North to be his guardian. Recog. £100."

April 6, 1713–4: Inventory £39–12–07 taken by Samuel Newell and Joseph North. "Thomas North, Admrs., exhibits now an account of his Admns. Order to dist. the estate.

	£	s.	d.
To Jane North widow relict	9	12	03
To Thomas North, eldest son [broken page]			
To Nathaniel, Joseph, Ebenezer, Hannah, Mary, Rebekah, Lydia and Sarah North, to each of them	2	02	08

and appoint John Stanly, Samuel Newell and Joseph North of Farmington, dist."

May 13, 1714: "Upon the petition of Hannah North and Thomas North, administrators of the estate of Thomas North of Farmington, deceased: This Assembly empowers the said administrators to make and execute a deed of 3 acres of land to the heirs of Joseph Bird, deceased, pursuant to a bargain between the said Thomas North, deceased, and him, the said Joseph Bird, deceased."

Children:

i. JOHN, b. ———; d. Feb. 2, 1709–10; m. Mar. 19, 1707–8, JANE STEBBINS of Wethersfield, who m. (2) Oct. 12, 1710–1, Thomas Shepard of Hartford. The General Assembly and Court of Election held at Hartford, Jan. 2, 1709–10, acted as follows: "This Court grants letters of administration on the estate of John North late of Farmington, dec.—who died intestate, jointly to Jane North of Farmington, widow and relict. of sd. dec., and Thomas North, brother of the dec., provided they shall give bond, etc."

8. ii. THOMAS, b. 1673; d. Mar. 2, 1724–5.

iii. HANNAH, b. ———; m. May 10, 1706, SAMUEL, son of Capt. Richard and Hannah (Woodruff) Seymour of Great Swamp Village. They were members of the original church in Kensington. Children: (1) *Hannah*, b. Mar. 26, 1706–7; m. Allen Goodrich, the village blacksmith of Great Swamp Village. (2) *Mary*, b. Nov. 13, 1708. (3) *Eliakim*, m., 1st, Susanna Judd; 2nd, Mary Hooker. (4) *Rebecca*, b. June 25, 1711; m. Nov. 21, 1734, Elisha Goodrich. (5) *Mercy*, b. Sept. 11, 1715; m. Feb. 14, 1747, Uriah Judd; and removed to Lenox, Mass.

9. iv. NATHANIEL, b. 1688; d. April 5, 1777.

v. MARY, b. ———; m. 1709, WILLIAM, son of James and Abigail (Bissell) Eno of Simsbury. He was a lieutenant in the train band. Children: (1) *William*, b. 1710. (2) *Samuel*. (3)

Mary. (4) *Hannah.* (5) *Abigail,* b. 1740; m. 1760, Martin North (29). (6) *Deborah,* m. Jonah Westover. (7) *Anna.* (8) *Susannah.*

10. vi. Joseph, b. 1693; bapt. Dec. 31, 1693; d. Mar. 20, 1781.

vii. Rebecca, b. 1693 (twin); bapt. Dec. 31, 1693; m. Jan. 27, 1713, Joseph Phelps, Jr., of Turkey Hill. Children: (1) *Hannah,* b. May 28, 1714; d. June 3, 1714. (2) *Joseph,* b. Oct. 18, 1716; d. May 14, 1775; m. 1740, Deborah Harris. (3) *Hannah,* b. June 7, 1718; m. Abel Forward. (4) *Elijah,* b. May 11, 1720; m. Esther Kent. (5) *Ezekial,* b. Mar. 8, 1723; m. 1744, Elizabeth Gillette. (6) *Rebecca,* b. Jan. 22, 1724; m. Joel Harmon. (7) *Elizabeth,* b. Nov. 27, 1726; m. Moses Holcomb. (8) *Lydia,* b. Sept. 10, 1728; m. Jacob Gillette. (9) *Abel,* b. May 22, 1730; m. Mary Eno. (10) *Hezekia,* b. 1732; m. Hannah Hayden. (11) *Kezia,* b. 1732; m. James Harmon.

viii. Lydia, bapt. Mar., 1696; d. Aug. 8, 1736; m. Dec. 6, 1714, Samuel Humphrey of Simsbury. Children: (1) *Lydia,* b. Nov. 7, 1715; m. Capt. Daniel Wilcox. (2) *Elizabeth,* b. Sept. 17, 1717; m. Oct. 27, 1735, Joseph Wilcox. (3) *Ezekial,* b. Aug. 28, 1719; m. Elizabeth Pettibone. (4) *Tryphena,* b. Jan. 29, 1722; d. 1752; m. June 11, 1739, Dr. Samuel Barber. (5) *Mary,* m. April 10, 1746; Sergt. Ezra Wilcox. (6) *David,* b. June 5, 1726. (7) *Phebe,* m. Mattison. (8) *Isaac,* d. Aug. 3, 1732.

ix. Sarah, b. 1696 (twin); unm. Was a minor over 14 in 1713 when her father's estate was settled.

11. x. Ebenezer, b. 1703; d. Aug. 5, 1789.

THIRD GENERATION

6. JOHN[3] NORTH (*Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Samuel and Hannah (Norton) North, was born at Farmington in 1669, and died there in April, 1745. He married four times: (1) May 16, 1692, MARY, daughter of John and Anna (Norton) Warner, who died Mar. 1, 1694–5; (2) Sept. 25, 1700, MARY, daughter of John and Mary (Watson) Seymour of Hartford, who died Mar. 2, 1732–3; (3) ELIZABETH ———, who died 1733; (4) Mar. 20, 1734, ABIGAIL (PHELPS) JUDD, widow of Sergt. Samuel Judd.

John North was a church member and by trade a weaver. He lived in Farmington, where his five acre lot with house bordered north on Ebenezer Steele, east on Thomas North and west on Matthew Woodruff. The house thereon stood a little east of the farm house of the late John T. Norton, the land having belonged to his father, Samuel North, as early as 1666. He was probably the John North who participated in 1694 in the second allotment of lands, in Wethersfield, western division.

At the Court of Probate held for the County of Hartford, April 8, 1701 (Hartford Prob. Records, Vol. VII, pp. 11): "The Court do appoint John North guardian to his two (2) daughters, viz.—Ann and Mary which he had by Mary Warner—he giving bond." Vol. VII, pp. 73—"Hannah North, daughter of Samuel North, under the guardianship of John North."

His will is dated April 6, 1737:

I, John North of Farmington, do make this my last will and testament: I give to Abigail North, my wife, the use of ⅓ part of my housing and lands and also the use of ⅓ part of my moveable estate, so long as she bears my name. And my eldest son Jonathon North and my youngest son Samuel North, having already rec'd their portions or is otherwise secured to them, therefore I give them nothing by this will. I give to my daughter Anna Coleman, and to the children of my daughter Mary Wilcox dec'd. £70 to Anna aforesd., and £70 to the children of Mary aforesd., with what Anna and Mary has already rec'd from their grandfather's estate in Middletown to be recorded and accumulated as part of and towards the £70. I give to the children of my daughter Ruth Cowles £70 with what my daughter Ruth has already rec'd. I give to my daughter Unice Hawley £70 with what she hath

already rec'd. I give to my son Josiah North my homestead whereon I now dwell, both housing and lands; also 20 acres of land in the 2nd allotment in the division butting on Hartford and Windsor bounds; also about 7 acres of land in the great meadow, with all the rest of my estate, both real and personal, I give to him and his heirs forever. I appoint my son Josiah North executor.

JOHN NORTH.

Witness: JOSEPH HAWLEY,
JOHN NEWELL,
ABELL HAWLEY.

Children, b. at Farmington:

i. HANNAH, b. 1693; m. (1) June 28, 1716, THOMAS WILCOX, b. July 5, 1687, d. Jan. 20 or 21, 1726, son of Israel and Sarah (Savage) Wilcox; (2) Feb. 2, 1728, RICHARD COLEMAN. Children by first husband: (1) *Martha*, b. April 21, 1720; m. Andrew Warner. (2) *Thomas*, b. Oct. 5, 1720 [?]. (3) *Jonathon*, b. Jan. 24, 1722–3; m., 1st, Dinah Orvis; 2nd, Rachel Lewis. (4) *Hannah*, b. Dec. 3, 1724.

ii. MARY, b. 1695; d. July 6, 1734; m. Dec. 16, 1717, ISRAEL WILCOX, JR., b. Jan. 16, 1680, d. July 6, 1731, brother of Thomas, above. Child: *Israel*, m. Sarah Rogers.

iii. JOHN, b. ———; d. 1733; unm. Lived in Worthington. His will is dated Jan. 1, 1732.

I, John North, Jr. of the Parish of Kensington, in the Township of Middletown, do make this my last will and testament. I give the ½ of my land which my father gave me in Farmington, called the south lott (the north side of sd. lott) to my honoured father John North. And also I give to my said father all my moveable estate of what name, kinds or nature so ever. I give to my mother Elizabeth North all the rest of the lands which were given me by my father as aforesd. And I appoint my honoured father John North and my honoured mother Elizabeth North executors, requireing them to pay all my just debts.

JOHN NORTH, JR.

Witness: SAMUEL HUBBARD,
HEZEKIAH HOOKER,
ISAAC LEE.

iv. MARGARET, b. 1701; m. before 1737, PRIOR.

v. RUTH, b. 1702; m. 1729, ISAAC COWLES, a wealthy farmer of Southington. Descendants in male line extinct.

13. vi. JONATHON, b. April 8, 1704.

14. vii. JOSIAH, b. 1705; d. 1777.

15. viii. SAMUEL, b. 1708; d. 1796.

ix. EUNICE, b. Dec. 17, 1710; m. HAWLEY. Lived in Simsbury.

7. THOMAS[3] NORTH (*Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), third son of Samuel and Hannah (Norton) North, was born in Farmington in 1673 and died there April 5, 1755. He married Dec. 4, 1699, HANNAH, daughter of Joseph[1] and Rebecca (Newell) Woodford. She died Nov. 4, 1757.

He joined the church in 1708, and lived in Farmington, on the south side of the Hartford road, and probably built the house where his grandson Seth North lived. The house stood next east of that of Samuel North, and next west of that of Joseph Bird.

He inherited lands in Farmington from his brother Samuel.

Children, b. at Farmington:

16. i. DANIEL, b. Mar. 20, 1702; d. Mar. 23, 1784.
    ii. HEZEKIA, b. May 11, 1704; d. Dec. 23, 1759; m. Jan. 21, 1735, ELIZABETH, daughter of John Porter and granddaughter of Dr. Daniel Porter. No children. His property was bequeathed to his nephew Timothy Woodruff whom he brought, up. Buried in the old graveyard at Farmington. She m. (2) Mar. 23, 1761, widower Stephen Sedgwick.
    iii. SUSANNA, b. May 3, 1706; d. Dec. 11, 1766; m. June 10, 1728, MATTHEW WOODRUFF, JR., of East Farms. Child: *Timothy*. Perhaps others.
    iv. THANKFUL, b. July 1, 1708; bapt. Aug. 15, 1710; d. Oct. 6, 1772; m. Oct. 10, 1734, JAMES HART of Avon, a mill owner. Children: (1) *Elnathan*, b. Sept. 10, 1735; d. Aug. 26, 1831; m. Ruth Judd. (2) *Lucy*, b. Oct. 5, 1740; d. Nov. 30, 1820. (3) *Hannah*, b. Sept. 9, 1741; m. Oct. 3, 1765, Obadiah Andrews. (4) *Sarah*, b. July 15, 1743; m. Oct. 6, 1766, Ebenezer Merrills. (5) *Eunice*, b. Aug. 9, 1746; m. Oct. 3, 1765, Eli North (38).
    v. HANNAH, b. July 27, 1711; d. April 19, 1760; m. May 3, 1738, SAMUEL, son of Samuel and Hannah (Lathrop) Sampson of Northington, b. April 13, 1709.

[1]Joseph Woodford, Sr., was born in Hartford in 1666, and was perhaps the son of Thomas Woodford who was born in Lincolnshire, England, and who was a member of Rev. Thomas Hooker's church party which founded Hartford. He removed with Thomas North (son of the first John North), to Northington, then called Nod, which they first settled. The Norths and the Woodfords were very intimate and several intermarriages occurred.

In a deed of conveyance to his daughter Hannah, Joseph Woodford, Sr., mentions "my well beloved daughter, now ye wife of Thomas North."

Rebecca Newell was the daughter of Thomas Newell (see footnote, p. 12).

17. vi. TIMOTHY, b. Sept. 21, 1714; d. July 31, 1788.
vii. ABIGAIL, b. April 6, 1716; d. Sept. 23, 1749; m. July 18, 1744, THOMAS, son of Stephen and Abigail (Porter) Andrews. Children: (1) *Mary*, b. Oct. 6, 1744. (2) *Noah*, b. Jan. 29, 1746–7; d. 1780. (3) *Son*, b. and d. 1749.
viii. SARAH, b. June 26, 1717; d. Dec. 9, 1798; m. Nov. 15, 1739, widower ABRAHAM WOODRUFF of East Farms, son of Matthew and Elizabeth (Baldwin) Andrews Woodruff. He was b. Feb. 13, 1710–11 and d. Dec. 7, 1768. No children.

8. THOMAS[3] NORTH (*Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Thomas and Hannah (Newell) North, was born at Farmington in 1673, and died at Christian Lane, now Berlin, Mar. 2, 1724–5. He married (1) Dec. 1, 1698, MARTHA ROYS (spelled also Ryce, Rice, Royce), daughter of Isaac and Elizabeth (Lathrop) Roys.[1] She was born June 1, 1679. After her death he married her cousin MARY ROYS, who married June 10, 1730, widower Matthew Woodruff, and died at Northington, April 23, 1763, nearly one hundred years old.

Thomas North was a pioneer settler in that part of Berlin known as Christian Lane, where he owned much land, possibly a part of the grant made to his father. His name appears among those who petitioned the General Assembly at Hartford, Oct. 16, 1705, to settle in Great Swamp, now Berlin, and to have a meeting house there. He was one of the seven pillars of the original Congregational Church of Kensington, which was formed in 1712. The other six were William Burnham, pastor, Stephen Lee, Dr. Anthony Judd, Samuel Seymour, Thomas Hart and Caleb Cowles.

Thomas North was a man of wealth and influence. Attempts to find his dwelling place have failed. Records give it as Kensington and Farmington, but we know that he lived near the Seymour Stockade in Christian Lane just back of the residence of the late Mr. John Goodrich of Berlin. It was built of sixteen foot palisades, sharpened to points and stuck in the ground,

[1] Isaac Roys was the son of Robert Roys, who was known to have been of Boston as early as 1631–2, removing to New London before 1637. He was one of the first planters of Wallingford in 1761.

Elizabeth Lathrop was the daughter of Samuel Lathrop who came from England to Scituate, Mass., in 1734. He was the son of Rev. John Lathrop, who was imprisoned for his religious beliefs, and released on condition that he go to America.

and affording protection against the Indians. Around this stockade clustered many families, including the Harts, the Standleys (Stanley), the Nortons, Cowles, Porters, Gridleys, Newells and others less closely connected with the Norths.

Thomas North and Thomas Hart were a committee to whom Rev. William Burnham deeded land Jan. 7, 1716–7, for a burying place in Christian Lane "To be theirs and their heirs forever, for the above said use." This graveyard, fallen into a condition of sore neglect, was restored in 1909 by the Emma Hart Willard Chapter of the D. A. R.

By deed of Jan. 24, 1709, Thomas North conveyed to William Burnham two parcels of land, one of 18 acres, the other of 22 acres, described as being in Great Swamp. By deed of Feb. 1, 1709, he sold land in Beach Swamp, Great Swamp, to Samuel Seamore, who married his sister Hannah North.

Children:

i. MARTHA, b. June 30, 1700; m. Aug. 6, 1719, DANIEL, son of Nathaniel and Comfort (Deming) Beckley, and grandson of Sergt. Richard Beckley, the first settler in Berlin. Children: (1) *Martha*, b. Oct. 27, 1720; m. Aug. 4, 1742, John Savage. (2) *Daniel*, b. Nov. 29, 1724; m. Ruth Hart. (3) *Lois*, b. Nov. 17, 1730; m. Pete Galpin.

18. ii. ISAAC, b. Sept. 27, 1703; d. Dec. 20, 1788.

19. iii. THOMAS, b. Oct. 27, 1705.

20. iv. JAMES, b. April 17, 1709; d. 1758.

v. SARAH, b. Feb. 24, 1711; d. Jan. 3, 1777; m. May 17, 1727–8, JOSEPH WOODFORD, JR., of Northington, b. Aug. 22, 1705, and was a church member.

vi. SAMUEL, b. July 28, 1715; d. April 11, 1725.

vii. JOSEPH, b. 1720; d. 1737; m. HANNAH ———. No children.

viii. HANNAH, b. Sept. 17, 1722; d. Feb. 23, 1811; m. 1739, TIMOTHY NORTH (17).

9. NATHANIEL[3] NORTH (*Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), third son of Thomas and Hannah (Newell) North, was born at Northington, now Avon, the northeast part, in 1688, and died there April 5, 1777, aged 89. He married June 10, 1708, MARGARET, daughter of Nathaniel and Mary (Bliss) Holcomb of Simsbury. She died May 27, 1777, aged 90. He joined the church in 1752, and lived on his father's place in Northington.

Children:

21. i. NATHANIEL, b. April 14, 1709; d. 1754.

22. ii. JOHN, b. at Farmington, Mar. 13, 1711; d. Oct. 22, 1785.

ii. MARGARET, b. Jan. 2, 1714; d. June 17, 1803; m. May 29, 1735, JOSEPH WOODRUFF of Kensington, son of John and Elizabeth (Thomson) Woodruff. He was b. Mar. 5, 1708–9. She was a woman of superior intellect. Children: (1) *Margaret*, b. April 11, 1736; m., 1st, Jonathon Whaples; 2nd, Elijah Porter of Farmington. (2) *Dorcas*, b. April 8, 1739; m. Cornelius Dunham. (3) *Sarah*, b. 1744; m. Nov. 3, 1775, Asahel Goodrich. (4) *Joseph, Jr.*, b. Sept. 4, 1753; m., 1st, 1771, Rhoda Hollister; 2nd, widow Abigail (Smith) Hooker; 3rd, widow Prudence (Spellman) Wright.

iv. MARY, b. Mar. 18, 1717; d. Feb. 21, 1775; m. Dec. 23, 1743, LADWICK HOTCHKISS of New Britain, son of Josiah and Abigail (Parker) Hotchkiss. He was b. Jan. 18, 1722, and d. Mar. 7, 1803. Children: (1) *Lemuel*, b. Nov. 8, 1741; m. Mar. 26, 1764, Penelope Mather. (2) *Molly*, b. July 21, 1747; m. Dec. 17, 1769, John Stedman. (3) *Ladwick*, b. May 25, 1752; m. May 17, 1773, Martha Lee. (4) *Josiah*, b. Nov. 7, 1757; d. April 14, 1832; m., 1st, Feb. 22, 1781, Mary Root; 2nd, widow Esther Carrington.

23. v. DAVID, b. Aug. 4, 1721; d. 1791.

vi. LYDIA, b. 1724.

vii. HANNAH, b. May 14, 1727; d. Mar. 11, 1816; m. June 30, 1743, ELEAZER, son of David and Hannah (Gaylord) Orvis. He was b. Nov. 11, 1719, and d. Feb. 1805.

24. viii. JOSEPH, b. April 2, 1730; d. at Lake George, N. Y., in 1775, while serving in the Revolutionary Army.

10. JOSEPH[3] NORTH (*Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), fourth son of Thomas and Hannah (Newell) North, was born at Northington, now Avon, in 1692, and died at Goshen Mar. 20, 1781. He married July 18, 1734, MRS. MARTHA (DENNY) SMITH, who died at Goshen Aug. 24, 1798.

He removed from Farmington to Goshen in the spring of 1744. His first purchase in that town was made May 8, 1744, of Samuel Towner. It comprised 60 acres on the west side of East Street, about 35 rods south of where the Hartford turnpike comes in from the east. It became the home lot of his family and descendants, his first house thereon being of logs.

Children, b. at Farmington, except the youngest, b. at Goshen:

25. i. JOSEPH, b. July 1, 1736; d. Aug. 7, 1806.

ii. ELISHA, b. 1738; d. of sickness in the army during the French and Indian War.

iii. MARTHA, b. Aug. 4, 1740; m. Aug. 5, 1761, JEREMIAH, son of Jeremiah and Elizabeth (Gaylord) Howe of Canaan.

iv. Rebecca, b. April 24, 1743; d. Oct. 8, 1825; m. Sept. 16, 1762, Elisha, son of Elihu and Judith (Howe) Yale of Canaan, b. Aug. 29, 1742; d. April 1, 1825.

26. v. Ezekial, b. Aug. 12, 1747; d. Sept. 13, 1832.

11. EBENEZER[3] NORTH (*Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Thomas and Hannah (Newell) North, was born at Northington, now Avon, in 1703, and died at Torrington, Aug. 5, 1789, aged 86. He married Dec. 10, 1730, Sibyl, daughter of Capt. Thomas and Mary (Goodrich) Curtis.

Ebenezer North was one of the petitioners to the General Assembly at Hartford, May 10, 1739, for permission to erect a new meetinghouse in Kensington parish. He removed from Great Swamp (now Berlin) or Kensington to Torrington in the spring of 1741 with his family. With Zebulon Curtis he bought two farms south of the old Matthew Grant place in Torrington, where he settled, later selling part of his land to Curtis. His wife died at Winchester Nov. 17, 1794, aged 91. Ebenezer North was the progenitor of the Torrington branch of Norths.

Children:

27. i. Ashbel, b. Oct. 3, 1731; d. July 9, 1800.

28. ii. Noah, b. Jan. 10, 1733; d. April 5, 1808.

29. iii. Martin, b. Dec. 13, 1734; d. 1806.

iv. Sibyl, b. Sept. 4, 1736; m. Samuel Cowles of Norfolk.

v. Lucy, b. at Torrington, May 1, 1739; m. Feb. 25, 1766, Amasa Cowles of Norfolk.

vi. Asahel, b. at Torrington, May 13, 1743; d. 1803; unm. Served in the Revolutionary War, Oct. 25–Dec. 24, 1776, in Capt. Seymour's Company, Maj. Sheldon's Regiment, Light Horse Connecticut Militia.

30. vii. Ebenezer, b. at Torrington, June 27, 1746; d. Dec. 13, 1832.

viii. Achsah, b. Aug. 14, 1748; m. Dec. 12, 1780, John Vidette (Viditto, Videtto). Children: *Jasper*, m. Rebecca Williams. *Laura.*

ix. Sarah, b. at Torrington, Dec. 1, 1752; m. Lebbeus Holmes of Goshen.

FOURTH GENERATION

13. JONATHON[4] NORTH (*John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), third son of John and Mary (Seymour) North, was born at Farmington, April 8, 1704, and married Aug. 28, 1730, MARY WOLCOTT, born Aug. 20, 1709, daughter of Lieut. Charles and Elizabeth (Hawley) Wolcott of Windsor, whither he removed, and where his five oldest children were born. He removed to Canaan about 1738, where his youngest son was born.

Children:

i. ELIZABETH, b. July 6, 1732.
ii. MARY, b. April 1, 1734.
31. iii. JOHN, b. May 14, 1736; d. 1803.
iv. CHARLES, b. May 14, 1736; (twin).
v. SARAH, b. April 27, 1738; m. June 24, 1761, JONATHON MILLER (?)
32. vi. ASA, b. Sept. 10, 1745; d. Aug. 21, 1801.

14. JOSIAH[4] NORTH (*John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), fourth son of John and Mary (Seymour) North, was born at Farmington in 1705, and died there in 1777. He married in 1726, TEMPERANCE BALDWIN of Milford. She died in 1789. They were both members of the church. He lived near his father in Farmington, and had half of his uncle Samuel's farm, which the latter bequeathed to him, together with the house and barn.

Children:

i. SIBYL, b. 1727; m. 1750, JAMES GRIDLEY, whose descendants lived in Cornwall and Clinton, N. Y.
ii. SARAH, b. 1729; d. unm.
iii. OLIVER, b. 1732; d. 1737.
iv. JANE, b. 1735; d. 1738.
v. MARY, b. April 21, 1736; m. NORTON. Child: *Sophia.*
vi. JOSIAH, b. 1738; d. May 6, 1784. No children.
vii. MERCY, m. April 21, 1766, ELISHA, son of Hezekia and Mercy (Harris) Scott and lived at the south end of Farmington Street.

15. SAMUEL[4] NORTH (*John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of John and Mary (Seymour) North, was born at Farmington in 1708 and died there in 1796, aged 88. He married in 1737 LOIS, daughter of Dea. Samuel Porter. She was born in July, 1712, and died Dec. 15, 1796. They and their children were all church members, and lived at Eastern Farms, Farmington.

Either Samuel North or his son Samuel became involved in contempt of court proceedings in 1774–8 for refusing to deliver to William Pitkin an unrecorded deed for certain land in Farmington, after the court had ordered him to do so. The court[1] fined Samuel North £20 and costs, rendered the deed null and void, and ordered the petitioners to deliver to Samuel North certain monies which the latter had refused to accept for the deed.

Children, b. at Farmington:

i. SAMUEL, b. 1738; d. 1738.
33. ii. SAMUEL, 2d, b. July 17, 1740; d. Aug. 11, 1806.
34. iii. REUBEN, b. May 23, 1743; d. Nov. 19, 1822.
iv. LOIS, b. and d. Feb. 8, 1745.
35. v. JOHN, b. Oct. 5, 1748; d. Aug. 7, 1840.
vi. SUSANNAH, b. Nov. 10, 1750; d. Oct., 1829; m. GABRIEL CURTISS.
vii. LOIS, 2d, b. 1752; d. Mar. 26, 1814; m. (1) 1770, SAMUEL SCOTT; (2) TIMOTHY WOODRUFF of East Farms.
viii. SOLOMON, b. 1754; m. ———. No children.
ix. AARON, b. 1756; d. Jan. 21, 1776, in the Revolutionary Army at Woodbury; unm.

16. DANIEL[4] NORTH (*Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Thomas and Hannah (Woodford) North, was born at Farmington, Mar. 20, 1702, and died there Mar. 23, 1784. He married (1) Feb. 18, 1736, his cousin MARY, daughter of George and Hannah (North) Northaway, and granddaughter of Samuel North (3). She was born Jan. 10, 1711, and died Aug. 8, 1748. He married (2) Mar. 15, 1750, LYDIA (PORTER) LEE, widow of John Lee, and daughter of William and Mary (Smith) Porter. She was born July 4, 1716, and died Sept. 10, 1837. Daniel North lived at Eastern Farms, Farmington, where he inherited half of his uncle Samuel's farm. He is buried in the old graveyard at Farmington, with his wife Mary Lee, his son Daniel, and the latter's wife Mary Larcum.

[1] "Colonial Records of Connecticut," Trumbull, Vol. XIV, p. 286; Vol. XV, p. 58.

Children, by first wife, b. at Farmington:

i. MARY, b. Aug. 20, 1737; d. Sept. 10, 1737.
ii. MARY, b. Sept. 11, ——; d. Oct. 25, ——.
iii. RUTH, b. May 4,——; d. in infancy.
iv. GEORGE, b. Mar. 11, 1742; d. in infancy.
v. ABIGAIL, b. July, 1744; m. (1), Oct. 8, 1767, SIMON CLARK, who d. Sept. 14, 1776, aged 33; (2), CHAPMAN. Children by first husband: (1) *Abigail.* (2) *Sarah.* (3) *Jesse.* (4) *Lydia N.*

36. vi. DANIEL, b. Sept., 1746; d. Oct. 7, 1824.

By second wife:

vii. NOAH, b. Jan. 2, 1751; d. Mar. 1, 1751.
viii. ELYDIA, b. Mar. 4, 1752; d. in infancy.
ix. NOAH, 2nd, b. Mar. 23, 1754; d. July 16, 1769.
x. LYDIA b. Mar. 23, 1754 (twin); d. before 1784.
xi. HANNAH, b. Oct. 10, 1758; d. Feb. 13, 1809; m. Nov. 20, 1783, widower AMOS SHEPARD, JR.

17. TIMOTHY[4] NORTH (*Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), third son of Thomas and Hannah (Woodford) North, was born at Farmington, Sept. 21, 1714, and died there July 31, 1788. He married Jan. 25, 1739, his cousin HANNAH, daughter of Thomas North (8). His six sons served in the Revolutionary War, and three of them, Thomas, Lot and Abijah, were pioneeers in the settling of Ohio and Kentucky after the war.

Timothy North's house was "burned to ashes," and the Connecticut Colonial Assembly sitting at Hartford Oct. 13, 1763, recompensed him for certain bills lost therein:

"Upon the memorial of Timothy North of Farmington, shewing to this Assembly that on the 21st day of April last his house was burned to ashes and also about nineteen shillings in bills emitted by this colony was burnt at the same time; praying that the same might be paid him out of the public treasury, etc., as per memorial on file:

"*Resolved*, by this Assembly, that the sum of nineteen shillings be paid to the said Timothy North out of the public treasury; and that the Treasurer is hereby empowered to pay the same."

Children, b. at Farmington:

37. i. ASA, b. Nov. 3, 1739; d. July 9, 1829.
38. ii. ELI, b. May 11, 1743; d. May 15, 1813.
iii. EUNICE, b. Jan. 10, 1746; d. Mar. 29, 1759.
39. iv. THOMAS, b. Aug. 29, 1748; d. Nov. 1, 1830.
40. v. SETH, b. April 6, 1752; d. May 15, 1822.

41. vi. Lc r, b. Jan. 20, 1756; d. Oct. 8, 1825.
42. vii. Abijah, b. Feb. 8; 1759; d. Mar. 23, 1850.
viii. Rhoda, b. Dec. 23, 1760; d. Jan. 28, 1763.
ix. Abi, b. Jan. 13, 1763; d. 1791; m. Thomas Perry.

18. DEA. ISAAC[4] NORTH (*Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Thomas and Martha (Roys) North, was born at Berlin, Sept. 27, 1703, and was baptized by Rev. Samuel Goodrich (the father of "Peter Parley"), who preached solid doctrinal sermons under an antique sounding board. He died in Berlin, Dec. 20, 1788, aged 86 years. In 1728 he married Mary, daughter of Joseph and Lydia (Smith) Woodford, with which family the Norths were very intimate. She was born Mar. 2, 1708, and died Aug. 25, 1798, aged 90 years.

Dea. Isaac North was the first enrolled member and the first deacon of the Second Congregational Church of Berlin, organized Feb. 9, 1775. He lived in a house still occupied and in good condition, situated one mile north of Berlin village, and later known as the Abijah North place. The highway was later changed from the front to the rear of the house so that the back door now faces the street.

Dea. Isaac North and his wife are both buried in the Beckley Cemetery, where their gravestones may be seen.

Children, b. at Berlin:

43. i. Isaac, b. Aug. 4, 1729; d. Nov. 17, 1804.
ii. Mary, b. Aug. 27, 1732; m. at Berlin, April 24, 1760, Thomas Gilbert, b. Oct. 4, 1738, son of Moses Gilbert. She became a church member in 1758.
44. iii. Jedediah, b. Jan. 16, 1734; d. Dec. 16, 1816.
iv. Lydia, b. Dec. 16, 1736; d. Oct. 1, 1741.
45. v. Samuel, b. Sept. 19, 1742; d. July 19, 1814.
vi. Seth, b. May 4, 1744; d. in infancy.
vii. Ruth, b. 1747; d. in infancy.
46. viii. Seth, 2nd, b. 1749; d. Feb. 29, 1820.

19. CAPT. THOMAS[4] NORTH (*Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Thomas and Martha (Roys) North, was born at Berlin Oct. 27, 1705. He married Elizabeth ———.

In 1743 he removed from Wethersfield to Sharon, where he lived for about ten years, and was one of the first proprietors of the iron works situated in the Hollow. He lived on the twenty-sixth home lot known as the Capt. Patchen place, later owned by

Mr. Chase. The Connecticut Colonial Assembly elected him ensign and later captain of the train band for the town of Sharon, by which last title he was afterwards known. He was also selectman of Sharon for several years. In 1753 he went into the western wilderness in Dutchess Co., N. Y., settling in the Little Nine Partners grant, now included in the towns of Pine Plains and Milan, and where were born his three youngest sons.

Children:

i. ELIZABETH, b. at Wethersfield, July 4, 1731; m. July 2, 1752, ELKANAH FULLER.
ii. RUTH, b. at Wethersfield, Nov. 6, 1741.
iii. THOMAS, b. at Sharon, Feb. 3, 1745–6. Perhaps the Thomas North recorded in the Federal Census of 1790 as head of a family in Granville, Washington Co., N. Y.
47. iv. DANIEL, b. about 1740–50.
v. BENJAMIN, removed to Otsego Co., N. Y.
48. vi. SAMUEL, b. Sept. 20, 1751; d. July 7, 1820.

20. JAMES NORTH[4] (*Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), third son of Thomas and Martha (Roys) North, was born at Christian Lane, now Berlin, April 17, 1709, and died at Canaan in 1758. He married SARAH SEYMOUR, who was born Dec. 2, 1712, and died Aug. 20, 1781. He was the progenitor of the New Britain branch of Norths, famous for their manufacturing enterprises. James North lived on the borders of Wethersfield, then removed to Canaan where he died.

EXTRACTS FROM COLONIAL RECORDS OF CONNECTICUT

"Upon the memorial of Sarah North of Canaan, administrix of the estate of James North, late of said Canaan, deceased, shewing to this assembly that the debts due from said deceased surmount his moveable estate the sum of seventy one pounds ten shillings and four pence one farthing lawful money; praying this assembly to improve the memorialist, or some other meet person, to sell so much of the real estate of said deceased as shall be sufficient to pay said sum and the incident charges etc. Resolved by this Assembly, that the memorialist have power and she is hereby empowered, to sell so much of the real estate of said deceased as shall be sufficient to pay said sum together with the incident charges arising thereon; taking the direction of the court of probate for the district of Sharon therein."

The above act was passed "at a General Assembly of the Governor and company of his Majesty's English Colony of Connecticut in New

England in America, holden in Hartford in said Colony, on the second Thursday of May (being the eleventh day of said month) and continued by several adjournments until the eighth day of June following, Annoque Donimi 1758."

General Assembly holden at Hartford, May 14, to June 10, 1761, the following act was passed:

"Upon the memorial of Judah Hart and Susan Hart, administrators of the estate of James North, late of Canaan, deceased, representing to this Assembly that the debts due from the estate of said deceased which was allowed by the court of probates for the district of Sharon surmount the whole moveable estate, and so much of the real estate of said deceased as hath already been sold by order of the General Assembly the sum of £31, 5 *s.* 8½ *d.* lawful money; praying that Capt. Thomas North of Sharon might be empowered to sell so much of real estate as to pay said sum within the incident charge of sale, taking the direction of the Court of probate in said district, as per the memorial appears: Resolved by this Assembly, that the said Thomas North have liberty, and liberty and authority is hereby granted unto him, to sell so much of said estate as shall be sufficient to pay said £31 5 *s.* 8½ *d.* with the incident charge of such sale; taking the direction of the court of probates in said district therein."

Children:

i. Thomas. During the French and Indian Wars, at the alarm for Fort William Henry in August, 1757, rode horses from Canaan for Capt. Uriah Stevens of that town. In 1760 he served with the rank of sergeant, from April 6 to Sept. 4 in Capt. John Sumner's Company, Gen. Lyman's Regiment, which participated in the capture of Montreal under General Amherst. In 1761 served from April 10 to Sept. 1 under Capt. Joseph Canfield of New Milford. Was drowned later during the wars, at the age of 19.

49. ii. Asher, b. 1741; d. Feb. 29, 1816.

iii. Lydia, b. 1746; d. April 18, 1814; unm.

50. iv. James, b. Jan. 14, 1748; d. May 14, 1833.

v. Sarah, b. Feb. 22, 1749; d. Sept. 15, 1822; m. Sept. 27, 1770, Judah Hart, Jr. Children: (1) *Sarah*, m. Asahel Hart. (2) *Salmon*, m. 1st, Sarah Goodrich; 2nd, Rosetta North. (3) *Judah*, m. Abigail Belden. (4) *Anna*, m. Truman Woodruff. (5) *Roxana*, m. 1st Albert Merriman; 2nd, James Beecher. (6) *Lydia*, m. Samuel Porter. (7) *Eliphaz*, m. Eliza Armstrong. (8) *Henry*. (9) *Amzi*.

vi. Mercy, b. 1753; d. Aug. 6, 1819; m. 1782, Samuel Bass, who d. Nov. 29, 1802, aged 50. Joined church 1778.

21. NATHANIEL[4] NORTH (*Nathaniel*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Nathaniel and Margaret (Holcomb) North, was born at Northington, now Avon, April 14, 1709, and died in 1754, aged 45, at Wethersfield, where he lived. He married May 12, 1731, THANKFUL ROOT, born at Newington, July 15, 1717, daughter of Joseph Root. No record of any grandchildren has been found.

Children:

i. JONATHON, b. June 10, 1738.

ii. ELNATHAN, b. June 10, 1738 (twin). Was a soldier in the French and Indian Wars, serving in five different campaigns. He enlisted April 11, 1755, under Capt. John Patterson, 5th Company, 1st Regiment, Connecticut Militia, and was discharged Oct. 24. In the campaign of 1756 he enlisted Mar. 27, again under Capt. Patterson, for service in the alarm of Fort William Henry and parts adjacent, and was discharged Oct. 24. In the campaign of 1757, also in service at Fort William Henry, he was for two weeks and four days under Capt. Lee of Farmington. On May 31, 1758, he enlisted in Capt. Eliphalet Whittelsey's Company, for the Canadian campaign, and was discharged Nov. 15, 1758. The following year he served from April 22 to Dec. 1 in Capt. King's Company, in the campaign of 1761.

iii. NATHANIEL, b. Feb. 6, 1740; d. Sept. 7, 1762. Was also a soldier in the French and Indian Wars, serving in 1761 in the company under Lieut.-Col. Smedley of Fairfield; Mar. 11, 1762, enlisted for the Havanna campaign in Capt. John Patterson's Company and died at Havanna, Sept. 7, 1762.

iv. AMOS, b. Oct. 30, 1742.

v. THANKFUL, b. Aug. 26, 1744; m. 1766 EZEKIAL LEWIS.

22. LIEUT. JOHN[4] NORTH (*Nathaniel*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Nathaniel and Margaret (Holcomb) North, was born at Farmington, May 13, 1711, and died at Goshen Oct. 22, 1785. He married Feb. 21, 1739, ESTHER STANLEY who was fifth in line from John Stanley, Sr., who died on the passage from England in 1634. She died Nov. 19, 1770, aged 72.

They removed in 1745 to Goshen. He served in the French and Indian Wars, and Oct. 31, 1760, the Colonial Assembly appointed him "lieutenant of the east company or train band in Goshen." He engaged in business, speculated largely in lands, and finally meeting with misfortune, died poor.

He and his wife are buried in the Goshen West Side Cemetery, where the tombstone still stands, erected by their grandson

Theodore North, with the inscription: "In memory of John North who died Oct. 22, 1785, aged 72 years." Four of his sons served in the Revolution.

Children:

i. ESTHER, b. at Farmington, Mar. 17, 1739; m. Nov. 11, 1758, ISAAC HUMPHREY of Goshen, son of Samuel and Hannah (Phelps) Humphrey. Children: (1) *Samuel*, b. Aug. 31, 1759; m., 1st, Mary Humphrey; 2nd, Priscilla Warren; 3rd, Roxy Culver; 4th, Sarah Hubbard. (2) *Isaac*, b. June 26, 1761; m. Hannah Brown of Canaan. (3) *Abraham*, b. Mar. 12, 1763; m. Huldah Baldwin. (4) *Ethan*, b. April 24, 1765. (5) *Esther*, b. April 24, 1765; d. 1806; m. Jesse Tirrell. (6) *Rosanna*, b. Sept. 14, 1767; m. 1794 Henry Lee. (7) *Eunice*, b. April 28, 1769; d. May 6, 1786; m. Joseph Bailey. (8) *Jonathon*, b. Mar. 21, 1771; d. April 10, 1835; m. 1792 Rachel Dowd. (9) *Roswell*, b. June 22, 1774; d. 1836; m. Ruth Gillet. (10) *Elizabeth*, b. April 7, 1776; also m. Henry Lee. (11) *Electa*, b. July 18, 1778; m. Heman Chapin. (12) *William*, b. June 5, 1783; d. Oct. 9, 1788. (13) *Guy*, b. July 29, 1786; m. his cousin Sarah, daughter of Simeon North (55), and in 1831 removed to Somerset, N. Y., where he d. Sept. 30, 1862.

ii. ABIJAH, b. at Farmington, Oct. 2, 1741; d. Nov. 29, 1741.

51. iii. ABIJAH, 2nd, b. at Farmington, Oct. 19, 1743; d. May 3, 1785.

iv. SARAH, b. Sept. 30, 1745; d. Aug. 6, 1832; m. Sept. 30, 1774, DAVID SMITH of Litchfield, b. 1752, and known as "Quaker Smith."

52. v. JOHN, b. at Goshen, Jan. 4, 1748; d. July 10, 1799.

vi. ELIZABETH, b. at Goshen, Jan. 1, 1750; d. Nov. 19, 1770.

53. vii. SETH, b. at Goshen, Oct. 2, 1752.

54. viii. STEPHEN, b. April 26, 1754.

ix. GAD, b. at Goshen, Oct. 10, 1756; d. at New Britain, Sept. 9, 1807, aged 51. He served in the Revolutionary War, 3rd Regiment, Connecticut Line, Feb. 28–Dec. 31, 1778, under Col. Samuel Willys. This command assisted in part in repelling the enemy at Danbury, April, 1778.

55. x. SIMEON, b. at Goshen, Feb. 28, 1758.

23. DAVID[4] NORTH (*Nathaniel*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), third son of Nathaniel and Margaret (Holcomb) North, was born at Farmington Aug. 4, 1721, and died in 1791. He married SARAH FULLER, who died in 1804, aged 76. They lived in Simsbury and Northington. David North served in the Revolutionary War, Brig.-Gen. Wolcott's Brigade, Col. Belden's Regiment, Capt. Wells' Company, April 10–May 22, 1777.

Children:

i. Sarah, b. 1752; d. 1774.
ii. Achsah, b. 1755; m. at Avon, Nov. 16, 1776, James Northaway of Goshen.
iii. Margaret, b. 1757; m. at Avon, Mar. 9, 1780, William McKinley of Goshen.
iv. Candace, b. 1759; d. Nov. 21, 1811; m. at Avon, Jan. 17, 1797, Capt. Dudley Woodford of Avon.
v. Joseph, b. 1761; d. 1761.
vi. Lucinda, b. 1762; d. 1788; m. Mar. 13, 1783, Oliver Lewis.
vii. Corinna, b. 1764; d. 1765.
viii. Corinna, 2nd, b. 1766; m. at Avon, Sept. 18, 1787, Gedor Woodruff.
ix. Son, b. 1769; d. in infancy.
x. Daughter, b. 1769; d. in infancy.
xi. Son, b. 1770; d. in infancy.

24. JOSEPH[4] NORTH (*Nathaniel*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Nathaniel and Margaret (Holcomb) North, was born at Farmington, April 2, 1730, and died at Lake George, N. Y., Nov. 28, 1775, while serving in the Revolutionary Army as fifer in Capt. Joel Clark's Company, Col. Jedediah Huntington's Regiment, Continental Army, in which he enlisted July 8, 1775. He married at Avon June 9, 1754, Sarah, daughter of Josiah Woodruff.

Child:

56. i. Isaiah, b. Nov. 13, 1754; d. Sept. 25, 1821.

25. DR. JOSEPH[4] NORTH (*Joseph*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Joseph and Martha (Denny) North, was born at Northington, now Avon, July 1, 1736, and died at Goshen, Aug. 7, 1806. He married Lucy Cole who died at Cornwall, Jan., 1829, aged 82, daughter of William Cole.

"Dr. North came with his father to Goshen when he was eight years old. It is related of him that when he was a young man, he used to spend some time with Dr. Joel Soper, reading his books, and although the teacher was but poorly taught (as were most of the medical men of those days) the young man acquired some knowledge of medicine and surgery. In surgery and especially in the setting of broken and dislocated bones he became eminently skillful. His medical and surgical practice was very considerable for many years. He was long remembered as a valuable citizen and as a man useful in his day; and

although some of his children and grandchildren have gone far beyond him in medical and surgical knowledge, it should be remembered that his opportunities were far less than theirs." ("History of Goshen.")

Children, b. at Goshen:

57. i. JOSEPH, b. May 14, 1769; d. Sept. 22, 1848.
58. ii. ELISHA, b. Jan. 8, 1771; d. Dec. 29, 1843.
iii. ETHEL (son), b. 1774; d. in Kentucky, Aug. 17, 1797. Physician.
59. iv. REUBEN, b. 1776; d. Feb. 4, 1853.
v. ESTHER, b. 1778; d. Aug. 25, 1831; unm.
vi. LUCY, b. Dec. 28, 1779; d. 1843; m. Jan. 22, 1811, SAMUEL D. STREET of Goshen. Children: (1) *Lamont*, b. June 1, 1812; m. Jan. 19, 1840, Diana Thomson. (2) *Lyman*, b. 1816; d. 1818. (3) *Lagrand*, b. and d. 1818. (4) *Lucy C.*, b. May 14, 1820.
vii. MARTHA, b. Sept. 1782; d. in Goshen, Dec. 30, 1821; m. Dec. 20, 1809, Norman Wadhams of Goshen, who m. (2) in 1822; Philena Hungerford. Children: (1) *Burr*, b. Sept. 23, 1810; m. Nancy Freeman. (2) *James*, b. Feb. 4, 1815; m., 1st, Sarah L. Oviatt; 2nd, Mrs. Fidelia (Curtiss) Platt. (3) *Catharine*, b. May 9, 1816; m. Abner C. Hard. (4) *Lyman S.*, b. Mar. 20, 1818; d. about 1878; unm.
viii. MARY b. April, 1784; d. April 30, 1842; m. ISAAC NEWLIN of Fishkill, N. Y. Children: (1) *Sarah*. (2) *Edward*. (3) *Howard*.
ix. DANIEL, b. June 1, 1787; d. 1868; m. LUCY (NORTON) ROOD, widow of Walter H. Rood, and daughter of Davis and Lois (Ferguson) Norton, Sangerfield, N. Y. No children.

26. EZEKIAL[4] NORTH (*Joseph*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Joseph and Martha (Denny) North, was born at Northington, Aug. 22, 1747, and died at Goshen, Sept. 13, 1832, aged 85. He married Mar. 4, 1773, ABIGAIL, daughter of Stephen Goodwin. She was born Aug. 8, 1752, and died at Goshen, April 11, 1814, aged 62. They lived on East Main Street, Goshen.

Ezekial North served in Capt. Seymour's Company, Maj. Sheldon's Regiment of Light Horse Connecticut Militia during the Revolution, Nov. 1–Dec. 29, 1776, accompanying Washington on his retreat through Delaware.

Children:

i. OLIVE, b. Nov. 11, 1773; d. at Goshen, Dec. 2, 1773.
ii. EZEKIAL, b. Feb. 20, 1775; d. at Waterloo, N. Y., Feb. 20,

1806. He was unm., and for many years a physician at Junius, N. Y., where he is buried.

iii. OLIVE B., b. Feb. 27, 1777; d. June 1, 1861; m. JESSE BEACH of Goshen. Child: *Horatio North*, b. 1818; m. Mary Lucus.

iv. MABLE, b. Jan. 28, 1779; d. at Goshen, Mar. 8, 1814; unm.

60. v. ISRAEL, b. Feb. 17, 1781; d. Nov 4, 1843.

vi. ABIGAIL, b. Jan. 7, 1783; d. at Great Barrington, Mass., Feb. 5, 1868. Buried at Stockbridge, Mass.

vii. NATHANIEL, b. Jan. 28, 1785; d. at Goshen, April 7, 1822; unm.

61. viii. JONATHON, b. April 4, 1787; d. July 10, 1864.

ix. NANCY, b. May 1, 1790; d. Sept. 1, 1822; unm.

62. x. DARIUS, b. Jan. 1, 1793; d. Dec. 30, 1843.

27. ASHBEL[4] NORTH (*Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Ebenezer and Sibyl (Curtis) North, was born, probably at Kensington, Oct. 3, 1731, and died at Torrington, July 9, 1800. He removed to Torrington with his father when a boy, and married Jan. 26, 1757, RUTH, daughter of Ebenezer and Sarah (Pomeroy) Lyman. She died Feb. 7, 1812, aged 77. Ashbel North was a farmer on what is known as the Phineas North place in Torrington, and was an enterprising man.

Children:

i. ROXALANY, b. Nov. 24, 1759; d. of smallpox, in 1777, 1 month after her marriage to Dr. Elkanah Hodges.

63. ii. PHINEAS, b. July 19, 1762.

iii. LEMUEL, b. Dec. 14, 1767; d. Mar. 3, 1787.

28. DEA. NOAH[4] NORTH (*Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Ebenezer and Sibyl (Curtis) North, was born at Kensington, Jan. 10, 1733, and died Mar. 4, 1818. He married (1) Mar. 25, 1756, JEMIMA, daughter of Abraham Loomis, who died Dec. 27, 1767; (2) April 29, 1771, ELIZABETH HUMPHREY who died Aug. 5, 1822.

Noah North went with his father from Kensington to Torrington, when he was less than 10 years old. In the latter town he became an important and influential citizen. In religion he was a puritan of the strict and thorough kind. In going to the barn one Sunday afternoon, his grandson Cyrus, accompanying him, slid across a little piece of ice. The old gentleman obtained a whip, and proceeded to use it on him severely, and the boy was heard at some distance crying and saying: "I won't do it again, I won't do it again." To which the old gentleman was heard to reply: "I don't mean you shall." This was done

as a religious duty rather than a matter of passion or want of love for the child.

Noah North represented Torrington in the legislature for several years, was selectman of the town, and deacon of the church.

Children, b. at Torrington:

i. NOAH, b. June 12, 1757; d. April 28, 1780.
64. ii. JUNIUS (Junia), b. Sept. 24, 1760; d. Nov. 14, 1828.
65. iii. REMEMBRANCE, b. Oct. 13, 1762; d. Aug. 10, 1802.
iv. JEMIMA, b. April 7, 1766; d. Dec. 10, 1818; m. ELIHU BARBER.
v. MARY, b. Dec. 19, 1767; d. Sept., 1827; m. HEZEKIA WEST, a Baptist minister. They removed to Pennsylvania.

29. MARTIN[4] NORTH (*Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), third son of Ebenezer and Sibyl (Curtis) North, was born at Berlin, Kensington parish, Dec. 13, 1734, and died in 1806. He married (1) April 2, 1760, ABIGAIL, daughter of William and Mary (North) Eno, and granddaughter of Thomas North (5); (2) June 27, 1782, MRS. MARY COE, by whom he had two children.

Martin North, with his sons Martin and Rufus, came from Danbury to Winchester where they built a house. In the French and Indian Wars, he served from June 9 to Dec. 1, 1756, under Capt. Benjamin Allen of Windsor. In the campaign of 1757 he served fifteen days in a Torrington company organized at the alarm of Fort William Henry in August. During the Revolution he served from July 7 to August 3, 1776, in Capt. Judson's Company, Maj. Skinner's Regiment, Light Horse Connecticut Militia, at New York.

Children, by first wife:

66. i. MARTIN, b. June 10, 1761; d. Mar. 23, 1816.
ii. ABIGAIL, b. Mar. 3, 1764; d. June 2, 1795.
iii. LUCINDA, b. June 6, 1767; d. 1845.
67. iv. RUFUS, b. Dec. 24, 1769; d. June 20, 1841.

By second wife:

v. NOAH, b. May 25, 1783; d. June 13, 1783.
68. vi. NOAH, 2d, b. July 22, 1785; d. Sept. 28, 1824.

30. EBENEZER[4] NORTH (*Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Ebenezer and Sibyl (Curtis) North, was born at Torrington, June 27, 1746, and died there Dec. 13, 1832. He married Feb. 16, 1769, Jerusha Cowles of Norfolk, born Jan. 6, 1750–1, daughter of Samuel Cowles.

Children, b. at Torrington:

i. PRUDENCE, b. Nov. 16, 1770; m. JONATHON SAXTON, JR., of Enfield, Mass., and had six children, including (1) *Jerusha*, b. 1800. (2) *Norman*, b. 1807. (3) *Ebenezer*, b. 1811. (4) *Melissa*, b. 1814.

69. ii. ENOS, b. Nov. 17, 1773.

1917228

FIFTH GENERATION

31. JOHN[5] NORTH (*Jonathon*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Jonathon and Mary (Wolcott) North, was born at Windsor, May 14, 1736, and died in 1803, probably at Sand Lake, Rensselaer Co., N. Y., where he had removed after living his early life at Canaan. He married at Norfolk, Nov. 17, 1763, AMY RUSSELL of East Haven, During the French and Indian Wars he enlisted from Canaan, June 12, 1759, in Capt. Tarball Whitney's Company, Col. David Wooster's Regiment. In 1760 he served from April 6 to Dec. 4 under Capt. Samuel Elmer of Sharon.

Children:

i. OLIVER, went West, unm.
ii. CHARLES, m. and removed to Canada. Two sons, *Eden* and *Oliver*, were living in Watertown, N. Y., in 1843.
70. iii. JOHN, b. at Canaan, Feb. 29, 1780; d. Mar. 20, 1848.
iv. AMY, m. DAILEY, of Sand Lake, N. Y.
v. SALLY, m. ALLEN, of Canada.

32. ASA[5] NORTH (*Jonathon*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Jonathon and Mary (Wolcott) North, was born at Canaan, Sept. 10, 1745, and died there Aug. 21, 1801. He married at Canaan, Feb. 11, 1773, SUSANNA, daughter of Nathan Newell. She died July 19, 1813.

Asa North lived for a number of years in Canaan, and then removed to Sheffield, Mass., where he was a farmer and kept a country store. The Federal Census of 1790 records him as head of a family in that town.

During the Revolution he served from April 6 to May 19, 1777, in Capt. Shepard's Company, Col. Belden's Regiment, Gen. Wolcott's Brigade, Connecticut Militia, at Peekskill, N. Y.

In 1794 he returned to Canaan and bought a farm of 130 acres with such good judgment that he paid for it with the lumber he cut from it. He also had an interest in an iron furnace. He and his wife were ardent Methodists, and frequent meetings were held at their house.

Children:

i. Clive, b. 1773; d. Feb. 10, 1810; m. at Sheffield, Mass., Nov. 16, 1789, William Cowles. Four children.

71. ii. Darius, b. Aug. 18, 1775; d. Jan. 21, 1847.

72. iii. Samuel, b. May 2, 1778; d. Aug. 28, 1863.

iv. Lucy Lavina, b. 1782; d. about 1855; m. Joseph Miles of Farmington, Ill. Children: (1) *Freeman*, b. 1804-5. (2) *Milo N.*, b. 1808; d. 1903.

73. v. Asahel, b. 1786; d. Oct. 9, 1839.

74. vi. Milo Linus, b. May 7, 1789; d. Feb. 22, 1856.

vii. Eunice, m. Ozias Preston.

viii. Abiram, b. 1791; d. at Albany, N. Y., July 26, 1867, where he m. ——— Harris. He was a Methodist divine and lived in Albany. Of the two sons whom he was known to have, one was probably *Asa D.* who married at Norfolk, Jan. 9, 1820, Clarissa D. Barden. Probably it was Abiram's daughter *Elizabeth* who was b. at Canaan, Mar. 17, 1812, and d. at Albany, N. Y., July 21, 1865, and m. in 1832, Horatio N. Northrup, and had Edward, b. July 4, 1834, Frances J., b. 1836, and Howard N., b. Nov. 15, 1846. ("Northrup Genealogy.")

ix. Son, b. and d. April 19, 1796.

33. SAMUEL[5] NORTH (*Samuel*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest surviving son of Samuel and Lois (Porter) North, was born at Farmington, July 17, 1740, and died there Aug. 11, 1806, aged 66. He married Nov. 29, 1770, Lucy Deming, born Dec. 5, 1747, daughter of Eliakim and Lucy (Gridley) Deming. She joined the church in 1775.

Samuel North was a farmer at East Farms, near Farmington, where all his children were born. He is buried in the old graveyard at Southington, with his brother Reuben, the latter's wife Julia, and his two sons Linus and Marcus. His wife spent her last seven years with her son Nathan at Boonville, N. Y.

Children:

i. Anna, b. Sept. 4, 1771; d. Sept. 21, 1830; m. Mar. 2, 1795, Gad Langdon of Windsor, Vt., son of Ebenezer and Katherine (Green) Langdon. Child: *Albert.*

ii. Clarissa, b. May 27, 1773; d. May 9, 1809; unm.

75. iii. Linus, b. Dec. 6, 1774; d. Aug. 17, 1828.

iv. Marcus, b. Sept. 18, 1776; d. at Savannah, Ga., Oct. 12, 1801; unm. He was a printer by trade.

76. v. Nathan, b. Sept. 3, 1778; d. Feb. 17, 1857.

vi. Sarah, b. Jan. 7, 1781; d. Oct. 13, 1809; m. Thomas H. Wadsworth of Farmington. Children: (1) *Marcus N.*, b.

1896; d. 1842; m. 1842, Julia Burt. (2) *Lucy*, b. 1807; m. William Moulton. (3) ———.

77. vii. Asahel, b. Sept. 3, 1782; d. Mar. 19, 1846.

viii. Lucy, b. Jan. 12, 1785; d. Jan. 31, 1817; m. Gen. Daniel Bowen of Windsor, Vt. Children: (1) *Ellen*, d. 1831. (2) *Cullen*.

ix. Sylvia, b. Jan. 2, 1787; d. at Ascutneyville, Vt., Sept. 8, 1868; also m. Gen. Daniel Bowen of Windsor, Vt. No children.

x. Samuel, b. Feb. 6, 1790; d. at Southington, Oct. 13, 1862; m. April 23, 1822, Jemima Gridley of Southington. No children. Lived in the south part of Farmington.

34. REUBEN[5] NORTH (*Samuel*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Samuel and Lois (Porter) North, was born at Farmington, May 23, 1743, and died there, Nov. 19, 1822. He married Dec. 1, 1776, Julianna, daughter of Daniel Curtis. She died Dec. 13, 1797, aged 50. They lived at East Farms, Farmington.

Children, b. at Farmington:

i. Lucretia, b. 1778; d. 1823; unm. Buried in Farmington.

ii. Eben C., b. 1781; d. at New Haven, 1824; m. ———; no children. He was a tallow chandler.

iii. Fanny, m. 1814, Stephen Rowe.

iv. Dolly, m. 1812, Brownell, son of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Brownell) Bulkeley. They removed to Coventry, Chenango Co., N. Y. Children: *George*, *Francis*.

v. Julia, m. 1812, Solomon C. Woodruff of Catskill, N. Y.

35. JOHN[5] NORTH (*Samuel*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Samuel and Lois (Porter) North, was born at Farmington, Oct. 5, 1748, and died there Aug. 7, 1840. He married at West Hartford, Jan. 19, 1775, Rhoda Merrill, who died in 1819, aged 69. He was a blacksmith, and lived at the north end of Farmington street.

Children, b. at Farmington:

i. Susan, b. June 6, 1775; d. May 26, 1863; m. Nov. 7, 1802, Pomeroy Strong of Farmington, son of Col. John and Mercy (Pomeroy) Strong, b. April 9, 1777, d. Sept. 13, 1861.

78. ii. Aaron, b. 1777.

79. iii. John Adna, b. 1779; d. April 4, 1865.

iv. Lucinda, d. aged 9 months.

80. v. Adna, b. 1785; d. Jan. 1, 1822.

vi. Lucinda, b. April 7, 1787; m. (1) Solomon Curtiss. Child: *Cornelia*. She m. (2) John Strong of Charlotte, Vt. Child: *John*.

vii. Nancy, b. 1789; d. 1809.

36. DANIEL[5] NORTH (*Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Daniel and Mary (Northaway) North, was born at Farmington, in Sept., 1746, and died there Oct. 7, 1824, in which year he joined the church. He married (1) in 1771, ANNA, daughter of Nathan Judd of New Britain; (2) MARY LARCUM, who joined the church in 1808 and died Mar. 2 of the same year, aged 56; (3) July 12, 1810, MRS. JEMIMA POTTER of Avery, who died Mar. 23, 1823, aged 70. Daniel North lived at Eastern Farms, Farmington.

Children, by first wife, b. at Farmington:

81. i. NOAH, b. 1772; d. about 1850.
ii. IRA, b. 1774; d. in infancy.
iii. LYDIA, b. 1776; m. ROGER CLARK of Wethersfield.
82. iv. IRA, b. 1778.
v. POLLY, b. 1780; m. HARMON, of Westfield, N. Y.
vi. RHODA, b. 1783; m. 1809, GAD WRIGHT.
vii. } TWINS, b. 1786; d. in infancy.
viii. }
ix. OZEM, b. 1787; d. 1788.
x. ANNA, b. 1790; m. 1818, MARTIN STEDMAN.

37. ASA[5] NORTH (*Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Timothy and Hannah (North) North, was born at Farmington, Nov. 3, 1739, and died at Avon July 9, 1829. He married (1) Mar. 8, 1770, MARGARET LUSK of New Britain, who died Dec. 16, 1802, aged 56; (2) in 1804, RHODA HUMPHREY, who died in 1831, aged 92. He joined the church with his first wife in 1774. Their residence was on Lovely Street, Avon.

Asa North served in the French and Indian Wars, April 18 to Dec. 1, 1761, in Capt. King's Company of the Connecticut Militia. In the Revolution he served in Capt. Seymour's Company, Maj. Sheldon's Regiment, Light Horse Connecticut Militia, Oct. 25, to Dec. 24, 1776. This command accompanied in whole or in part, Gen. Washington on his retreat through New Jersey in December, 1776.

Children, by first wife, b. at Farmington:

i. RHODA, b. Mar. 4, 1771; d. at Candor, N. Y., Sept. 3, 1850; m. at Avon, April 8, 1793, EBENEZER SANFORD, b. Wethersfield, June 1, 1771; d. Milan, Mich., Oct. 8, 1838. They removed to Owego, N. Y., in 1808. Ten children.
ii. TIMOTHY, b. Dec. 22, 1773; d. 1775.
83. iii. ASA, b. 1775.
iv. ISABEL, b. Feb. 22, 1780; d. Oct. 1, 1854; m. at Avon, Nov. 26,

1798, DAVID H., son of David and Susannah (Hart) Gleason, b. Sept. 8, 1776, d. May 6, 1850. They lived on her father's place, later removing to Sherman, N. Y. Children: (1) *Hiram*, b. Sept. 17, 1800. (2) *Nancy*, b. Oct. 20, 1803. (3) *Asahel*, b. May 12, 1806.

v. NANCY, b. April, 1785; d. Feb. 27, 1866; m. Nov. 21, 1803, CHAUNCEY WOODFORD, son of Bissell and Delight (Thomson) Woodford, b. Oct. 14, 1782. They removed in 1805 to Candor, N. Y., where they were among the first settlers of the town.

38. ELI[5] NORTH (*Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Timothy and Hannah (North) North, was born at Farmington May 11, 1743, and died at Avon May 15, 1813, aged 70. He married at Avon, Oct. 3, 1765, his cousin EUNICE, daughter of James and Thankful (North) Hart. She was born Aug. 9, 1746, and died Aug. 4, 1824. They joined the church in 1777, and lived on Lovely Street, Avon. He was a soldier in the Revolution (unofficial record).

Children:

i. EUNICE, b. June 24, 1767; d. April 27, 1833; m. Jan. 28, 1790, DANIEL COWLES, 3RD.

84. ii. ELIJAH, b. 1768; d. May 29, 1808.

iii. IRENA, m. 1801, SAMUEL GRIDLEY, of Collinsville, Conn., and Spencer, N. Y.

iv. TIMOTHY, m. (1) Jan. 10, 1802; POLLY LARKUM; (2) June 28, 1829, ANNA DAY. No children. Resided in Candor, N. Y.

85. v. JAMES, b. 1781; d. April 22, 1833.

vi. ROXY, m. 1812, SAMUEL TEEL.

vii. CYNTHIA, b. 1786; m. AMRI GARRETT, Candor, N. Y.

viii. SOPHRONIA, b. 1788; m. WILLIAM MONROE.

39. THOMAS[5] NORTH (*Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), third son of Timothy and Hannah (North) North, was born at Farmington, Aug. 29, 1748, and died in Switzerland Co., Ind., Nov. 1, 1830. He married (1) Jan. 14, 1781, SIBYL, daughter of James Gridley. She was born Sept. 25, 1762, and died Jan. 31, 1810. He married (2) Nov. 17, 1810, MRS. BATHSHEBA DENTON.

Thomas North left Farmington early in life and settled in New York State, living in New Cornwall, and West Point, Orange Co. About 1800 he removed with his family to Switzerland Co., Ind., where he was later joined by his brother Lot.

The fa m on which they lived, died and were buried, near Rising Sun, Ind., remained in the family until 1913.

During the Revolution Thomas North served in the 1st Company, 2nd Regiment, Gen. Spencer's (Connecticut) Continental Army, May 12, to Dec. 13, 1775. This command was at Boston in 1775. Some detachments were in the Battle of Bunker Hill, and others went the same year with Arnold on his expedition through the wilderness to Quebec.

Children, by first wife:

i. DELIA SOPHIA, b. June 20, 1784; m. Nov. 15, 1815, ALFRED SCUDDER. Children: (1) *Sibyl.* (2) *Susan.*

86. ii. THOMAS, b. Mar. 15, 1787.

87. iii. ROYAL FLINT, b. Feb. 24, 1790; d. May 11, 1860.

iv. OLIVER GRIDLEY, b. at West Point, N. Y., Sept. 5, 1794; d. July 5, 1814; unm.

88. v. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. at West Point, N. Y., April 21, 1797; d. July 13, 1873.

40. SETH[5] NORTH (*Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), fourth son of Timothy and Hannah (North) North, was born at Farmington, April 6, 1752, and died there May 15, 1822. He married ABIGAIL, daughter of Stephen and Abigail (Gridley) Hart. She was born Mar. 18, 1751, and died Aug. 2, 1813. He lived on his father's place in Farmington and was a soldier in the Revolution, enlisting Feb. 6, 1776. ("War Dep't Records.")

He did not have the habit which all good Christians possessed in those days of attending church, and he was familiarly known by the good people of Farmington as "Sinner North."

Child:

89. i. GUY, b. at Farmington, 1779; d. Aug. 1815.

41. LOT[5] NORTH (*Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), fifth son of Timothy and Hannah (North) North, was born at Farmington, Jan. 20, 1756, and died at North's Landing, Ind., Oct. 8, 1825. He married Dec. 7, 1780, SILENCE HORSFORD, who was born Feb. 11, 1762, and died Aug. 14, 1835, at North's Landing.

Lot North was a drummer boy in the Revolution (family record). In 1799 he removed to Whitestown, N. Y., then to Kentucky, and finally settled about 1808–9 in Switzerland Co., Ind., near his brother Thomas, and engaged in farming.

Children, first nine probably born at Farmington:

90. i. SYDNEY, b. Jan. 12, 1782; d. Feb. 4, 1845.
ii. ALMIRA, b. Mar. 18, 1784; d. Oct. 1, 1852; m. April 1, 1806, BEVERLY MILLER. Children: (1) *James*, b. 1807. (2) *Polly*, b. 1808. (3) *Benjamin*, b. 1810. (4) *Lot*, b. 1812. (5) *Joseph* b. 1814. (6) *Thomas*, b. 1816. (7) *Edmund*, b. 1820.
91. iii. ABIJAH, b. Dec. 25, 1787; d. Feb. 26, 1859.
iv. RUFUS, b. Sept. 5, 1789; m. Feb. 16, 1815, CATHERINE BURNS. Children: (1) *Royal Flint*, b. Oct. 14, 1816; d. Dec. 30, 1817. (2) *Garrett*, b. Dec. 30, 1817.
v. ABI, b. May 21, 1791; m. Jan. 25, 1813, WILLIAM MARSH. Children: (1) *Eliza Ann*, b. 1813. (2) *Fielding*, b. 1815. (3) *Clarinda Ann*, b. 1817. (4) *Willis*, b. 1819. (5) *Letitia Ann*, b. 1822. (6) *William T.*, b. 1824. (7) *Abijah N.*, b. 1825. (8) *George W.*
92. vi. ASAHEL, b. Nov. 3, 1792; d. Mar. 1, 1875.
93. vii. LEVI, b. Mar. 11, 1793; d. Aug. 20, 1845.
viii. OLIVE, b. Oct. 18, 1794; d. July 20, 1795.
ix. HULDAH, b. June 20, 1796; d. Oct. 20, 1830; unm.
x. NANCY, b. Jan. 5, 1800; m. Jan. 16, 1817, THOMAS BENNETT. Children: (1) *Reed*, b. 1818. (2) *Oliver H. P.*, b. 1819. (3) *Abijah N.*, b. 1820. (4) *Asahel*, b. 1823. (5) *Almira M.*, b. 1825.

42. ABIJAH[5] NORTH (*Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), sixth and youngest son of Timothy and Hannah (North) North, was born at Farmington, Feb. 8, 1759, and died in Gallatin Co., Ky., Mar. 23, 1850. He married in Fayette, afterwards Bourbon Co., Ky., July 20, 1786, SALLY MARSH.

Abijah North was a soldier in the Revolution. His service record as supplied by the Bureau of Pensions is:

Enlisted May, 1776, for 5 months—Conn., under Capt. Hooker.
May, 1777, for 1 month—Conn., under Capt. Hooker.
June, 1778, for 3 months—under Capt. Bray and Col. Enos.
Sept., 1778 to Oct. 1781—in Springfield, Mass., under Capt. Faxton and Col. Mason.

Service under Capt. Bray seems to be confused with that of his cousin Abijah North (49).

Abijah North was in the battles of Ticonderoga and Crown Point under Col. Ethan Allen, enlisting in 1775, according to the New York state record.

An interesting account of his pioneer life is contained in his reply to Rev. William S. Porter's request for information regard-

ing his family. The original letter is in the possession of the Connecticut Historical Society at Hartford.

Warsaw, Gallatin Co., Kentucky.
October, 1844.

Dear Sir:

The Postmaster of Warsaw handed me your letter dated August the 29, 1844, requesting the lineage of the Norths in this country. In the year 1784 I took passage on board a small coaster at New York and went ashore at Beaufort, North Carolina, where I spent the summer. In the autumn of that year I joined a company of hunters and passed through a wilderness of 200 miles to Kentucky. Resided there till the 20th of July, 1786. I then married and settled myself in Bourbon County where I resided till October. I then went on an expedition against the Shawnees on the head waters of the Big Miami where we burned and destroyed 16 of their towns. On the 10th of May, 1791, I moved to what is now Harrison County where I resided till June, 1825. I then moved my family to Gallatin County to a tract of 1,200 acres which I had purchased there, and on which I now reside in good health. My wife is also in good health in the 78th year of her age.

In 1799 Brother Lot moved to Kentucky and afterwards to Switzerland County, State of Indiana. I had two sons, Henry who now lives on my farm, and Thomas who went to Louisiana and died there in 1825 leaving two sons, John and Thomas. My son Henry has three sons, Joseph, Theodore and Constantine, and four daughters. Brother Lot's eldest son Sydney moved to the western part of Indiana. His son Abijah has been a representative in the Indiana Legislature and is now a wealthy merchant in Rising Sun. His other sons, Asel and Levi, are wealthy. Brother Thomas died in Switzerland County, Indiana, where his sons, Royal and George now reside and are good farmers.

You will excuse my bad writing. I have almost lost the use of my pen.

With respect, I am yours,

Abijah North.

Abijah North became a slave-owner, but he liberated the sixteen slaves which he acquired.

Children, b. in Gallatin Co.:

94. i. Henry T., b. April 27, 1787; d. July 9, 1865.
ii. Thomas, b. ———; d. in Louisiana, 1825; m. Polly Davis. Children: *John, Thomas.*
iii. Elizabeth, b. April 21, ——; m. June 29, 1820, James Gridley. Children: (1) *Emily*, b. 1821; m. V. Brashiers. (2) *Oliver D.*, b. 1823. (3) *Eliza C.*, b. 1825; m. Nat Cromwell. (4) *William Henry*, m. ———. (5) *Abijah N.*, m. Deliliah Craig.
iv. Polly, m. Joseph Blackburn.

43. LIEUT. ISAAC[5] NORTH, JR. (*Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Dea. Isaac and Mary (Woodford) North, was born at Berlin, Aug. 4, 1729, and died there Nov. 17, 1804. He married Jan. 18, 1753, HEPZIBAH, daughter of Hezekia and Martha (Beckley) Hart of Berlin, and a descendant of Stephen Hart, original proprietor of Hartford. She was born April 16, 1732, and died Nov. 3, 1817. He married (2) ELIZABETH ——— [?].

Isaac North, Jr., lived in a large brown house in Berlin, long since gone to decay, that stood on the opposite side of the road from that of his father. In 1786, for the consideration of £22, he deeded six acres of land to his son Abel. This land lies on the north side of the road coming toward the village from Christian Lane, and the house thereon standing, long known as the Pollard place, was built by Abel North.

The Connecticut Colonial Assembly, Oct. 13, 1763, appointed Isaac North, Jr., "to be Ensign of the eighteenth company or train band in the 6th Regiment in this Colony." He was also a soldier in the Revolution, with the rank of second lieutenant in Capt. Wells' Company, Brig.-Gen. Wolcott's Brigade, Connecticut Militia, April 10–22, 1777. The Federal Census of 1790 records Isaac North, Jr., as head of a family in Berlin.

Children, b. at Berlin:

i. SELAH, b. Oct. 22, 1753; d. at Wethersfield, Sept. 6, 1786–7; m. MARY ———. No children. Marched from Wethersfield for the relief of Boston in the Lexington alarm, 1775, and served six days. In 1778 he was sergeant of Capt. Wright's Company, Col. Enos' Regiment, Connecticut Militia, on the Hudson River.

95. ii. JOSEPH, b. April 16, 1756; d. Sept. 18, 1819.

iii. HEPZIBAH, b. Nov. 10, 1757; d. Feb. 25, 1819; m. ISAAC PORTER, b. 1755, son of Aaron Porter and a descendant of John Porter, original proprietor of Windsor.

96. iv. ABEL, b. April 8, 1761; d. May 22, 1839.

v. LYDIA, b. May 31, 1764; m. DAVID DEMING.

97. vi. SALMON, b. Oct. 25, 1767; d. May 25, 1817.

98. vii. ISAAC, b. 1771; d. Sept. 13, 1823.

44. JEDEDIAH[5] NORTH (*Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Dea. Isaac and Mary (Woodford) North, was born at Berlin, Jan. 16, 1734, and died there Dec. 16, 1816. He married (1) at Berlin, Jan. 27, 1757, SARAH WILCOX, daughter of Daniel and Sarah (White) Wilcox. She was born

in 1739 and died Oct. 5, 1775. He married (2) Feb. 20, 1777, Abigail Andrews of Worthington. After her husband's death she joined her children in Meredith, N. Y., where she died. He is buried in the Beckley cemetery beside his first wife.

Jedediah North was a very religious man. He was remembered by his grandchildren for his strict observance of the Sabbath Day. On Sundays, when they went according to their custom, to his house to spend the noon hour between church services, they always found him seated at a table with his Bible before him. Once he appeared at his back door and caught them in the act of picking up pears under a tree; he called out: "Children, there are plenty of pears in the house that you can have, but you must not pick them up from the ground on Sunday."

He joined the Kensington Church in 1758 and was a charter member of the Second Congregational Church in Berlin, founded in 1775, of which his father was the first deacon. His house, on the east side of the way at the north end of Berlin village, has been moved back from the street and is now used as a barn. He bought land of Josiah Burnham in 1786. Recorded as of Berlin in the first Census of 1790. He had eleven children and over eighty grandchildren.

Children, by first wife, b. at Berlin:

i. Asa, b. July 17, 1758; removed to Bennington, Vt., where he is recorded in the Federal Census of 1790. He m. Mabel Sage. Children: (1) *A son*, d. in infancy. (2) *Mindwell*, m. Cornwall.

99. ii. Levi, b. April 16, 1760; d. Oct. 2, 1846.

100. iii. David, b. April 23, 1762; d. Feb., 1831.

101. iv. Simeon, b. July 13, 1765; d. Aug. 25, 1852.

102. v. Stephen, b. Jan. 26, 1767; d. Jan. 11, 1842.

vi. Sarah, b. Aug. 31, 1769; d. June 21, 1822, m. 1787, Rev. Jacob Spalding, and lived in Lisle, Broome Co., N. Y. Children: (1) *Linus*, b. Sept. 19, 1788. (2) *Jacob*, b. Mar. 3, 1790. (3) *Sophia*, b. Nov. 14, 1791; d. Feb. 27, 1881; m. Levi Woodruff. (4) *Mabel*, b. Dec. 18, 1793; d. April 19, 1885; m. Moses Hinman. (5) *Aspha*, b. Jan. 24, 1796; d. June 19, 1803. (6) *Patience*, b. May 24, 1798; d. June 22, 1863; m. Stephen North (218). (7) *Simeon*, b. Feb. 23, 1800; d. June 19, 1807. (8) *Sarah*, b. Jan. 10, 1802; d. Feb. 9, 1870; m. Seth Taft. (9) *Daniel*, b. Feb. 25, 1804. (10) *Jedediah*, b. Jan. 19, 1806. (11) *Lucy*, b. Sept. 18, 1808; d. July 3, 1868; m. Lewis Cook. (12) *Emily*, b. and d. 1811. (13) *Emily North*, b. Feb. 20, 1812; d. Nov. 3, 1813.

vii. OLIVE, b. Aug. 26, 1772; d. 1849; m. ELISHA, son of Peter Cheney of Berlin. Removed about 1835 to Lima, O., and later to Roscoe, Ill. Mr. Cheney was a famous clock maker. He d. July 2, 1847. Children: (1) *Clarissa*, b. Feb. 5, 1794; m. Dea. Joseph Savage. (2) *Olcott*, b. May 27, 1795. (3) *Polly*, b. Dec. 11, 1796; m. 1826, Richard Cowles. (4) *Harriet*, b. Dec. 23, 1798; d. May 2, 1889; m. 1819, John North (201). (5) *Orry*, b. Feb. 5, 1804; m. Walter W. Warner. (6) *Olive*, b. Feb. 5, 1804; d. 1895; m. Norris Wilcox. (7) *Benjamin*, b. Aug. 11, 1808; m., 1st, Adelia Blinn; 2nd, Rebecca G. Noggle.

viii. PATIENCE, b. Oct. 1, 1775; m. Nov. 4, 1798, SILAS, son of David Beckley of New Haven. Children: (1) *Emma*, b. July, 1799; m. May 7, 1821, Horace Porter. (2) *Silas*, b. April 21, 1802; m., 1st, Elizabeth Lyie; 2nd, Amelia Potter.

By second wife:

103. ix. NOAH, b. April 25, 1778.

x. LYDIA, b. May 29, 1780; d. Mar. 28, 1857; m. (1) Sept. 17, 1800, JOEL HART, b. June 14, 1779, d. Oct. 16, 1811, son of Jehudah and Mary (Munson) Hart of New Britain; (2) RILEY. Removed to Meredith, N. Y. Children by 1st husband: (1) *Stephen*, b. April 12, 1801; m. July, 1831, Eliza Buck. (2) *Seth*, b. Nov. 13, 1804; m., 1st, Vesta Curtis; 2nd, Mary Wilson. (3) *Lydia*, b. July 9, 1806; m. June 12, 1828, Carlisle Olmstead. (4) *Mary*, b. Nov. 9, 1808; m. Oct. 8, 1827, Salmon Baldwin.

xi. HANNAH, b. June 11, 1782; m. Oct. 4, 1801, JOSIAH D. WELLS, Wethersfield and Meredith, N. Y. He d. Sept. 3, 1831, aged 51. Large family of children.

45. SAMUEL[5] NORTH (*Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), third son of Dea. Isaac and Mary (Woodford) North, was born at Berlin, Sept. 19, 1742, and died there July 19, 1814. He married at Avon June 28, 1764, LOIS WOODFORD, daughter of Sergt. Joseph and Sarah (North) Woodford, died Sept. 15, 1783, aged 41.

He lived in Berlin near his father, and is recorded as of that town in the Federal Census of 1790. He was a charter member of the Second Congregational Church founded in 1775.

He was probably the Corp. Samuel North who enlisted in Lieut. Porter's Company, 6th Regiment, Connecticut Militia, during the Revolution.

Children, b. at Berlin:

i. RHODA, b. April 6, 1765; d. Feb. 1, 1766.

ii. CAROLINE, b. Sept. 9, 1767; d. Jan. 17, 1768.

iii. SAMUEL, b. April 3, 1769; d. in the West.

iv. Lois, b. Jan. 28, 1771; d. at Falmouth, Me., July 20, 1786.
v. Rhoda, b. Oct. 3, 1773; m. Samuel Davis.
vi. Caroline, b. June 18, 1775; m. 1801, her cousin, David North (100) and removed to Meredith, N. Y.
vii. Chloe, b. Oct. 9, 1778; m. April 14, 1805, William Spalding of Meredith, N. Y.
104. viii. Elijah, b. Dec. 12, 1781.
ix. Elisha. Removed to Falmouth, Me. with his brother; m. Nov. 8, 1807, Abigail Stevens. In the old burying ground at Westbrook, Me., is a stone marked "Abigail North, died Jan. 30, 1825, aged 34 years, wife of Elisha."

46. SETH[5] NORTH (*Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]) fourth son of Dea. Isaac and Mary (Woodford) North, was born at Berlin May 4, 1749, and died there Feb. 29, 1820. He married at Avon Nov. 26, 1772, Eunice, born in 1750, died Sept. 18, 1819, daughter of Joseph and Sarah (North) Woodford.

Seth North lived in Berlin near his father, and is recorded as of that town in the Federal Census of 1790. He was a charter member of the Second Congregational Church organized in 1775. He and his wife are buried in the Beckley cemetery.

Children, b. at Berlin:

i. Eunice, b. Oct. 25, 1773; d. at Wethersfield, Jan. 19, 1826; m. 1793, David Woodruff of Farmington and Enfield, b. May 26, 1770, d. June 10, 1839. Children: (1) *Hiram*, b. April 13, 1796; d. 1872. (2) *David*, b. Sept. 10, 1800; d. 1882; m. Emeline S. Allen. (3) *Almeria*, b. Dec. 26, 1802; d. 1871; m. William Harrison. (4) *Eunice*, b. 1804; d. 1865; m. Benjamin Green. (5) *Mary*, b. 1806; d. 1875; m. John W. Parkhurst. (6) *Julia*, b. Feb. 14, 1808; d. 1892; m. Dana Read. (7) *Lucretia*, b. 1812; d. 1891; m. 1851, Henry B. Wilcox.
105. ii. Silas, b. Dec. 14, 1774; d. Dec. 28, 1839.
106. iii. Seth, b. April 3, 1777.
iv. Rosetta, b. Sept. 15, 1778; d. Oct. 6, 1862; m. (1) Jan. 1, 1802, Elisha Williams, who d. Mar. 9, 1809, aged 36; (2) June 2, 1817, widower Salmon, son of Judah and Sarah (North) Hart, b. May 20, 1775, d. Sept. 18, 1857.
v. Sarah, b. 1782; d. June 10, 1822; m. 1810, her cousin, Isaac North (98).
vi. Almira, b. 1784; unm.
vii. Esther, b. 1786; d. Mar. 7, 1860; m. Russell Clark, who d. Feb. 28, 1856. Three children.
107. viii. Abijah, b. 1792; d. Sept. 30, 1864.

47. DANIEL[5] NORTH (*Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]) was born about 1750, probably at Little Nine Partners,

Dutchess Co., N. Y., where in April, 1775, he was one of the signers of a protest circulated against the British Government. He married KATRINE HAWVER and removed to Ulster Co., N. Y., with his brother Samuel, and was probably the Daniel North who enlisted in the Revolution from that county as given in the state records. The Federal Census of 1790 records him as head of a family in Marbletown, Ulster Co., N. Y., of three males over sixteen years, two under sixteen and two females.

Children:

108. i. JOHN DANIEL, b. about 1772.
ii. ROBERT.
iii. DEBORAH.
iv. CATHERINE, m. JOHN, son of Jonathan and Lucy Abbey.

48. SAMUEL[5] NORTH (*Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]) was born Sept. 20, 1751, probably at Little Nine Partners, Dutchess Co., N. Y., where his father had removed from Sharon, Conn. He married ELIZABETH AVERY, born April 19, 1752, died Dec. 18, 1828, and lived in his native village until some time before the outbreak of the Revolution, by which time he had removed to Marbletown, Ulster Co., N. Y., where he bought and cleared a large farm, and from where he enlisted in the war. ("N. Y. State Records.") In the Federal Census of 1790 he is recorded as head of a family in Marbletown. He died there July 7, 1820.

Children, first three b. in Dutchess Co., remainder in Ulster Co., N.Y.:

i. POLLY, Nov. 20, 1772; m. YERPENNING.
109. ii. JOHN S., b. Feb. 13, 1775; d. April 10, 1855.
iii. KATY, b. Feb. 23, 1778 (?); d. 1816.
110. iv. BENJAMIN, b. Mar. 1, 1779; d. Oct. 20, 1848.
v. WILLIAM, b. Nov. 9, 1782.
111. vi. DANIEL, b. Jan. 13, 1785; d. July 20, 1851.
vii. RACHEL, b. Oct. 23, 1786; m. SAMUEL HURD.
111½ viii. SAMUEL, JR., b. Sept. 9, 1788; d. Mar. 5, 1841.
ix. SALLY, b. 1790-2.
x. ROBERT, b. 1790-2.

49. ASHER[5] NORTH (*James*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of James and Sarah (Seymour) North, was born probably near Wethersfield in 1741, and died at New Britain Feb. 29, 1816. He married April 29, 1773, BETSEY FOSTER, and they joined the church the same year. They lived west of

Clark's Hill, near New Britain. Mr. North was of short stature and said to be eccentric. During the French and Indian Wars he served in the campaign of 1761 in Capt. John Patterson's (Farmington) Company.

Children, b. at New Britain:

i. SAMUEL. Went South. No family.
ii. THOMAS, bapt. June 8, 1788. Was a mariner with headquarters in New York. Children: (1) *James*. (2) *Mary Ann*, and perhaps others.
iii. ASHER, JR., bapt. June 8, 1788. Lived in New York City. Family untraced.
iv. BETSEY, bapt. June 8, 1788; m. (1) SAMUEL CARTER; (2) AMOS PARMELEE.
v. EDWARD. Mariner, d. at sea.
vi. MARY, b. Jan. 6, 1785; m. (1) July 10, 1804, ELISHA STONE; (2) DAVID BUEL of Litchfield. No children.
vii. SALLY, b. July 29, 1787; m. Oct. 1, 1809, IRA, son of Solomon Buel, Jr., of Litchfield, a Revolutionary soldier. Children: (1) *Maria C.* b. 1810; m. William Tuttle. (2) *Louisa*, b. 1813; m. Clark Newcomb. (3) *Julia A.*, b. 1816; m. Lewis Downy. (4) *Sarah*, b. 1818; m. Henry Merrill. (5) *James H.*, b. 1820. (6) *Elizabeth*, b. 1822. (7) *John M.*, d. young. (8) *Myron*.
viii. JAMES, d. at Harwinton, Aug. 8, 1822.
ix. SALOME, m. AUGUSTUS BUEL of Litchfield.

50. CAPT. JAMES[5] NORTH (*James*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), third son of James and Sarah (Seymour) North, was born Jan. 18, 1748, and died at New Britain, May 14, 1833. He married (1) Sept. 29, 1774, RHODA, daughter of Anthony and Mary (Burnham) Judd. She was born Jan. 9, 1754, and died Mar. 15, 1824. He married (2) Feb. 26, 1828, ANN, widow of Capt. Justus Francis, and daughter of Dea. Timothy Stanley. She died Oct. 3, 1852.

James North lost his father when he was ten years old, and then went to New Britain to learn the trade of blacksmith from John Richards of Stanley Quarter, and had his shop at first on the site of his grandson, Henry North's house in New Britain opposite the Episcopal Church, then moved it opposite his own house, the same in which his son Henry lived and died. He was a man of enterprise and influence, and did much to build up New Britain. He was in public offices, captain in the militia, magistrate and representative in the legislature. He was appointed treasurer and clerk of the school and ecclesiastical society. Having a sound body, a good trade and a handsome property by

his wife, he began his career in life with fair prospects, which by great diligence and economy, proved a success. ("History of New Britain.")

Children, by first wife, b. at New Britain:

i. RHODA, b. Jan. 10, 1776; d. before 1841; m. MATTHEW CLARK. Children: (1) *James S.*, b. Nov. 3, 1794; d. Feb. 7, 1820; m. Oct. 9, 1817, Amanda Rowe. (2) *George*, b. Aug. 1, 1796; d. young. (3) *Lucy*, b. Mar. 6, 1799; d. young. (4) *Abi*, b. Feb. 5, 1801; d. Jan. 18, 1840; unm. (5) *Dan*, m. Sept. 4, 1827, Mary Whittlesey. (6) *George*, b. Aug. 18, 1807; d. young.

112. ii. JAMES, b. Dec. 19, 1777; d. Sept. 29, 1825.

113. iii. SETH JUDD, b. Aug. 13, 1779; d. Mar. 10, 1851.

114. iv. ALVIN, b. Sept. 4, 1781; d. Sept. 1, 1865.

v. HENRY, b. Nov. 3, 1783; d. in infancy.

vi. ABI, b. Nov. 21, 1784; d. 1868; m. Oct. 10, 1802, AMON, son of Lot and Rhoda (Wadsworth) Stanley of New Britain. Children: (1) *Julia*, b. Dec. 24, 1803. (2) *Thomas*, b. Sept. 22, 1805. (3) *Henry*, m. June 10, 1820, Eliza Stanley North, daughter of Seth Judd North (113). (4) *James*, b. Oct. 22, 1809; d. in infancy. (5) *James, 2nd*, b. Mar. 31, 1812. (6) *Augustus*.

vii. NANCY, b. Jan. 11, 1787; d. June 18, 1818; m. Oct. 11, 1807, CYRUS, son of Joseph Booth.

115. viii. HENRY, 2ND, b. Sept. 24, 1789; d. Feb., 1853.

ix. ORPHA, b. Aug. 12, 1793; d. Jan. 12, 1848; m. Mar. 12, 1812, DR. SAMUEL HART of New Britain, son of Elijah and Anne (Andrews) Hart. Children: (1) *Anna*, b. Sept. 9, 1813; d. July 23, 1819. (2) *Samuel B.*, b. Sept. 23, 1818; d. Oct. 10, 1823. (3) *Lucinda*, b. Aug. 30, 1820; m. 1842, William H. Smith. (4) *Samuel Waldo*, b. May 22, 1825; m., 1st, Oct. 22, 1851, his niece, Cordelia M. Smith; 2nd, 1864, Margaret C. Smyth. (5) *Louisa*, b. Oct. 5, 1828; m. Dec. 1, 1846, Rev. Jared B. Flagg.

116. x. WILLIAM BURNHAM, b. Dec. 6, 1797; d. 1838.

51. ABIJAH[5] NORTH (*John*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Lieut. John and Esther (Stanley) North, was born at Farmington, Oct. 19, 1743, and died at Bridport, Vt., May 3, 1785. He married at Goshen, Sept. 6, 1764, TRIPHENIA GRANT, who was born at Goshen Jan. 16, 1737, and died at Shoreham, Vt., Mar. 17, 1783, the first woman settler of the town to die.

"Abijah North came to Shoreham from Farmington, Conn., in 1774; went on to fifty acres of land given him by one of the proprietors;

cleared a piece of land that summer; planted apple seeds for an orchard; built a log house and returned to Connecticut in the fall of that year. The war having broken out that year, he did not come on with his family as expected, but remained till after the peace, when he returned with his wife and six children to his former residence. He lived on that place for two years, and then went to Bridport, where he died May 3, 1785."

From "History of the Town of Shoreham, Vt.," by Rev. J. F. Goodhue, 1861.

During the Revolution Abijah North enlisted in 1778 in Capt. Bray's Company, Col. Roger Enos' Regiment of Connecticut State Troops, and from Oct. 1, 1778, to 1781–2 in Col. Flower's Regiment, Capt. Parton's Company of Artillery Artificers. Service under Capt. Bray is also credited to Abijah North (42), his cousin.

Children:

i. SELINDA, b. June 28, 1765.

ii. ASINTHA (Cynthia), b. April 30, 1768; d. at Champlain, N. Y., June 19, 1823; m. LIBERTY NEWTON, son of Marshall Newton of Shrewsbury, Mass., who was a soldier in the Revolution. Father and son were pioneers of Shoreham, Vt., and the latter was the builder of the first iron furnace in the Champlain Valley. Children: (1) *Hannah.* (2) *Marshall.* (3) *Triphenia.* (4) *Daniel.* (5) *Salome.* (6) *Liberty.* (7) *Abijah.* (8) *Theda.*

117. iii. ABIJAH, b. Feb. 26, 1772; d. April 9, 1853.

118. iv. NATHANIEL, b. 1774; d. July 23, 1837.

119. v. LEMUEL, b. Mar. 21, 1779; d. Sept. 15, 1847.

vi. ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 27, 1781; d. at Champlain, N. Y., Mar. 5, 1861; m. DANIEL MOORE of Champlain. Children: (1) *Marie*, m. Melancthon Burdick. (2) *Daniel.*

52. JOHN[5] NORTH (*John*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1])' third son of Lieut. John and Esther (Stanley) North, was born at Goshen, Jan. 4, 1748, and died at Shoreham, Vt., July 10, 1799. He married RUTH CARR, who after his death married in 1799, Stephen Barnum.

John North was a member of Arnold's expedition to Quebec in 1775. Shortly before the death of his brother Abijah, he settled on the latter's farm at Shoreham, his brothers Seth and Simeon coming to the town at the same time.

Children:

i. JOHN, probably d. young.

ii. RUTH, b. April, 1797; d. at Shoreham, Oct. 28, 1872.

53. SETH[5] NORTH (*John*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), fourth son of Lieut. John and Esther (Stanley) North, was born at Goshen, Oct. 2, 1752, and died at Shoreham, Vt., according to the history of that town, where he had fifty acres of land given to him by one of the original proprietors. The Porter record says he died "at his son Theodore's in Elmira, N. Y." He went to Shoreham with his brothers John and Simeon shortly before 1785. He married ——— WOLCOTT, who died Dec. 27, 1822. From the "History of the Town of Shoreham," we learn that his wife "took the homesickness" on the day of her arrival, and returned to Connecticut on the next day, notwithstanding all efforts to persuade her to remain.

Seth North was a soldier in the Revolution, serving in Col. Wolcott's detachment of militia, in 1777, marching with the latter and 300 volunteers from Connecticut to Saratoga, N. Y., to aid Gen. Gates.

Children:

i. BETSEY, b. Dec. 12, 1774; m. SAMUEL BILLINGS. No children.

120. ii. THEODORE, b. Mar. 2, 1780; d. 1842.

54. STEPHEN[5] NORTH (*John*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), fifth son of Lieut. John and Esther (Stanley) North, was born at Goshen, April 26, 1754. He married CHARITY RICHARDS, daughter of Samuel and Mary (Brown) Richards of Goshen, born Jan. 3, 1757.

He served in the Revolutionary Army at Ticonderoga, N. Y., in Capt. Watson's company, Col. Burrell's Battalion, Connecticut Militia, having volunteered with forty-four others for the relief of the Continental Army, Dec. 23, 1776.

Child:

i. AMOS, b. at Goshen, Sept. 1, 1780.

55. SIMEON[5] NORTH (*John*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), seventh and youngest son of Lieut. John and Esther (Stanley) North, was born at Goshen, Feb. 28, 1758. He married ——— LANDRUS. He was a soldier in the Revolution, enlisting from Cornwall in Capt. Griswold's Company, Col. Enos' Battalion, Connecticut Militia. He went from Goshen to Shoreham, Vt., about 1785, with his brothers John and Seth. He lived in Ticonderoga, N. Y., for a while, then returned to Shoreham where he lived for several years before removing to Orwell, Vt., where

he died. In 1790, according to the first Federal Census, he was living in Shoreham.

Children:

i. Esther, m. T. C. Gibbs, Orwell, Vt.
ii. Gad, m. ———. Removed to western N. Y., where he d.
iii. Moses, d. in Michigan; m. (1) Ruth Seeley; (2) Phoebe Humphrey.
iv. Sarah, b. at Crown Point, N. Y., Aug. 17, 1799; d. at Somerset, Niagara Co., N. Y.; m. Guy Humphrey, son of Isaac and Esther (North) Humphrey, and grandson of John North (22).
v. Betsey, b. at Crown Point, N. Y., Aug. 17, 1799 (twin); d. at Orwell, Vt., 1888; m. at Shoreham, Vt., Feb. 24, 1824, Eleazer Abbey, son of Gideon and Sybil (Campbell) Abbey. He was b. at Middlebury, Vt., April 24, 1800, and d. at Orwell, Vt., Sept. 4 or 7, 1872. Children: (1) *Alvin North*, b. Feb. 9, 1825; d. Sept. 13, 1862; m. July 4, 1850, Esther Humphrey. (2) *Edwin*, b. Oct. 26, 1826; d. Oct. 25, 1906; m. Sept. 4, 1853, Abigail Heald. (3) *Gideon*, b. Jan. 12, 1829; d. Aug. 28, 1904; m. Jan. 15, 1856, Helen B. Skinner. (4) *Byron S.*, b. June 25, 1838; d. Aug. 28, 1904; m. Feb. 9, 1864, Thankful L. Moffit.
vi. Alvina, d. young.
vii. Lavina, d. young.

56. DEA. ISAIAH[5] NORTH (*Joseph*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Joseph and Sarah (Woodruff) North, was born at Northington, now Avon, Nov. 13, 1754, and died there between July 4 and Sept. 25, 1821. He married at Avon, Feb. 6, 1777, Anna, daughter of Capt. Isaac and Sarah (Porter) Bidwell of Farmington. She was born April 4, 1758, and died Nov. 9, 1817. He was deacon of the church in Northington for many years.

Children, b. at Northington:

i. Sarah, b. 1778; m. at Avon, April 20, 1795, Giles Ford. Removed to Ohio.
ii. Anna, b. June 25, 1780; m. Oct. 9, 1803, widower Peter B. Gleason of Hartford, son of David and Abigail (Alford) Gleason. Children: (1) *Peter B.* (2) *Henry.* (3) *Mary Ann.* (4) *John N.*
iii. Joseph, b. Mar. 19, 1782; d. April 7, 1782.
121. iv. Joseph, 2nd, b. June 8, 1783; d. Oct. 2, 1847.
v. Pantha, b. Aug. 7, 1785, m. John Beecher. Son, d. in infancy.
vi. Edna, b. July 16, 1787; d. July 20, 1870; m. May 23, 1816, Isaac Osborn, who d. Sept. 30, 1853, aged 93.

vii. PERCY, b. June 26, 1790; d. Nov. 28, 1790.
viii. DAVID, b. May 13, 1794; d. Aug. 10, 1794.

57. DR. JOSEPH[5] NORTH (*Joseph*[4], *Joseph*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Joseph and Lucy (Cowles) North, was born at Goshen, May 14, 1769, died at Torrington, Sept. 22, 1848, and was buried at Cornwall. He married ABIGAIL LOOMIS of Torrington, and was a physician in Cornwall. In the War of 1812 he served under Capt. Jared Strickland, Sept. 10–Nov. 1, 1813.

Children, b. at Cornwall:

i. MARILLA, d. aged 4.
ii. ETHEL (son), b. 1800; d. at Hastings, Minn., 1873; m. in 1825, LYDIA MILLARD of Cornwall. Child: *Mary Elizabeth*, b. Bristol, 1827; m. 1855, M. H. Claflin.
122. iii. JOHN HART, b. 1802; d. Feb. 9, 1868.
123. iv. BURRITT BEACH, b. Nov. 24, 1804; d. July 12, 1876.
v. MARY, b. 1806; d. Dec. 23, 1877; m. CHESTER M. BIRGE, Litchfield, Conn., and Manlius, N. Y. Children: (1) *Harriet*, b. 1833. (2) *Emogene Albert*.
124. vi. JOSEPH, b. May 24, 1809; d. Oct. 28, 1877.
125. vii. LOOMIS, b. Mar. 22, 1811; d. Sept. 16, 1856.

58. DR. ELISHA[5] NORTH (*Joseph*[4], *Joseph*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Joseph and Lucy (Cowles) North, was born at Goshen, Jan. 8, 1771, and died at New London, Dec. 29, 1843. He married Dec. 22, 1797, HANNAH BEACH, daughter of Anthony Beach of Goshen. She was born Dec. 14, 1775, and died Nov. 11, 1862, and was sixth in line from Thomas Beach, whose name appears on the Milford records in 1648.

Dr. North was the son of a physician and had derived from nature or acquired by early cultivation such an aptitude for the healing art and the various manipulations of surgery, that before he had attained the age of manhood, he was regarded as a reliable physician and a successful operator. He subsequently enlarged the sphere of his medical knowledge by study with Dr. Lemuel Hopkins of Hartford, and attendance on the lectures of Dr. Rush in Philadelphia.

For the space of twenty years he was a practising physician in Litchfield County, Conn., the place of his birth, and was instrumental in producing various sanitary reforms in the medical practice of his society. He was particularly prominent in the

struggle that preceded the introduction of vaccination into the state, contributing largely by the success of his operations to its extension and popularity. He also published a valuable work on the spotted fever or sinking typhus, demonstrating that it required a different treatment from what was adopted in ordinary fevers.

He removed to New London in 1812, and soon became noted as an oculist, performing many delicate operations on the eye with complete success. He also practiced in other cases of surgery as well as of medicine and was highly valued as a consulting physician in novel and doubtful types of disease.

Dr. North had some striking peculiarities. He was fond of certain recondite studies. To these he devoted his leisure moments and attributed to them an exaggerated importance, expending all the stores of his logic and research upon subjects which most people regarded as visionary and of no practical bearing. Some of his elaborate speculations on these favorite subjects, phrenological and metaphysical, he published, and however unsound their basis may be, they bear witness to his philosophical genius and wide range of information.

To this sketch of Dr. North, we add a few sentences descriptive of his character and habits from an obituary tribute by one to whom he was both near and dear:

"His mind, ever active, dwelt in a remarkable manner in an unworldly sphere of thought and reflection. He lived the life which we attribute to an ancient philosopher; indifferent to a great extent to his dress and manners and his worldly interests, and often apparently unconscious of the presence of his fellow beings, unless his attention was directly called to them. As might be conjectured from this account, his moral views were uncommonly pure and high, and it was impossible to suspect him of craft or duplicity. His manners had the simplicity and modesty of those of a child."—(Miss F. M. Caulkins, in "The Family Repository and Horticultural Cabinet," January, 1862. New London, Conn.)

Dr. Elisha North published, besides many fugitive essays, "A Treatise on a Malignant Epidemic Commonly Called Spotted Fever" (New York, 1811); "Outlines of the Science of Life," (1829); and "Uncle Toby's Pilgrim's Progress in Phrenology" (New London, 1836). See also "Life and Writings of Dr. Elisha North," by his grandson, Dr. H. Carrington Bolton. (Privately printed.)

During the War of 1812 Dr. North served as a surgeon in the Connecticut Militia, Sept. 10–Nov. 1, 1813. Mrs. H. Carrington Bolton, his grandson's widow, of Washington, D. C., possesses a handsome oil portrait of Dr. North.

Children:

i. MARIA S., b. at Goshen, July 30, 1800; d. 1877, aged 77; m. in 1819, PROF. ELISHA MITCHELL, son of Abner and Phebe (Elliott) Mitchell. Prof. Mitchell lost his life while exploring on Mt. Mitchell, N. C., which was named after him. They lived at Chapel Hill, N. C. Children: (1) *Mary P.*, b. Dec. 19, 1822. (2) *Ellen*, b. April 23, 1824. (3) *Margaret E.*, b. Nov. 21, 1825. (4) *Mathers Henry*, b. 1828; d. 1829. (5) *Eliza Ann*, b. April 26, 1833. (6) *Henry Elliot*, d. in infancy. (7) *Charles A.*, b. Oct. 7, 1837; d. July 19, 1866.

ii. ELIZA, b. at Goshen, Mar. 4, 1803; d. April 6, 1871; unm.; schoolteacher.

126. iii. ERASMUS DARWIN, b. at Goshen, Sept. 4, 1806; d. June 17, 1857.

iv. WILLIAM HEBERDEEN, b. at Goshen, Sept. 1, 1808; d. at New York City, Oct. 6, 1857. He was a prominent wholesale dry goods merchant in New Orleans, La.

127. v. HARVEY, b. at Goshen, Aug. 26, 1810; d. May 26, 1881.

vi. ELLEN PHOEBE, b. at New London, Oct. 14, 1812; d. Oct. 15, 1843; m. June 11, 1830, widower JOHN C. COIT of New London. Children: (1) *William*, b. April 7, 1833. (2) *Henry W.*, b. May 6, 1836; d. Mar., 1862. (3) *Julius*, b. July, 1837; d. 1880. (4) *George*, b. Oct., 1838; d. May 13, 1863. (5) *Mattie D.*, b. 1840. (6) *Julia C.*, b. Sept. 10, 1843; m. J. C. Silliman. (7) *Elisha*, b. Dec. 4, 1841; d. in infancy.

vii. JAMES EDWARD, b. at New London, Feb. 26, 1815; d. Sept. 27, 1854, in the shipwreck of the steamer *Arctic*, off the coast of New Foundland. He could have saved himself but refused to leave the vessel so long as women and children remained on board. He lived in New Orleans, where he was a large jobber in boots and shoes. He and his brother William willed handsome competences to their mother, brothers, sisters and nephews. Mr. North was unmarried.

viii. ANNA HINMAN, b. at New London, Dec. 25, 1817; d. Jan. 16, 1887; m. Oct. 7, 1841, DR. JACKSON BOLTON, whose only child, the late Dr. H. Carrington Bolton of Columbia University, wrote the "Life and Writings of Dr. Elisha North," and "The Bolton Family in America," which contains an account of his branch of the Norths. He was b. in 1843.

59. REUBEN[5] NORTH (*Joseph*[4], *Joseph*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), third son of Joseph and Lucy (Cowles) North, was born in May,

1770, and died Feb. 4, 1853. He married (1) LUCY TOWSLEY, who died in 1808, aged 27; (2) AMANDA AUSTIN of Wallingford. He was a farmer.

Children, by first wife:

i. FRANKLIN BENJAMIN, b. Oct. 13, 1801; d. 1862; m. ANNA ELLEN NORTH. Child: *Ann.*

128. ii. ALEXANDER HAMILTON, b. 1802–3; d. July 4, 1841.

iii. LUCY C., b. Oct. 15, 1805; d. at Torrington, Jan., 1874; unm.

129. iv. REUBEN, b. Goshen, Nov. 2, 1807; d. Oct. 20, 1880.

By second wife:

v. CAROLINE, b. 1811; d. Sept., 1878, unm.

vi. LOUISA A., b. Jan., 1813; d. Mar., 1880; m. at Litchfield, Oct. 11, 1835, SAMUEL TAYLOR of Bristol.

vii. LUCRETIA, b. 1815; d. at Bristol 1837; unm.

viii. MARY M., b. Dec. 4, 1816; m. May 14, 1836, DANIEL B. CAPRON of New York, b. Nov. 12, 1813.

130. ix. ORRIN A., b. 1818; d. Dec. 14, 1881.

x. ETHEL (son), b. Dec. 15, 1821; m. (1) MABEL STRICKLAND; (2) SARAH BEACH.

xi. HARRIET, b. Dec., 1822; d. Mar., 1847; m. SAMUEL THOMPSON, New York.

xii. CORNELIA, b. Dec., 1824; m. ABIRAM ATWOOD.

xiii. ADALINE, b. 1826; d. 1839.

60. ISRAEL[5] NORTH (*Ezekial*[4], *Joseph*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]) second son of Ezekial and Abigail (Goodwin) North, was born at Goshen, Feb. 17, 1781, and died at East Bloomfield, Ontario Co., N. Y., Nov. 4, 1843. He married in 1802, CHARLOTTE DOWD, daughter of John Dowd.

They resided in a house which he built on the south side of Pond Hill, Goshen, until 1821, when they removed to East Bloomfield, N. Y. The parents and all the children except Nancy, who died young, were professors of religion.

Children, first six b. at Goshen, last two at E. Bloomfield:

131. i. EDWIN A., b. July 17, 1803; d. April 20, 1873.

132. ii. GOODWIN, b. June 4, 1805; d. June 17, 1856.

iii. NELSON H., b. Sept. 12, 1811; m. Aug. 22, 1836, EMILY C. BENEDICT of Litchfield. He resided in E. Bloomfield, New York City and Canandaigua, N. Y., and Jersey City, N. J. Mrs. North d. at Canandaigua Aug. 3, 1885, aged 71. He was living at Syracuse, N. Y., in 1893. No children.

iv. ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 25, 1816; d. at E. Bloomfield, Aug. 22, 1827.

133. v. DARIUS ROBINSON, b. Aug. 14, 1818; d. Dec. 16, 1910.

vi. John D., b. Feb. 2, 1821; m. (1) at Buffalo, N. Y., July 4, 1853, Henrietta Claflin, who was b. in 1833 at Mendon, N. Y., and d. in Wisconsin; (2) Elizbath Mulford of New York City, who d. in 1882. Mr. North removed with his parents to E. Bloomfield, N. Y., and later lived at Hastings, Minn., and Denver, Colo., where he was (1893) a manufacturer. No children.

vii. Nancy Jane, b. May 11, 1824; d. Aug. 6, 1827.

viii. Elizabeth Jane, b. Aug. 10, 1829; m. Charles Higby of Syracuse, N. Y.

61. JONATHON[5] NORTH (*Ezekial*[4], *Joseph*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), third son of Ezekial and Abigail (Goodwin) North, was born at Goshen, April 4, 1787, and died at Jewett, Greene Co., N. Y., July 10, 1864. He married Nov. 2, 1812, Rachel, daughter of Elder and Rachel (Griswold) Bissell of Litchfield. She was born Sept. 18, 1793. Jonathon North lived on his father's place in Goshen until he removed to Lexington, N. Y.

Children:

134. i. John Harvey, b. Jan. 26, 1816.

ii. Lucius, b. Feb. 12, 1817, m. Roxa, daughter of Elisha Bailey of Jewett, N. Y., where he lived and d. No children.

iii. David, b. April 4, 1819; d. at New Orleans, La., Dec. 10, 1881. No children.

iv. Frederick, b. at Windham, Greene Co., N. Y., Aug. 15, 1821.

v. Julia Eliza, b. Mar. 17, 1823; m. Henry Peck, Malad City, Idaho.

vi. Sarah Ann, b. Oct. 8, 1826; d. at Goshen, Aug. 6, 1833.

vii. Emeline, b. Feb. 8, 1832; m. Henry B. Brown. Resided at Matteawan, N. Y.

viii. Mary Jane, b. June 20, 1837; m. Addison Rumicon.

62. DARIUS[5] NORTH (*Ezekial*[4], *Joseph*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Ezekial and Abigail (Goodwin) North, was born at Goshen, Jan. 1, 1793, and died at Louisville, Ky., Dec. 30, 1843. He married at Somers, July 9, 1828, Olivia M. Wood, b. at Somers, July 28, 1805. He lived in Indiana, later moving to Kentucky, and was a merchant and broker.

Children:

i. Romeo Ezekial, b. at Assumption, La., Mar. 31, 1830; d. 1880. Graduated from Yale College in 1849 and received M.A. degree from Yale in 1852.

ii. Angelo Wood, b. at Watertown, Conn., Dec. 21, 1831; d. July 2, 1853. Graduated from Yale College in 1852.

iii. MARTINO, b. at Mt. Vernon, Ind., Nov. 9, 1836; d. at Louisville, Ky., Dec. 6, 1853.
iv. JULIETTE, d. 1 month old.
v. JULIETTE, 2ND, b. Dec. 24, 1839; d. Aug. 1840.
vi. ADRIAN DARIUS, b. Sept. 20, 1842; d. at Memphis, Tenn., in 1883. Adrian North graduated from Yale College. He became a professional gambler. His appearance and personal qualities were such that he made many friendships among orderly people. From his boyhood he had a passion for gambling. The most trivial incidents were made the occasion of a wager with his associates. He was heir to $150,000, but made use of it only in gambling. He was sufficiently skilled in cards and dice to hold his own with the most practiced gamblers. For ten years he traveled through the west, making Louisville his headquarters. His death was brought about by an extraordinary run of good luck in Memphis. In celebrating the event with boon companions he prolonged his debauch until he was too weak to recover.

Among the pall bearers at his funeral in Louisville, were "a recognized leader in society," and "a gambler of the lowest kind."

His property was divided between three lady relatives in Goshen, named Beach; the descendants of Mrs. Jesse Beach; and the descendants of her brothers Israel and Jonathon North.

63. PHINEAS[5] NORTH (*Ashbel*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2] *John*[1]), oldest son of Ashbel and Ruth (Lyman) North, was born at Torrington, July 19, 1762. He married Dec. 3, 1787, CHLOE SKINNER.

Mr. North served in the Revolutionary War, Col. Sheldon's 17th Regiment, Connecticut Militia, in 1780. He was made freeman of Connecticut in 1790. He engaged in farming in Torrington on the farm which still bears his name, and was a famous clock maker, making by hand brass clocks with high cases which would run nine or ten days, and keep the day of the month. One owned by F. D. Fyler of Winsted bears the date 1794.

Children:

135. i. LEMUEL, b. Sept. 23, 1790; d. April 9, 1832.
ii. ROXALANY, b. Dec. 27, 1796; d. 1835; m. May 1819, JOSEPH HUMPHREY of Norfolk.
iii. PARMELIA, b. Mar. 2, 1801; d. Mar. 31, 1831; m. Sept. 20, 1820, MARTIN WEBSTER of Torrington.
136. iv. PHINEAS, b. Feb. 9, 1803; d. May 7, 1867.
137. v. ALFRED, b. Sept. 17, 1807; d. 1872.

64. JUNIUS[5] NORTH (*Noah*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Noah and Elizabeth (Humphrey) North, was born at Torrington, Sept. 24, 1760, and died there Nov. 14, 1828. He married (1) Jan. 25, 1785, SABRINA FYLER; (2) in January, 1807, MRS. SALLY COVEY.

Junius North settled in Torrington on the north and south road east of his father's, and where his son Frederick lived after him. Recorded as of that town in the Federal Census of 1790. He kept a tavern for several years. He was an active and stirring man, and was called by all "Uncle Junia."

Children, by first wife, b. at Torrington:

i. ROXALANY, b. Nov. 2, 1785; d. May 6, 1881; m. Mar. 25, 1810, DANIEL MURRAY, who d. Aug. 27, 1870. Removed to Winchester. Children: (1) *Philomena*, b. 1811; m. Robert Wilkes. (2) *Fred*, b. 1813; m. Anna Call. (3) *Flora*, b. 1815; m. Samuel Starks. (4) *Jennett*, b. 1818; m., 1st, George Phelps; 2nd, Robert Gear. (5) *Lucretia*, b. 1820; m. Augustus Smith. (6) *Sabra*, b. 1823; m. Bradley Wheeler. (7) *Prudence*, b. 1827; m., 1st, L. Curtis; 2nd, R. J. Crissey.

ii. TRIPHENA, b. Mar. 14, 1787; d. April 10, 1867; unm.

iii. ARIEL, b. Aug. 13, 1788; d. Sept. 22, 1818; unm. Freeman of Connecticut, 1815.

iv. RUBY, b. July 28, 1790; d. May 16, 1875; m. (1) Nov. 27, 1821, ORRIN LOOMIS; (2) MOSES DRAKE.

138. v. WILLARD, b. June 5, 1792; d. Nov. 20, 1880.

vi. SABRINA, b. Aug. 15, 1794; d. May 22, 1875; unm.

139. vii. JUNIUS, b. April 30, 1796; d. Dec. 30, 1885.

viii. LURA, b. Oct. 7, 1798; d. at Litchfield, 1835; m. Mar. 19, 1822, MIDIAN GRISWOLD of Litchfield. Child: *Midian N.*, b. Oct. 5, 1823; m. Oct. 30, 1850, Elizabeth Burr.

140. ix. LORRAIN, b. July 21, 1800; d. Aug. 12, 1881.

141. x. FREDERICK, b. Aug. 12, 1803; d. Feb. 3, 1894.

xi. PHILOMENA, b. Aug. 12, 1803; d. April 30, 1804.

65. REMEMBRANCE[5] NORTH (*Noah*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Noah and Elizabeth (Humphrey) North, was born at Torrington, Oct. 13, 1762, and died there Aug. 10, 1802. He married Sept. 21, 1786, ELIZABETH LEE, who was born in 1760 and died in 1818.

He resided in Torrington, where he is recorded in the Federal Census of 1790, and was made freeman of Connecticut in 1794.

Children, b. at Torrington:

142. i. NOAH, b. Sept. 4, 1787; d. Oct. 19, 1827.

ii. Lucy, b. May 21, 1789; d. 1864; m. Justus Newell of Nelson, Portage Co., Ohio. Children: *Henry, Clarissa, Lyman.*
iii. Prudence, b. Mar. 28, 1791; d. N. Bloomfield, Trumbull Co., Ohio; m. Ammi Murray. Three daughters.
iv. Mary, b. June 14, 1793; m. Correl Crocker of Winchester.
v. Elizabeth, b. April 20, 1795; d. at Sheffield, Mass., Mar. 19, 1861; m. Oct. 1, 1822, Correll Cowles of Norfolk.
143. vi. Cyrus, b. May 6, 1797.
144. vii. William, b. Oct. 1, 1799; d. Oct. 10, 1889.

66. MARTIN[5] NORTH (*Martin*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Martin and Abigail (Eno) North, was born June 10, 1761, and died Mar. 23, 1816. He married Sept. 24, 1781, Mary Fay. They lived for some time in Winchester, and in 1805 removed to Colebrook.

Children:

i. Abigail, b. Jan. 13, 1783; d. Oct. 5, 1783.
ii. Mary, b. Aug. 16, 1785.
iii. Sylvester Eno, b. Dec. 6, 1792.

67. RUFUS[5] NORTH (*Martin*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Martin and Abigail (Eno) North, was born Dec. 24, 1769, and died June 20, 1841. He married Aug. 27, 1789, Esther Robards.

Children, b. at Torrington:

i. Eben, b. Mar. 2, 1790; d. at Alexander, N. Y., April 29, 1816, whither he removed in 1816. He m. (1) Etta Betts, who d. 1841; (2) Mrs. Elizabeth Anderson. Two daughters.
145. ii. Joel, b. June 10, 1795; d. Jan. 3, 1855.
iii. Lester, b. July 24, 1797; d. Feb. 27, 1881; m. Feb. 22, 1824, Lucy Hart, b. Jan. 1, 1799, daughter of Titus and Lucy (Johnson) Hart. He took up farming as a vocation, and removed to Alexander, Genesee Co., N. Y. Children: *Rufus, Esther, Louisa.*
146. iv. Martin, b. Nov. 5, 1804; d. June 2, 1865.

68. NOAH[5] NORTH (*Martin*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), only son of Martin North by his second wife Mary Coe, was born July 22, 1785, and died at Alexander, Genesee Co., N. Y., Sept. 28, 1824. He married Dec. 26, 1804, Olive, daughter of Reuben and Olive (Gaylord) Hungerford of Colebrook. She died Mar. 11, 1849.

They removed in 1808 to Alexander, N. Y., where he was a

prominent man in the town and engaged in many cases of public trust. He was a drum major in the War of 1812. ("History of Genesee County.")

Children:

i. THETIS, b. Feb. 6, 1806; d. Dec. 29, 1870; m. 1825, DAVID NAY. Children: (1) *Olive W.* (2) *George.* (3) *De Witt.* (4) *Noah.* (5) *Helen M.* (6) *Agard.* (7) *Olive.*

ii. LAUNCELOT, b. May 29, 1807; d. in Michigan, 1865. Child: *Olive.*

iii. NOAH, JR., b. at Alexander, N. Y., June 27, 1809; d. June 15, 1880. Children: (1) *Mary*, d. 1876. (2) *Volney*, d. 1874.

iv. ALSEMEDA, b. Mar. 10, 1811; d. June 26, 1833; m. HUGH WALLACE.

147. v. JAMES AGARD, b. Jan. 4, 1813; d. Nov. 9, 1893.

vi. OLIVE, b. April 9, 1814; d. Aug. 13, 1835.

vii. AURELIA, b. Mar. 13, 1816; d. 1896; m. ASHEL HARLOW WELLS. No children.

viii. ZAXIE (Achsa?), b. Nov. 14, 1817; d. Feb. 17, 1891; m. (1) EDWARD HILLS; (2) WILLIAM GERE, by whom she had *Olive*, b. June 12, 1848; d. May 12, 1882, and m. Joseph Greene.

69. CAPT. ENOS[5] NORTH (*Ebenezer*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2] *John*[1]), only son of Ebenezer and Jerusha (Cowles) North, was born Nov. 17, 1773. He married SABINA PINNEY and removed to Colebrook. He was a captain, probably in the militia.

Children:

i. PINNEY, b. 1798.

ii. LYMAN, b. 1800; m. ———. Children: (1) *Harriet.* (2) *Olivia*, m. John Marshall of Torrington. (3) *Amy.*

iii. MARY, b. July 5, 1803; m. ROLZMAN MERRILL.

iv. MERCY, b. Dec. 28, 1808; m. MARTIN NORTH (146).

SIXTH GENERATION

70. JOHN[6] NORTH (*John*[5], *Jonathon*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), third son of John and Amy (Russell) North, was born at Canaan, Feb. 29, 1780, and died at Sand Lake, Rensselaer Co., N. Y., Mar. 20, 1848. He married Jan. 11, 1802, HANNAH HAWKINS. He was a minister and lived for many years at Preble, Cortland Co., N. Y.

Children:

i. MINERVA, b. Sept. 20, 1803; m. Jan. 12, 1819, CYREMIS FITCH of Sand Lake, N. Y.
ii. MARY, b. July 4, 1805; d. Dec. 4, 1825; unm.
iii. SARAH, b. May 1, 1808; d. July 15, 1873; unm.
iv. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 16, 1810; d. Jan. 15, 1887; m. July 26, 1836, CHARLES W. HARRIS.
v. CLARISSA, b. Dec. 4, 1811; d. Aug. 23, 1873; unm.
148. vi. JOHN WESLEY, b. at Sand Lake, N. Y., Jan. 4, 1815; d. Feb. 22, 1890.

71. DARIUS[6] NORTH (*Asa*[5], *Jonathon*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Asa and Susanna (Newell) North, was born at Canaan, Aug. 18, 1775, and died at Mt. Vernon, Ohio, Jan. 21, 1847. He married at Lowville, N. Y., Sept. 25, 1800, JOANNA HULBERT, who was born at Oxford, Mass., Oct. 7, 1778, and died at Mt. Vernon, Ohio, Dec. 10, 1848. Mr. North removed to Mt. Vernon, Ohio, in 1834, with most of his family. A handsome oil portrait of him is in the possession of his grandson, Mr. Arthur T. North of Chicago.

Children:

i. LOVINA, b. at Champion, N. Y., Nov. 29, 1801; d. at Knoxville, Ia., Jan. 22, 1874; m. at Turin, N. Y., Sept. 1, 1825, TRUMAN F. STONE of Turin. Children: (1) *Lucy Ann*, b. 1826; d. 1827. (2) *William M.*, b. 1827; m. 1858, Carrie M. Matthews. (3) *Mary J.*, b. 1830; d. 1834. (4) *Philip*, b. 1832. (5) *Morgan D.*, b. 1834. (6) *Freeman*, b. 1837. (7) *Mallon*, b. 1841. (8) *Annie L.*, b. 1844; m. 1864, O. B. Ayres.
149. ii. THOMAS ASA, b. at Martinsburg, N. Y., Aug. 11, 1803; d. Sept. 4, 1875.

150. iii. ALBERT, b. at Martinsburg, N. Y., June 20, 1805; d. Nov. 22, 1891
iv. SILAS, b. at Martinsburg, Feb. 11, 1807; drowned July 11, 1808.
151. v. SILAS, 2ND, b. at Martinsburg, June 29, 1809; d. Oct. 14, 1844.
vi. MILO LEE, b. at Martinsburg, April 24, 1811; d. at Pulaski, N. Y., July 11, 1844; m. June 5, 1839, SARAH E. LANE. Child: *Lydia*, d. about 1859; m. in Wisconsin, Brooks. No children.
152. vii. MORGAN, b. at Martinsburg, April 13, 1814; d. Dec. 15, 1885.
153. viii. SHERMAN HINSDILL, b. Jan. 20, 1816; d. Mar. 13, 1898.
ix. HARVEY, b. at Turin, N. Y., Feb. 28, 1819; d. at Kewanee, Ill., June 25, 1873; m. (1) at Dover, Ill., July, 1852, CAROLINE M. WICKS, who d. at Geneseo, Ill., Feb. 27, 1857; (2) June 29, 1858, MRS. NARCISSA BOOTON, who d. at Clinton, Ia., April 22, 1871. Mr. North was a jeweller and lived at Princeton, Geneseo and Sheffield, Ill., Cameron, Mo., Clinton, Ia., and Kewanee, Ill., where he d. at his brother Levi's home. No children.
x. JOHN MILTON, b. at Turin, N. Y., Feb. 28, 1819; d. Dec. 14, 1819.
154. xi. LEVI, b. at Turin N. Y., Mar. 12, 1821; d. June 10, 1901.

72. SAMUEL[6] NORTH (*Asa*[5], *Jonathon*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), third son of Asa and Susanna (Newell) North, was born at Canaan, May 2, 1778, and died at Braceville, Trumbull Co., Ohio, Aug. 28, 1863. He married MARY ARNOLD, who died July 16, 1844, aged 66.

Mr. North was a farmer and lived with his father in Canaan, Conn., and Sheffield, Mass., until the latter's death in 1800, when he traded his inheritance of land for wild lands in Braceville, Ohio, whither he removed in 1810 and lived until his death. He cleared a farm half a mile east of the center of Braceville, which remained in the North family until a few years ago, and on which still stands the house which he built. He and his wife, five children and several grandchildren are buried in the family lot at Braceville.

Children, born at Braceville, Ohio:

155. i. MILES, b. 1801; d. April 12, 1889.
156. ii. ASA, b. Mar. 18, 1810; d. Sept. 19, 1893.
iii. CLARISSA b. Mar. 18, 1810, (twin); d. Sept. 24, 1853; m. JOHN ROBERTS, and lived in Windham, Portage Co., Ohio. He d. Mar. 14, 1850, aged 57. A daughter *Henrietta*, b. Aug. 17, 1830, m. Chester Stowe and d. Dec. 19, 1896.

iv. Lucy, m. Moses Hudson of Newton Falls, Ohio. Children: (1) *Luranna*, m. Price. (2) *Warren*. (3) *A Daughter*.
v. Daughter, m. Hamlin, and removed to southern Illinois.
vi. Daughter, m. Judson Hall of Charleston, Ohio.
vii. Martha Maria, b. June, 1818; d. at Braceville, Sept. 18, 1841; unm.

73. ASAHEL[6] NORTH (*Asa*[5], *Jonathon*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2] *John*[1]), fourth son of Asa and Susanna (Newell) North, was born at Albany, N. Y., in 1786, and died there Oct. 9, 1839, aged 53. He married Phebe Gibson, and lived in Albany.

Children:

i. Gibson, d. at Philadelphia, Pa., 1869–70. He was married but had no children and was a partner with John Edgar Thompson in an iron foundry, 1860–4.
ii. Asa, d. 1858, while on a trip to St. Paul, Minn.
iii. Daughter.
iv. Daughter.
v. Daughter.
vi. Child.
vii. Child.

74. DR. MILO[6] LINUS NORTH (*Asa*[5], *Jonathon*[4], *John*[3] *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Asa and Susanna (Newell) North, was born at Sheffield, Mass., May 7, 1789, and married Oct. 5, 1820, Julia, daughter of Rev. Daniel Smith of Stamford, and granddaughter of Rev. Cotton Mather Smith.

He removed to Canaan, when a boy, with his father in 1794, and began teaching school in 1809. He entered Yale College as a sophomore in 1811, and graduated in 1813. He continued teaching and studying medicine until August, 1817, when he began practising in Sharon, then in Hartford until 1838, and in Saratoga, N. Y., until his death there Feb. 22, 1856.

He was an eminent authority on the mineral waters of Saratoga Springs, on which he wrote several technical and popular articles and pamphlets which may be found at the New York Public Library. Some of his letters to his uncle, the ex-governor of Connecticut, are contained in the "Correspondence and Miscellanies of the Hon. John Cotton Smith, L.L.D.," by Rev. Wm. W. Andrews. Harper & Bros., New York, 1847.

Children:

157. i. Thomas Mather, b. Aug. 14, 1825.

ii. Edward Payson, b. July 16, 1835; d. ——; m. Feb. 1, 1860, Katherine Westcott. He was a civil engineer and lived in New York City. No children.

75. LINUS[6] NORTH (*Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Samuel and Lucy (Deming) North, was born at East Farms, near Farmington, Dec. 6, 1774, and died there Aug. 17, 1828. He married Feb. 23, 1802, Dolly Woodruff, born 1774, died Oct. 17, 1830, daughter of Lot and Martha (Hart) Woodruff. She joined the church in 1799. Linus North lived on his father's place at East Farms.

Children, b. at East Farms, Farmington:

i. Marcus, b. Feb. 26, 1804; d. at Farmington, July 21, 1828; unm.

ii. Jane, b. July 10, 1808; d. at Oxford, Ohio, July 10, 1888; m. (1) Dr. George H. Lewis of Oxford, Ohio; (2) His brother, Romeo Lewis. Children d. young.

iii. Clarissa, b. Aug. 15, 1811; d. at Hinsdale, Ill., Nov. 29, 1896; m. June 23, 1833, Rev. John B. Preston, of Ripley, N. Y. Children: (1) *Marcus*, b. 1835; d. 1904; m. Rebecca Tenney. (2) *Lewis O.*, b. 1837; d. in the Union Army, 1865. (3) *Edward D.*, b. 1840; d. 1897; m. Ellen Bronson. (4) *Anna M.*, b. 1842; m. E. Carlos Kelsey. (5) *Deming H.*, b. 1845; m. Ella C. Mendsen.

iv. Anna, b. July 30, 1814; d. at Cincinnati, Ohio, Feb., 1894; m. Oct. 15, 1840, Guernsey Y., son of Alanson Roots of Rutland, Vt. They lived at Oxford, and later Cincinnati, Ohio. Children: (1) *North G.*, b. 1842; d. 1843. (2) *Gertrude J.*, b. 1843; d. 1844. (3) *Clara*, b. 1845; m. Henry A. Howard. (4) *Anna L.*, b. 1845; d. 1849. (5) *Edward N.*, b. 1847; d. 1849. (6) *Jane N.*, b. 1852; m. Edwin P. Piper. (7) *Susan N.*, b. 1855; m. Harry P. Piper.

v. Lot Woodruff, b. Feb. 9, 1819; d. Mar. 11, 1819.

vi. Lucy D., b. Mar. 3, 1823; d. at Oxford, Ohio, Mar. 5, 1888; m. Rev. John Bishop. Children: (1) *Deming R.*, b. 1855; m. Aurelia Castle. (2) *Frances L.*, b. 1864. (3) *North R.*, b. 1868; m. Nellie Ream.

vii. Susan, b. Mar. 12, 1825; d. at Connersville, Ohio, Mar. 24, 1850; m. Henry C. Moore. Child: *Philip N.*, b. 1849; m. Mary E. Perry.

76. DR. NATHAN[6] NORTH (*Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), third son of Samuel and Lucy (Deming) North, was born at East Farms, Farmington, Sept. 3, 1778, and died

at Boonville, N. Y., Feb. 17, 1857. He married Aug. 4, 1805, NANCY BULKELEY, who was born Oct. 1, 1781, and died at Boonville, N. Y., 1860. She was the daughter of Prescott and Lois (Williams) Bulkeley of Wethersfield. For many years Dr. North was a prominent physician at Exeter, N. H. He later removed to Boonville, N. Y.

Children:

158. i. ALFRED, b. Mar. 10, 1807; d. Mar. 3, 1869.
ii. HENRY, b. 1811; d. Oct., 1814.
iii. CHARLES, b. 1813; d. Oct., 1814.
iv. THERESA ORNE BULKELEY, b. July 22, 1815; m. Feb., 1843, EZRA STERLING ELY. Child: *Nathan North*, b. 1844; d. Feb., 1861. Resided at Cheektowaga, N. Y.
v. LAURA BULKELEY, b. Jan. 15, 1818; d. at Buffalo, N. Y., Oct. 19, 1883, unm.
vi. LYDIA BULKELEY, b. Jan. 20, 1820; d. Sept., 1829.
vii. ANNA LANGDON, b. July 30, 1823; d. at Buffalo, N. Y., Dec. 30, 1905; unm. Resided at Cheektowaga, N. Y.

77. ASAHEL[6] NORTH (*Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), fourth son of Samuel and Lucy (Deming) North, was born at East Farms, Farmington, Sept. 3, 1772, and died near White Hall, Ill., Mar. 19, 1846. He married near Windsor, Vt., Aug. 26, 1819, PRUDENCE SWALLOW, who was born near Windsor, Vt., Sept. 10, 1799, and died near White Hall, Ill., July 2, 1874. She was the daughter of Nahum and Deidamia (Woods) Swallow.

In August, 1819, soon after their marriage, Asahel and Prudence North loaded their belongings into a two horse wagon, left the old Swallow homestead at the foot of Ascutney Mountain near Windsor, Vt., and started for the West. It was a long, wearisome journey jolting over the corduroy roads of Indiana and other rough places, but they finally landed in Madison Co., Ill., where they spent the winter of 1819 and the summer of 1820. In the spring of 1821 they located in Greene Co., where the appearance of the country and the mixture of timber and prairie suited them. They had bought a log house there, but just before they arrived, it went up in smoke, leaving them homeless. The house was rebuilt and is still occupied by his grandson Marcus North. Mr. North became a man of considerable means for those days.

Children, b. near White Hall, Ill.:

i. HENRY, b. Mar. 15, 1820; d. Sept. 23, 1821.

ii. LUCY, b. Mar. 12, 1822; d. near White Hall, Ill., Mar. 14, 1901; m. near White Hall, Mar. 12, 1840, EDGAR, son of David and Lydia (Twitchell) Griswold. Children: (1) *Perry D.*, b. April 14, 1841; m. July 24, 1864, Olive B. Stone; d. May 24, 1916. (2) *Seth North*, b. Jan. 16, 1843; m. Dec. 11, 1871, Ettie Whiteside. (3) *Chester S.*, b. Dec. 22, 1844; d. Oct. 8, 1845. (4) *Mary Ellen*, b. Aug. 17, 1847; d. May 9, 1919; m. Dec. 13, 1870, Edward S. Boulton. (5) *Sylvia J.*, b. Jan. 19, 1850; d. April 18, 1890; m. Feb. 7, 1884, George Whitteaker. (6) *Martha A.*, b. Sept. 10, 1852; d. Sept. 25 1853. (7) *Damon A.*, b. Oct. 31, 1855; m. July 11, 1875, Etna Baldwin. (8) *Lydia*, b. May 7, 1858; d. Sept. 1, 1858. (9) *Caroline*, b. Oct. 16, 1859; m. Feb. 14, 1884, Thomas M. Meek. (10) *George A.*, b. Aug. 16, 1863; d. Aug. 23, 1866. (11) *Edward A.*, b. June 26, 1866; d. April 18, 1910; m. April 30, 1901, Fannie E. Lorton.

159. iii. MARCUS, b. Dec. 7, 1824; d. Nov. 29, 1854.

iv. SYLVIA, b. Dec. 9, 1826; d. near Fidelity, Ill., Mar. 6, 1880; m. near White Hall, Ill., Mar. 10, 1846, ISAAC, son of John and Mary (Fay) McCollister. Children: (1) *Mary*, b. Aug. 21, 1847. (2) *Augusta*, b. Sept. 10, 1848; m. Oct. 30, 1873, John D. Wilson. (3) *Lucy*, b. Aug. 5, 1850; d. Sept. 30, 1850. (4) *William Henry*, b. Aug. 22, 1851; d. Nov. 10, 1853. (5) *Edgar*, b. Aug. 8, 1854; d. Aug. 4, 1855. (6) and (7) *Twins*, b. and d. 1856. (8) *Charles H.*, b. Sept. 3, 1857; d. Jan. 29, 1858. (9) *Edward*, b. Sept. 30, 1859. (10) *Lizzie*, b. May 9, 1862; m. May 15, 1889, Andrew D. Piggott. (11) *Albert S.*, b. Nov. 25, 1864; d. July 24, 1915; m. Sept. 27, 1893, Fannie B. Frost. (12) *Ira I.*, b. Mar. 31, 1867; d. Feb. 17, 1873. (13) *Ida S.*, b. Mar. 31, 1867, (twin); m. Feb. 24, 1892, William K. Dodge.

v. LINUS, b. Jan. 25, 1829; d. Jan. 14, 1843.

vi. SAMUEL, b. Dec. 29, 1830; d. Oct. 5, 1851; unm.

vii. GEORGE, b. Nov. 11, 1832; d. Sept. 2, 1845.

160. viii. JOHN, b. Mar. 6, 1835; d. July 14, 1897.

ix. MARY, b. Mar. 14, 1837; m. near White Hall, Ill., Jan. 28, 1861, DANIEL, son of Isaac and Ruth (Wilcox) Stewart. Children: (1) *Arthur D.*, b. May 24, 1863. (2) *Mary D.*, b. Oct. 1, 1864; d. June 28, 1916; m. Aug. 25, 1891, Prof. Frederick E. Turneaure. (3) *Clinton*, b. Mar. 8, 1868; m. Dec. 26, 1893, Dora L. Starkweather.

x. LEWIS, b. July 1, 1839; d. Mar. 1, 1848.

xi. PETER, b. June 18, 1841; d. Sept. 10, 1847.

xii. JANE, b. May 11, 1843; d. Mar. 17, 1848.

78. AARON[6] NORTH (*John*[5], *Samuel*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of John and Rhoda (Merrill) North, was born at Farmington in 1777, and died at Windsor, Vt. He married ABIGAIL, daughter of William Hart. She died in 1844. Mr. North removed to West Windsor, Vt., perhaps with his cousin Asahel (77). His tombstone, and those of some of his family may be seen in the cemetery at Sheddsville, a village in West Windsor.

Children:

161. i. EDWARD D., b. at Farmington, Sept. 4, 1799; d. May 18, 1871.
ii. JOHN HART, became a merchant in Mississippi.
162. iii. CHARLES, b. at West Windsor, Vt.
iv. GEORGE, m. MARIA WINN. Child: *Frances Augusta.*

79. JOHN[6] ADNA NORTH (*John*[5], *Samuel*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), second son of John and Rhoda (Merrill) North, was born at Farmington in 1779, and died April 4, 1865, probably at New Haven, where he is buried. He married Aug. 25, 1817, SUSANNA, daughter of Isaiah Rowe.

While a young man he worked as a blacksmith with his father, then removed in 1810–15 to Augusta, Ga., where he had a general store under the name of North and Rowe. Mr. North and his wife were passengers on the first steamer which came up the Savannah River to Augusta. He traded with the Indians in northern Georgia, and rode about in a high wheeled gig. He later removed to New York City and New Haven, where he put his sons through Yale College, and where he had a country residence. He was a Presbyterian elder in New York City.

Children:

i. JANE ANTOINETTE, b. 1818; d. July 28, 1884; m. Oct. 6, 1847, THOMAS F. RICHARDS. Children: (1) *Annie North*, b. Feb. 14, 1851; d. 1862. (2) *James Tracy*, b. Jan. 30, 1855. (3) *Laura North*, b. Oct. 18, 1859; d. Jan. 14, 1917; unm.
ii. JAMES HARPER, b. 1820; d. 1821.
163. iii. JAMES HARPER, 2ND, b. in New York City, June 24, 1823; d. Mar. 7, 1907.
164. iv. HENRY MARTYN, b. 1826; d. 1865.
v. JOHN STRONG, b. and d. 1828.
165. vi. JOHN ADNA, b. 1830; d. 1914.
vii. PHILIP STRONG, b. 1834; d. Aug. 16, 1845.

80. ADNA[6] NORTH (*John*[5], *Samuel*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), third son of John and Rhoda (Merrill) North, was born at Farmington, in 1785, and died there, Jan. 1, 1822, aged 37. He married LURA CASE, who after his death married Mark Lewis. Mr. North was a blacksmith and lived on his father's place at the north end of Farmington St., Farmington.

Children, b. at Farmington:

i. NANCY, b. Oct. 5, 1813; d. at Burlington, Conn., May 11, 1880; m. CROMWELL BARNES of Burlington, b. Oct. 27, 1811; d. Feb. 24, 1875, son of Amzi and Sophronia (Mills) Barnes. A daughter, *Maria L.*, b. Aug. 14, 1846; m. Joseph Alling; d. May 3, 1908.
ii. MERRILL, deranged.
iii. LUCINDA, d. at Bristol, Feb. 18, 1861; m. Julius Yale, who d. Dec. 12, 1879, aged 72.
iv. RHODA, b. 1819; d. Sept. 14, 1829.

81. NOAH[6] NORTH (*Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Daniel and Anna (Judd) North, was born at Farmington in 1772, and died at Antwerp, Jefferson Co., N. Y., about 1850. He married RACHEL CHAPMAN who died about 1852. When a young man Daniel North joined the growing stream of Connecticut pioneers who were pushing westward, and found his way to Le Ray, Jefferson Co., N. Y. About 1845 he removed to the town of Antwerp in the same county. He had previous to this several children who died young. The others were all born in Connecticut, probably Farmington, save the daughters who were born in Le Ray, N. Y. Of these only an imperfect record is obtainable. He is well remembered by his grandson Levi North who took care of him during his fatal illness.

Children:

i. DANIEL, d. at Le Ray, N. Y.; m. ———. Children: (1) *Gilson*, d. in the West. (2) *Lucy*, d. at Le Ray.
ii. ALVA. Joined the Mormons, and in 1846 went to Utah.
166. iii. LYMAN, b. July 15, 1812.
167. iv. IRA.
v. MANDY, d. at Harrisville, Lewis Co., N. Y.
vi. LEWIS.

82. IRA[6] NORTH (*Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Daniel and Anna (Judd) North, was born at East Farms, Farmington in 1778. He married (1) in 1800,

VIANA MONRO, who died in 1810, aged 34; (2) POLLY WILCOX. He removed to Redfield and Henderson, N. Y., where he was living in 1843.

Children:

168. i. OMRI MONRO, b. Feb. 25, 1802; d. Mar. 3, 1873.
ii. MARY, b. 1803; d. at Brighton, Mich., 1863; m. 1824, JESSE FERGUSON.
iii. DAVID, went West.
169. iv. ALBERT WILLIAM, b. 1806; d. 1841.
v. CELESTIA, m. H. GRISWOLD of Redfield, N. Y.
vi. CHILD, b. 1810; d. in infancy.

83. DEA. ASA[6] NORTH (*Asa*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), son of Asa and Margaret (Lusk) North, was born at Avon in 1775, and was baptized there May 5, 1776. He married in 1798 his cousin, LAURA LUSK, and they joined the church the same year. They removed to Candor, Tioga Co., N. Y., where he became a noted schoolmaster, and was a deacon in the church.

Children:

i. EMILY LUSK, b. 1800; m. ADIN ROSS.
ii. CAROLINE M., b. Nov. 23, 1815; m. Jan. 5, 1837, RICHARD TALMADGE, and removed to Chicago, Ill. Children: (1) *Asa N.*, b. Feb. 1, 1839; d. Dec., 1855. (2) *Emily*, b. Jan. 11, 1840; m. Dec. 8, 1861, Hiram Jones. (3) *Iola M.*, b. May 5, 1844. (4) *Eleanora*, b. July 6, 1846; m. May, 1869, Edward Huntington. (5) *Herbert*, b. Nov. 25, 1854.

84. ELIJAH[6] NORTH (*Eli*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Eli and Eunice (Hart) North, was born at Avon in 1768, and died there May 29, 1808. He married in 1791, MERCY HORSFORD, who died June 8, 1813, aged 45. They lived on Lovely St., Avon, and were both members of the church. He was a pious, devoted man, but under mental derangement, committed suicide.

Children, b. at Avon:

i. REUBEN, b. 1791; d. Sept. 13, 1798.
ii. AMON, b. 1793; d. Sept. 15, 1798.
iii. ALMIRA, b. 1796; d. at Unionville, May 29, 1862; m. Sept. 15, 1819, JESSE SANFORD, and lived on her father's place. He was a soldier in the War of 1812.

iv. NAOMI, b. 1798; bapt. Sept. 15, 1799; m. WILLIAM PECK of Salisbury.
v. REUBEN, 2ND; b. 1800; d. Oct. 13, 1802.
170. vi. ELIJAH, b. 1804; d. 1838.
171. vii. TRUMAN, b. 1805.

85. JAMES[6] NORTH (*Eli*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Eli and Eunice (Hart) North, was born at Avon in 1781, and died there April 22, 1833. He married in 1799, LUCINA, daughter of Obadiah Andrews, and they joined the church the same year. They lived on Lovely St., Avon. After her husband's death Mrs. North went to live with her children at Candor, N. Y., where she died April 2, 1843.

Children:

i. PLUMA, b. 1806; d. April 1, 1809.
172. ii. GEORGE, b. Aug. 7, 1808; d. Sept. 22, 1876.
iii. SALLY MARIA, b. Jan. 30, 1811; d. July 23, 1895; m. 1830, ROLAND WEATHERBY of Avon.
iv. EUNICE, b. 1813; d. 188–; m. HENRY MONROE of Candor, N. Y.
173. v. JAMES ELY, b. 1815; d. 1896.
vi. NANCY, b. 1817; d. April 26, 1826.
vii. LUCY, b. 1825; d. at Juneau, Wis.; m. JOSEPH NEVINS of Candor, N. Y.

86. THOMAS[6] NORTH (*Thomas*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Thomas and Sibyl (Gridley) North, was born Mar. 15, 1787. He married HANNAH OSTEHAUS and was a farmer in Switzerland Co., Ind.

Child:

i. SIBYL

87. ROYAL[6] FLINT NORTH (*Thomas*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Thomas and Sibyl (Gridley) North, was born Feb. 24, 1790, and died May 11, 1860, in Switzerland Co., Ind. He married Aug. 22, 1819, SALLY DENTON, who was born Nov. 15, 1803, and died Feb. 26, 1857. He engaged in farming in Switzerland Co., Ind., whither he removed from New York State with his father about 1800.

Children, b. in Switzerland Co., Ind.:

i. THOMAS PAYNE, b. Nov. 26, 1820; d. at North's Landing, Ohio, Jan. 12, 1872; unm.

ii. Hannah Mary, b. April 27, 1822; d. Jan. 26, 1904.
174. iii. John Denton, b. Jan. 17, 1824.
iv. George LaFayette, b. Mar. 28, 1826; d. June 29, 1859; unm.
v. Royal Flint, b. Nov. 17, 1827; d. Mar. 3, 1830.
vi. Maria Louisa, b. Oct. 28, 1832.
vii. Royal Flint, 2nd; b. Oct. 25, 1834; d. Nov. 3, 1864; unm.
175. viii. James Munroe, b. Aug. 18, 1836.
ix. William Henry Harrison, b. Jan. 25, 1839; soldier in the Civil War, Company C, 83rd Regiment, Indiana Volunteers; unm., resides near Rising Sun, Ind.
176. x. Ernest Clarence, b. July 6, 1841.
xi. Albert Gallatin, b. Oct. 26, 1844; d. Sept. 22, 1876; unm.

88. GEORGE[6] WASHINGTON NORTH (*Thomas*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Thomas and Sibyl (Gridley) North, was born April 21, 1797, and died July 13, 1873. He married (1) Oct. 13, 1818, Frances Bailey, who died Sept. 13, 1827; (2) Dec. 27, 1827, Sabra B. Sampson, who died Oct. 14, 1883. He was a farmer in Switzerland Co., Ind., whither he removed from New York State with his father about 1800.

Children, b. in Switzerland Co., Ind., by first wife:

i. Thomas Jefferson, b. Aug. 16, 1820; d. June 28, 1851; m. Lavina Jones. Children: *Fanny*, *Ava*.
ii. Nathaniel Bailey, d. young.
iii. George Washington, b. May 4, 1825; d. Nov. 29, 1902; m. at Oroville, Calif., Nov. 4, 1886, Hannah Ann Hamblin. No children. Removed to California in 1850 and became a miner.

By second wife:

177. iv. Royal Flint, b. Sept. 6, 1830; d. Aug. 20, 1899.
v. Fannie, d. young.
vi. Lucy Amanda, b. Oct. 4, 1832; d. at Vicksburg, Miss., Mar. 12, 1901; m. Oct. 4, 1859, William H. Taylor. Child: *Lizzie Agnes*, b. Feb. 10, 1865; m. William T. Rehse.
vii. Eunice Hopkinson, b. Aug. 13, 1834; m. Sept. 20, 1854, Eleazer Cole. Children: (1) *Sabra Elizabeth*, b. July 12, 1855; d. Oct. 1, 1858. (2) *Emma Ida*, b. Oct. 29, 1857; m. Sept. 17, 1879, F. W. Hathaway. (3) *Ella May*, b. Oct. 29, 1857; m. June 12, 1878, Jesse Robbins. (4) *Lucy Amelia*, b. Jan. 2, 1861; d. May 6, 1920; m. April 3, 1889, J. R. McConnell. (5) *Sarah Frances*, b. Jan. 12, 1867; m. Mar. 19, 1890, Selor Douglas.
viii. Delia Sophia, d. young.
178. ix. Walter Vinton, b. Dec. 16, 1846; d. Sept. 4, 1878.

89. GUY[6] NORTH (*Seth*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), only son of Seth and Abigail (Hart) North, was born at Farmington in 1779. He married CATHARINE PROVOST, who after his death removed to Batavia, and later Elba, N. Y., with her children, and died at the latter place in 1823. Unfortunate circumstances at home compelled Guy North at a youthful age to seek his own fortunes. He went to New York where he achieved success as a merchant. In the course of his business he often went to sea on his own ship, and was thought to have perished in a storm in August, 1815.

Children:

179. i. CZAR PETER, b. Sept. 10, 1803; d. 1848.
ii. SON, b. 1804; d. Nov. 14, 1804.
iii. LOT, b. 1807.
iv. CHILD, b. 1808; d. Aug. 3, 1813.
v. LUCINDA, b. 1810.
vi. FRANKLIN, b. 1813.
vii. MARY, b. 1815.

90. SYDNEY[6] NORTH (*Lot*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Lot and Silence (Horsford) North, was born probably at Farmington, Jan. 12, 1782, and died at Effingham, Ill., Feb. 4, 1845. He married Jan. 26, 1809, MARY HAWTHORNE, who was born in 1792, and died at Monroe, Ill., April, 1854. Sydney North was a farmer near Rising Sun, Ohio Co., Ind., where he came with his father from Connecticut. About 1814 he removed to western Indiana and later to White Co., Ill.

Children:

i. HULDAH, b. Jan. 9, 1810; d. 1856; m. ALFRED MCCAN.
ii. POLLY, b. April 10, 1812; m. HYRUM BARNETT.
180. iii. JOHN, b. Nov. 9, 1815; d. Jan. 13, 1892.
181. iv. LEVI, b. July 17, 1817; d. Feb. 24, 1894.
v. ROBERT, b. 1820; d. Feb. 23, 1856; unm.
vi. EDWARD WOODWARD, b. 1822; d. May 23, 1857; unm.
vii. ALMIRA, b. 1824; d. July 7, 1854; m. MARSHALL LINCOLN.
viii. LIEUTICIA, b. 1826; d. May 24, 1894; m. DANIEL REWELL.
ix. NANCY, b. 1828; m. JESSE SLATER.

91. ABIJAH[6] NORTH (*Lot*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Lot and Silence (Horsford) North, was born at Farmington, Dec. 25, 1787, and died near Rising Sun,

Ind., Feb. 26, 1859. He married Aug. 10, 1810, MARGARET WILSON.

Abijah North moved west with his father in 1799, stopping a short time at Cincinnati, Ohio, then settled in Kentucky opposite North Bend, Ohio, until 1814, when he bought land in the lower end of Dearborn, now Ohio Co., Ind., on the Ohio River, three miles below Rising Sun. This land he cleared and successfully farmed. The settlement which grew there became known as North's Landing. He was instrumental in having Ohio Co. formed out of the southern part of Dearborn Co., for which purpose he was elected to the Indiana Legislature. He held many town and county offices, was an officer in the militia, and a prosperous merchant.

Children:

182. i. JAMES, b. Mar. 23, 1811; d. Aug. 4, 1890.
183. ii. LOT, b. Sept. 25, 1813; d. Jan. 27, 1875.
184. iii. WILSON, b. Jan. 8, 1816; d. Jan. 26, 1853.
iv. HULDAH, b. Nov. 25, 1820; m. THEODORE HUMPHREY. Children: (1) *Margaret Ann*, m. Rosman White. (2) *Melinda*, m. George K. Douglas. (3) *Mary Alice*, m. Salem Bradford. (4) *Abijah*, m. Mary Scranton. (5) *James*, m. Lily Mottier. (6) *Lily*, m. Charles Simpson. (7) *William S.*, m. Mary Manford.
v. LEVI, b. Feb. 6, 1825; d. July 9, 1826.

92. ASAHEL[6] NORTH (*Lot*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), fourth son of Lot and Silence (Horsford) North, was born Nov. 3, 1792, probably at Farmington, and died Mar. 1, 1875. He married Mar. 21, 1816, ELIZABETH BURNS. Moved west with his father and became a prosperous farmer near Rising Sun, Ind.

Children:

i. POLLY, b. Sept. 17, 1825; d. 1849; m. DAVID SHOEMAKER. Children: *Asahel, Ellen.*
ii. SILENCE, m. PERDILLAS MCNUTT. Child: *Frances.*
iii. HARRIET AUGUST, b. 1830; d. July 23, 1898.

93. LEVI[6] NORTH (*Lot*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Lot and Silence (Horsford) North, was born probably at Farmington, Mar. 11, 1793, and died Aug. 20, 1845. He married Feb. 11, 1819, RACHEL ROOD, who was born Dec. 10, 1796, and died Aug. 16, 1843.

Mr. North was a farmer at North's Landing, near Rising Sun, Ind., where he also owned a store and a steam mill.

Children, b. at North's Landing, Ind.:

i. LUCINDA, b. Nov. 2, 1819; d. Feb. 22, 1900; m. 1835, WILLIAM H. POWELL. Children: (1) *Rosanna*, m. Stephen Searcy. (2) *Sarah*. (3) *John*, m. Emma McNutt. (4) *George*, m. Cynthia Lostutter. (5) *Mary Ellen*, m. Wilson Lostutter. (6) *Marcus L.*, m. Mary Dibble. (7) *Joseph*, m. Rachel Grace.

ii. ABIJAH, b. Mar. 10, 1821; d. Aug. 4, 1843; killed by accident in his father's steam mill; unm.

iii. SALLY L., b. Dec. 21, 1822; d. Mar. 29, 1905; m. Oct. 9, 1845, JOSEPH T. NORTH (191).

iv. SUSANNAH, b. Nov. 1, 1825; d. Aug. 15, 1826.

185. v. RUFUS, b. Dec. 4, 1827; d. July 11, 1893.

186. vi. BENJAMIN F., b. Feb. 7, 1830; d. Jan. 15, 1877.

187. vii. HENRY, b. Nov. 21, 1832; d. July 2, 1903.

188. viii. NATHAN H., b. May 27, 1835; d. July 22, 1895.

189. ix. LEVI, b. July 29, 1837; d. April 1, 1906.

94. CAPT. HENRY[6] T. NORTH (*Abijah*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Abijah and Sally (Marsh) North, was born April 27, 1787, and died near Warsaw, Gallatin Co., Ky., July 9, 1865. He married (1) Dec. 12, 1809, POLLY CUMMINGS, who died 1810, and by whom he had one son; (2) Dec. 8, 1815, at St. Francisville, La., MARIAH HOLMES, who was born Feb. 19, 1799, and died July 14, 1878. Her father was a noted physician, and a descendant of Pocahontas. Henry North was a captain in the War of 1812 and fought under General Andrew Jackson at the battle of New Orleans. The rest of his life he engaged in farming on his father's farm in Gallatin Co., Ky.

Children:

190. i. FOUNTAIN, b. Nov. 11, 1810; d. Nov. 14, 1887.

ii. MARY B., b. Oct. 23, 1817; d. Sept. 30, 1823.

191. iii. JOSEPH T., b. at New Orleans, La., Nov. 20, 1819; d. Mar. 2, 1895.

iv. ROBERTA B., b. Harrison Co., Ky., Nov. 30, 1821; m. BARNEY JOHNSON. Children: (1) *Fountain*. (2) *Lizzie*. (3) *William*. (4) *Eugene*. (5) *Sallie*. (6) *Charles*.

192. v. HENRY BALLARD, b. at Warsaw, Ky., Oct. 30, 8[2]5; d. Jan. 17, 1911.

vi. Ann, b. Jan. 13, 1828; m. Benjamin Elliot. Children: (1) *Benjamin.* (2) *Joseph.* (3) *Mamie,* m. Ford. (4) *William.* (5) *Imogene,* m. Omer Thomas. (6) *Rose.* (7) *James R.* (8) *Edwin.*

193. vii. Theodore, b. June 4, 1830; d. Feb. 3, 1902.

194. viii. Constantine, b. July 4, 1833; d. 1876.

ix. Mary, b. July 15, 1837; d. Aug. 31, 1865.

x. Susan, b. May 26, 1842; m. Feb. 29, 1865, Ashton Craig. Resides (1919) Ghent, Ky. Children: (1) *Thomas,* b. 1865; m. Eva Satchwill. (2) *William H.,* b. 1867; m. Olla Arrenmith. (3) *Mary,* b. 1869. (4) *Walton,* b. 1871. (5) *Lillian J.,* b. 1874; m. John Gardt. (6) *Sally,* b. 1876; m. Nat Gardt. (7) *Edwin S.,* b. 1879; d. 1918; m. Margaret Lillard. (8) *Roberta,* b. 1882; m. Spencer Lillard.

95. JOSEPH[6] NORTH (*Isaac,*[5] *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Lieut. Isaac and Hepzibah (Hart) North, was born at Berlin, April 16, 1756, and died Sept. 18, 1819, aged 63. He married June 2, 1777, Rhoda Blinn, who was born Jan. 7, 1756, and died June 5, 1818. They lived in Worthington and are buried in the Beckley Cemetery.

Children, b. at Worthington:

195. i. James, b. Oct. 9, 1777; d. Feb. 18, 1836.

ii. Rhoda, b. July 20, 1779; d. May 3, 1835; m. Sept. 3, 1801, Lemuel, son of Elisha and Hepzibah Wilcox. Child: *Adelia,* m. Roswell Snow.

iii. Erastus, b. Sept. 7, 1781; d. Sept. 6, 1787.

196. iv. Allen, b. Dec. 14, 1783; d. May 10, 1860.

197. v. Chauncey, b. Mar. 18, 1786.

vi. Mary, b. Sept. 15, 1788; d. —— 13, 1819; m. May 7, 1815, Nathaniel Shaw.

vii. Sally, b. Feb. 2, 1791; d. July 16, 1818.

viii. Erastus, 2nd, b. Feb. 12, 1793; d. Jan. 18, 1845; m. Abigail Brown. Resided in Longmeadows, Mass., and had two or three children.

198. ix. Joseph, b. July 14, 1795; d. April 3, 1862.

x. Harriet, b. Jan. 3, 1799; m. Feb. 2, 1820, Daniel Rice.

96. ABEL[6] NORTH (*Isaac*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), third son of Lieut. Isaac and Hepzibah (Hart) North, was born at Berlin, April 8, 1761, and died there May 22, 1839, aged 78. He married in 1788, Sarah, daughter of John and Hannah (Wilcox) Wilcox. She was born Feb. 7, 1760, and died Oct. 28, 1842. They lived in Berlin.

Children, b. at Berlin:

i. Hannah, b. July 19, 1789; d. Feb. 26, 1870; m. David Howell, Hadlyme.
ii. Hepzibah, b. Feb. 7, 1791; d. Feb. 7, 1791.
199. iii. Lyman, b. Jan. 3, 1793; d. Dec. 21, 1860.
200. iv. Orrin, b. Dec. 20, 1794; d. Dec. 8, 1877.
201. v. John, b. Dec. 25, 1796; d. Aug. 8, 1872.

97. SALMON[6] NORTH (*Isaac*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), fourth son of Lieut. Isaac and Hepzibah (Hart) North, was born at Berlin, Oct. 25, 1767, and died at Wethersfield, May 25, 1817, aged 51. He married in 1789, Jerusha Leeds of Stamford. He lived in Griswoldville and Wethersfield, Conn. Although he would have been only fourteen years old at the time, he is probably the Salmon North who enlisted in Massachusetts, under Capt. John Bacon, Col. Caleb Hyde's Regiment, Gen. Rosseter's Brigade, Oct. 20 to 28, 1781, and in the same Brigade under Capt. Joseph Raymond, Oct. 29 to Nov. 6, 1781. ("Massachusetts Men in the Revolution.")

Children:

i. Harriet, b. Oct. 25, 1789; m. Norton Hollister of Amenia, N. Y. Child: *George*, b. 1828; d. 1861; m. Adeline Benham.
202. ii. Selah, b. July 7, 1790; d. Mar. 20, 1851.
iii. Mary, b. June 1, 1792; d. April 17, 1869; m. 1833, Abijah (107), son of Seth North.
203. iv. William B., b. July 13, 1794; d. Jan. 3, 1872.
v. Jerusha, drowned in infancy.
vi. Jerusha, 2nd, b. Sept. 14, 1796; d. 1870; m. Bond, of Wethersfield, and Griswoldville.
vii. Isaac, b. Jan. 24, 1801. Perhaps he who d. May 15, 1815. ("Kensington Church Records.")
viii. Laura, b. Dec. 26, 1802; m. John Griswold, Wethersfield.
204. ix. Salmon, b. at Griswoldville, Mar. 24, 1804; d. 1878.
x. Caroline, b. Dec. 1, 1808; m. Lewis, of Torrington.

98. ISAAC[6] NORTH (*Isaac*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Lieut. Isaac and Hepzibah (Hart) North, was born at Berlin in 1771, and died Sept. 13, 1823. He married at Kensington, Dec. 31, 1810, his cousin, Sarah, daughter of Seth North (46). She died June 10, 1822. The family is buried in the Beckley Cemetery at Berlin.

Children:

i. GEORGE, b. 1811; d. June 12, 1823.
ii. MARY, b. 1813; d. May 29, 1823.
iii. CLARISSA, b. 1816; d. June 20, 1821.

99. LEVI[6] NORTH (*Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Jedediah and Sarah (Wilcox) North, was born at Berlin, April 16, 1760, and died there Oct. 2, 1846. He married April 20, 1786, RACHEL, daughter of Jedediah and Barbara (Wilcox) White. She was born Oct. 24, 1762, and died Jan. 31, 1839, and was a descendant of the first child born after the landing of the *Mayflower* in 1620. They are buried in the East Berlin Cemetery with five of their children.

Levi North lived in Berlin near his father, being recorded as of that town in the Federal Census of 1790. He made scythes by hand and sold them to the neighboring farmers. In 1817 he was assessed $100, as shown by a list of twenty Berlin men engaged in business. This was to raise money after the War of 1812.

At the age of 16 he was a soldier in the Revolution, serving in Capt. Eells' Company, 3rd Battalion, Gen. Wadsworth's Brigade, Connecticut State Troops, June–Dec. 25, 1776. The musket which he carried is now in the possession of his great-grandson Charles H. North of Cleveland, Ohio.

Children:

i. PATTY, b. Dec. 7, 1787; d. 1878; m. 1833, CHESTER BROWNSON of Salisbury, N. Y. He d. May 18, 1857.
205. ii. JEDEDIAH, b. June 22, 1789; d. Jan. 30, 1855.
iii. LUCY, b. Oct. 22, 1790; m. 1822, REV. THOS. W. DUNCAN, of Jasper, Steuben Co., N. Y., and later of Roxbury, N. H.
iv. SARAH, b. Sept. 30, 1792; d. May 5, 1858; unm.
v. BEULAH, b. Sept. 8, 1794; d. Jan. 19, 1864; unm.
vi. RACHEL, b. Mar. 26, 1796; d. Jan. 3, 1887; unm.
206. vii. EDMUND, b. Oct. 10, 1797; d. Oct. 10, 1874.
viii. MARILLA, b. April 14, 1799; d. July 7, 1872; unm.
ix. OLIVE, b. Oct. 15, 1800; m. (1) 1819, THOS. H. SKINNER of Haddam, who d. Dec., 1826; (2) JACOB CHAPMAN of Lyndon, Vt.
207. x. NORRIS, b. July 29, 1802.
xi. JULIA, b. Mar. 5, 1804; d. Nov. 26, 1830; m. Nov., 1830, TITUS PENFIELD of Berlin, and had one son and one daughter.
208. xii. LEVI, b. Aug. 18, 1807; d. May 9, 1885.

100. DAVID[6] NORTH (*Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), third son of Jedediah and Sarah (Wilcox) North, was born at Berlin, April 23, 1762, and died in February, 1831. He married (1) at Berlin, Dec. 13, 1781, SALOME, daughter of Josiah Wilcox, a revolutionary soldier. She was born April 22, 1762, and died Mar. 15, 1807; (2) in 1801, his cousin, Caroline North, daughter of Samuel North (45). She was born June 18, 1775.

In 1790 he was living, according to the first Federal Census of 1790, in Ludlow, Hampshire Co., Mass. He removed about 1794 to Meredith, Delaware Co., N. Y., with his family. There he cleared the land and built a house. He later returned to Connecticut.

Children:

i. LUCY, b. at Berlin, Dec. 19, 1782; m. Dec. 26, 1800, ISAAC WILCOX of Worthington, Conn., and Stow, Ohio. No children.
ii. ANNA, b. at Berlin, Feb. 28, 1785; m. at Middletown, May 27, 1806, DANIEL JOHNSON.
209. iii. LEMUEL, b. at Berlin, May 6, 1786; d. 1845.
iv. SARAH, b. June 21, 1788; d. 1802.
v. ABIGAIL, b. at Ludlow, Mass., Aug. 25, 1790; d. Feb. 25, 1870; m. July 4, 1815, WILLIAM BOARDMAN of Wethersfield, son of Levi and Elizabeth (Warner) Boardman. He was b. Aug. 15, 1792, and d. April 14, 1869. Farmer in Sheffield, Mass.
210. vi. DAVID, b. May 9, 1792.
vii. DANIEL, b. Mar. 11, 1794. Resided at Meredith, N. Y.
viii. POLLY, b. Mar. 10, 1796.
ix. JEMIMA, b. Feb. 14, 1798; unm.
x. ORRIN, b. July 24, 1800.
xi. LYDIA, b. Jan. 15, 1805.
xii. ORPHA, b. Oct. 19, 1806.

101. COL. SIMEON[6] NORTH (*Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), fourth son of Jedediah and Sarah (Wilcox) North, was born at Berlin, July 13, 1765, and died at Middletown, Aug. 25, 1852. He married (1) at Cromwell, in 1786, LUCY, daughter of Jonathon and Elizabeth (Ranney) Savage. She was born May 19, 1766, and died Feb. 24, 1811. He married (2) Mar. 2, 1812, LYDIA, daughter of Rev. Enoch Huntington, whose house in Middletown he occupied. She was born Feb. 28, 1771, and died Sept. 7, 1840.

Col. Simeon North was the first official pistol maker of the United States. The old flintlocks bearing the legend "S. North, Berlin (or Middletown), Conn.," are highly prized by collectors of firearms, and it is rarely that one can be picked up in antique shops.

Beginning first with the manufacture of scythes for the neighboring farmers, he soon began the manufacture of pistols, receiving his first contract from the United States Government in 1808. During the War of 1812 and up to the time of his death, he completed many other contracts for the government.

His first factory was on Spruce Brook, at Berlin, but the water power being insufficient for his growing business, he built an additional factory in 1812 at Middletown, the water power of which is now used by the Rock Fall Woolen Co., and the old factory building as their storehouse. The factory and dam at Berlin were carried away by a flood in 1856, and all that remains is a portion of the dam which is used as a bridge.

Col. North was the first to introduce the principle of interchangeable parts in the manufacture of firearms, and to use machinery in their manufacture.

At the close of the War of 1812, he was commissioned by the state of Connecticut to make two pairs of gold mounted pistols to be presented as a testimonial to Capt. Isaac Hull of the Frigate *Constitution*, and Commodore McDonough, who captured on Lake Champlain the English squadron under Commodore Downie. These pistols are now on exhibition in the office of the Secretary of the Navy at Washington. They are kept in a glass case and cared for as priceless relics. It is the boast of the custodian that nowhere in the world can there be found finer specimens of the armorer's art.

Two traditions survive Simeon North, which throw a great light on his personal character. One has it that no man ever worked for him who did not love him. The other was that he would never employ a man who was intemperate in his habits or immoral in any way.

While Simeon North had not the advantage of college training, he had a well disciplined mind, was well informed, and kept up with the world's affairs by reading the New York papers, which he used to lend to his neighbors.

Unlike most of his ancestors he was not a member of the village Congregational Church, but he was a regular attendant and essentially a religious man and a generous supporter of the church; he brought up a family of sons and daughters who learned from him the principles of personal honor, the dignity of conscientious labor, the need for square dealing with every one, and the necessity for self-reliance.

At the moment when Col. North was ready to pursue a more leisurely life and enjoy some of the fruits of his labor, the failure of a business house whose notes he had endorsed, compelled him to make a temporary assignment. His endorsement had been procured by misrepresentation on the part of the makers of the notes, and his counsel advised him that he could not be held for their payment. Against their advice, he said that his name was on the back of these notes, and that if he lived long enough he would pay them. By placing a mortgage of $68,000 upon his property, he was able to continue his business without interruption. For twenty-two years he carried that burden so shamefully imposed upon him, and in 1848, at the age of eighty-three he paid off the last penny.

His dwelling house on High St., Middletown, which was later the home of Parson Huntington, has been removed, and the site is now occupied by the residence of the President of Wesleyan University.

When Simeon North was sixteen years old, he shouldered his gun and marched to Saybrook to enlist in the War of the Revolution, but when he reached his destination negotiations for peace were pending and he was not mustered into the service. He was Lieutenant-Colonel of the Connecticut Sixth Regiment 1811–13 and was always known afterward by this title.

See "Simeon North—First Official Pistol Maker of the United States, A Memoir." By S. N. D. North, LL.D., and Ralph H. North. Concord, N. H., The Rumford Press, 1915.

Children, by first wife, b. at Berlin:

211. i. Reuben, b. Dec. 11, 1786; d. April 4, 1853.
212. ii. James, b. Sept. 16, 1788; d. Feb. 11, 1869.
213. iii. Alvin, b. Mar. 2, 1790; d. Aug. 31, 1845.
214. iv. Selah, b. Nov. 24, 1791; d. Aug. 13, 1850.
v. Elizabeth, b. Oct. 5, 1796; d. Mar. 25, 1831; unm.

vi. LUCETTA, b. April 4, 1799; d. at Middletown, Jan. 22, 1863; unm.

215. vii. SIMEON, b. Sept. 7, 1802; d. Feb. 9, 1884.

viii. NANCY, b. Jan. 18, 1804; d. at Berlin, Oct. 5, 1806.

By second wife, b. at Middletown:

ix. LYDIA HUNTINGTON, b. Mar. 26, 1814; d. at South Norwalk, April 1, 1896; m. Mar. 2, 1836, REV. D. M. SEWARD who was pastor of the First Congregational Church of New Britain from 1836 to 1842. He d. in 1901. Children: (1) *Frederick Dwight*, deceased. (2) *Leila H.*, m. Rev. William H. Gleason. (3) *Harriet*, deceased. (4) *William F.*, librarian of the Binghamton, N. Y., Public Library.

102. STEPHEN[6] NORTH (*Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), fifth son of Jedediah and Sarah (Wilcox) North, was born at Berlin, Jan. 26, 1767, and died at Fly Creek, Otsego Co., N. Y., Jan. 11, 1842. He married (1) Jan. 7, 1788, SUSANNA, daughter of Elisha Savage, a Revolutionary soldier. She was born April 14, 1765, and died Nov. 11, 1833. He married (2) in 1834, MATILDA CHENEY. Stephen North removed from Connecticut to Fly Creek, N. Y., where he was a farmer, mechanic, merchant and elder in the Presbyterian Church. He left his children no legacy but a religious education.

Children, b. at Fly Creek:

216. i. ALBERT, b. July 18, 1789; d. Dec. 18, 1849.

ii. EMILY, b. 1791; d. 1817; m. Feb., 1811, WILLIAM HIGBY. Two children.

217. iii. LINUS, b. Nov. 2, 1794; d. Jan. 24, 1846.

iv. ALMIRA, b. 1795; d. 1878; m. (1) 1813, BENJAMIN TODD; (2) 1819, REV. J. R. ST. JOHN; (3) 1829, DANIEL CARR; (4) ——— ROGERS.

v. MERCY, b. Jan., 1798; d. Jan. 14, 1872, aged 74; m. Sept. 14, 1826, DEA. HART of Seymour, who d. Aug. 18, 1868.

218. vi. STEPHEN, b. Nov. 7, 1799; d. Oct. 18, 1842.

vii. HEPZIBAH, b. Nov. 4, 1802; m. DEA. HORACE GALPIN. Children: *William*, *Judson*.

viii. SUSAN, b. May 13, 1804; d. Aug. 16, 1850; m. Sept. 28, 1825, JOSEPH WILLIAM LAWRENCE, b. Jan. 27, 1803, son of Joseph William and Sybil (Heath) Lawrence of Quincy, Mich. Children: (1) *Henry North*, b. Oct. 9, 1826; d. Jan. 20, 1919; m. Jan. 17, 1854, Mary L. Lathrop. (2) *Helen*, b. July 15, 1828; d. April 11, 1893. (3) *Mary Wells*, b. July 11, 1830; d. April 16, 1909; m. Israel R. Hall. (4) *Charles Edward*, b. Mar. 3, 1832; d. Aug. 14, 1910; m. May 30, 1855, Mary H.

Welch. (5) *Susan North*, b. April 7, 1834; d. Nov. 7, 1861; m. Dec. 13, 1855, Thomas Ellis. (6) *Sophia*, b. Mar. 9, 1836; d. Nov. 14, 1865; m. Dec. 13, 1855, Ira Dufur. (7) *Cornelia*, b. Mar. 20, 1839. (8) *Albert William*, b. April 26, 1841; d. April 27, 1857. (9) *Sarah North*, b. Jan. 7, 1843; d. May 3, 1909; m. Mar. 31, 1863, George W. Jeffers. (10) *Harriet Newell*, b. Sept. 17, 1846; m. Sept. 1, 1869, Horton J. Drake.

219. ix. ORRIN O., b. July, 1807; d. Oct. 7, 1880.

By second wife:

x. ANN H., b. 1835; d. 1835.
xi. SARAH, b. 1836; m. (1) HARRY LYMAN; (2) JAMES PARSONS.
xii. MARY, b. 1836 (twin); m. AUGUSTUS PARSONS.

103. NOAH[6] NORTH (*Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Jedediah and Sarah (Wilcox) North, was born at Berlin, April 25, 1778. He married BEULAH BLAKE of Middletown, and removed to Windsor, Vt., and later to Geneseo, N. Y., where he died.

Children:

220. i. HENRY P., b. 1800; d. May 1, 1886.
221. ii. WILLIAM, b. Sept. 22, 1801; d. Dec. 11, 1881.
iii. GEORGE B., b. 1804; d. April 12, 1860; m. ——— of Hebron. Removed from Angelica, N. Y., to Wisconsin.
iv. ALBERT, b. 1807; d. Feb. 10, 1828.
v. OLIVE, b. 1809; d. Feb. 26, 1857; m. ——— HOWE of Geneseo, N. Y.
vi. LAURA, b. 1817; m. SILAS VANDERMARK of Waterloo, N. Y.
vii. CHARLES A., b. 1819; d. April 6, 1892, at Fort Preble, while in the U. S. Army.

104. ELIJAH[6] NORTH (*Samuel*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Samuel and Lois (Woodford) North, was born at Worthington, Dec. 12, 1781. He married May 2, 1805, his cousin MARTHA WOODFORD, and removed to Falmouth, Me. He was a man of enterprise.

Children:

i. MARIA, b. Jan. 12, 1806; m. Mar. 30, 1828, JOSHUA S. KNIGHT.
ii. LOIS, b. Sept. 14, 1807; d. Oct. 1, 1882.
iii. SOPHIA, b. Mar. 9, 1808; d. Jan. 1, 1874.
iv. RHODA, b. April 14, 1811; d. Jan. 3, 1879.
v. SILAS, b. Nov. 13, 1813; d. on the way to Maine.
vi. SILAS, 2ND, b. July 14, 1815. Living in Maine (1894).

vii. EMILY, b. May 24, 1817.
222. viii. ORIN BECKLEY, b. Feb. 8, 1819; d. Sept. 7, 1883.
ix. ABIGAIL S., b. Oct., 1820; d. Nov. 13, 1844.

105. SILAS[6] NORTH (*Seth*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Seth and Eunice (Woodford) North, was born at Berlin, Dec. 14, 1774, and died Dec. 28, 1839. He married (1) Sept. 23, 1817, LYDIA DEMING; (2) in 1825, LUCY DEMING, who died Oct. 27, 1841, aged 57. They were the daughters of Israel and Hepzibah (Webster) Deming. Silas North worked or traded in the South.

Child by second wife:
i. JANE, b. 1828.

106. SETH[6] NORTH (*Seth*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Seth and Eunice (Woodford) North, was born at Berlin, April 3, 1777. He married (1) ELIZABETH PICKETT, who died in 1810; (2) in 1819, MARY SMITH. He lived near the borders of Wethersfield, and was a tinman. For a while he worked in the South. In 1815 he was working for Reuben North in the pistol factory at Berlin.

Children:
i. EUNICE E., b. 1820; d. 1821.
ii. JAMES, b. 1821.
iii. ALBERT, b. 1822.
iv. ESTHER, b. 1823.
v. MARTHA, b. 1826.
vi. MARY, b. 1832.

107. ABIJAH[6] NORTH (*Seth*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Seth and Eunice (Woodford) North, was born at Berlin, in 1792, and died Sept. 30, 1864. He married (1) Jan. 14, 1824, HEPZIBAH DEMING, daughter of Israel and Hepzibah (Webster) Deming, who died in Virginia, Nov. 9, 1831, aged 31; (2) Nov. 24, 1833, MARY NORTH, daughter of Salmon North (97). She died at Berlin April 17, 1869, aged 77, and is buried in the Beckley Cemetery beside her husband. In 1815 he was working in his cousin Reuben's pistol factory, according to the latter's account book.

Children:
i. ISRAEL DEMING, b. 1824; m. AURELIA ———, who d. Oct. 5, 1875, aged 45. He had three daughters.
ii. FRANKLIN WOODFORD, b. 1826; d. Sept. 11, 1855.
iii. ELIZABETH SMITH, b. 1830; m. ALDEN CLARK of Meriden.

108. JOHN[6] DANIEL NORTH (*Daniel*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Daniel and Katrine (Hawver) North, was born about 1772, probably in the Little Nine Partners grant, Dutchess Co., N. Y., removing with his father to Ulster Co., N. Y., when a small child. He married about 1792, KATRINE EKERT, of Dutch parentage.

Children:

223. i. DANIEL, b. Nov. 20, 1794; d. 1889.
ii. DEBORAH.
224. iii. GEORGE ADAM, b. June 5, 1799.
iv. BETSEY.
v. CATHERINE.
vi. ANDREW.
vii. BENJAMIN.
viii. CHARLES.
ix. CLARA MARIA.
x. ROBERT, removed about 1832, to Wales, Erie Co., N. Y.
xi. JOHN.
xii. HIRAM.

109. CAPT. JOHN[6] S. NORTH (*Samuel*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Samuel and Betsey (Avery) North, was born in the Little Nine Partners grant, Dutchess Co., N. Y., in February, 1775, removing to Ulster Co., N. Y., with his father when a child. He married MARY HILL of Fishkill, N. Y. She died at Olive, Ulster Co., N. Y., Sept. 2, 1856, aged 77.

March 12, 1810, he was appointed ensign in the Ulster Co. Militia under Lieut.-Col. Westbrook. His commission was dated April 27, 1810. March 2, 1814, he was promoted to lieutenant, and Mar. 22, 1816, to captain of the 131st Infantry. He died at Olive, April 10, 1855.

Children:

225. i. URIAH, b. 1801; d. 1889.
226. ii. SAMUEL, b. 1806; d. 1885.
227. iii. ALBERT, b. Feb. 14, 1814; d. 1882.
iv. GORDON, b. 1817; d. 1904; m. MARY CRAIG. Children: *John*, dec.; *George* and *Craig*, reside in Kans.; *Augusta*, m. Davis.
v. ABEL, b. 1824; d. 1896; m. Julia Ann Keator. Children, all dec.; *Walter*, who has a son Abel residing at Tongore, N. Y.; *George; Matilda.*
vi. MARY, m. HENRY K. KROM.
vii. ANNA, m. DR. BERNARD MCCLELLAN.
viii. JUDY, unm.
ix. BETSEY, m. SIMON KROM of Ulster Co.

110. BENJAMIN[6] NORTH (*Samuel*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Samuel and Elizabeth (Avery) North, was born probably at Olive, Ulster Co., N. Y., March, 1, 1779. He married HANNAH, born Aug. 13, 1778, died April 12, 1865, daughter of Jeremiah Mosier. He lived at Olive, which was formed into a separate township from Marbletown, April 15, 1823. In 1811 his property was assessed at $264. During the War of 1812 he served in Capt. Louis Bevier's Company (U. S. Bureau of Pensions). He removed to Lodi, Washtenaw Co., Michigan, about 1840, where he died Oct. 20, 1848.

Children:

228. i. LEWIS, b. Nov. 14, 1804; d. May 22, 1882.
229. ii. ZACHARIAH MOSIER, b. Oct. 11, 1806; d. Nov. 16, 1881.
iii. GEORGE, b. July 4, 1808; m. SARAH STEBBINS; no children.
iv. JAMES, b. April 21, 1810; d. at sea; m. ———. No children.
230. v. DANIEL B., b. June 28, 1812; d. Nov. 7, 1850.
vi. SARAH, m. FERGUSON. Children: *Carrie, Granville.*
vii. ELIZA, b. Dec. 23, 1814; d. at Ann Arbor, Mich., Jan. 6, 1906; m. 1840, J. CLEMENT SMITH. Children: *Florence, Herbert, Marian, Irving, Channing.*
231. viii. WILLIAM CASE, b. April 6, 1816; d. March 9, 1900.
ix. CATHERINE, b. May 19, 1819; d. Oct. 4, 1884; m. (1) 1842, JOHN M. WATKINS, no children; (2) 1850, CHARLES TRACEY WILMOT, b. June 13, 1816, d. July, 1883. Children: (1) *Alta E.*, b. Sept. 22, 1852. (2) *Charles C.*, b. Aug. 30, 1854; m. 1875, Grace H. Russell. (3) *Carrie I.*, b. Nov. 4, 1858; m. 1885, Avon Stacy Hall.

111. DANIEL[6] NORTH (*Samuel*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), fourth son of Samuel and Elizabeth (Avery) North, was born Jan. 13, 1785, and married at Middletown, N. Y., ELIZABETH, daughter of Zepheniah and Sarah (Wright) Townsend. During the War of 1812 he was a private in Capt. Vantine's and Bogert's Companies (U. S. Bureau of Pensions). He lived for a while in Tyre, Cayuga Co., N. Y., then removed to Saline, Mich., where he died July 20, 1851.

Children:

i. ELIZA, b. 1809; d. Sept. 23, 1885; m. CHAMBERLAIN of Flat Rock, Mich. Children: (1) *George T.*, b. Aug. 3, 1833; d. Sept. 3, 1861. (2) *Jane*, b. Mar. 14, 1838; m. Sept. 25, 1853, Ira Kibbee. (3) *Mary E.*, m. Humes.
ii. CATHERINE, b. Jan. 5, 1812; m. Sept. 12, 1838, PELETIAH CASE. Children: (1) *Daniel H.*, b. 1840; d. during the Civil War, at Baton Rouge, La., June 9, 1862. He was a private in Com-

pany F, 6th Michigan Infantry. (2) *Elizabeth G.*, b. 1841; d. July 31, 1867; m. Josiah Hall. (3) *Mary E.*, b. 1844; d. July 19, 1865. (4) *Anna Deborah*, m. O. D. Orvis.

232. iii. TOWNSEND, b. in Ulster Co., N. Y., Sept. 24, 1814; d. June 12, 1889.

iv. SARAH ANN, b. June 27, 1817; d. July 25, 1880; m. June, 1840, HENRY DECOE. Children: (1) *Emma J.*, m. States. (2) *Townsend*, m. ———. (3) *Eber*, m. Audinette. (4) *Rosaltha*, m. Machelrow. (5) *William*.

v. DEBORAH, b. 1820; d. Oct. 5, 1862; unm.

vi. SAMUEL, b. Sept. 25, 1823; d. at Vassar, Mich., Dec. 11, 1860; m. HANNAH A. GLEASON. No children.

233. vii. MATTHEW D., b. Mar. 5, 1826.

viii. ANGELINE, b. Dec. 17, 1828; d. Jan. 13, 1898; m., as second wife, July 15, 1859, JOHN HAYWOOD, who d. 1907. Children: (1) *John Aubrey*, b. Oct. 31, 1860; d. in infancy. (2) *Millard*, b. Aug. 21, 1861. (3) *Victor*, b. Sept. 12, 1863; m. ———. (4) *William*, b. Sept. 12, 1863 (twin); d. 1879. (5) *Lena*, b. April 5, 1866; m. Edwards.

ix. MARTHA JANE, b. at Flat Rock, Mich., 1834; d. 1847.

111½. SAMUEL[6] NORTH, JR. (*Samuel*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), fifth son of Samuel and Elizabeth (Avery) North, was born at Marbletown, Ulster Co., N. Y., Sept. 9, 1788, the first child born in the town. He married at Esopus, Ulster Co., N. Y., in 1809, MARIA MASTEN, who was born May 4, 1793, and died Mar. 6, 1863.

In 1811 his property was assessed at $65. He removed to Seneca Co., N. Y., and in 1834 to Michigan, settling on a farm in the "Union District" near Saline, where he died Mar. 5, 1841.

He was familiarly known as "Father North," and he preached regularly in schoolhouses and churches. He obtained some reputation as a family doctor, publishing in 1837, a large book on "Home Remedies" and care of the sick.

Children:

233½. i. JOHN DEPUY, b. Aug. 22, 1811; d. Sept. 15, 1870.

234. ii. WILLIAM, b. Sept. 19, 1814; d. Aug. 17, 1846.

iii. CATHERINE, b. Feb. 8, 1817; d. Jan. 5, 1885; m. Sept. 27, 1837, DAVID FITCH MOORE. Children: (1) *Cynthia Maria*, b. 1838; d. 1900; m. July 4, 1861, George Cook Amsden. (2) *Sarah Emma*, b. 1839; d. 1909; m. Dec. 2, 1858, Lewis H. Bush. (3) *William J.*, b. 1843; d. 1917; m. Dec. 22, 1861, Eleanor Carr. (4) *Louella Jennie*, b. 1854; m. Oct. 17, 1905, Thomas J. Keech.

iv. Benjamin, b. Sept. 3, 1819; d. Oct. 2, 1897; m. Nov. 5, 1845, Josephine Mansfield. Child: *Lucian.*
v. Chester Roberts, b. Jan. 13, 1822; d. Feb. 7, 1845.
vi. Mary Ann, b. Dec. 24, 1827; d. Sept. 10, 1828.
vii. Eliza Ann, b. Oct. 19, 1830; d. Dec. 11, 1894; m. 1857, Floyd Palmer. Children: (1) *Alice May*, b. 1859. (2) *Arthur E.*, b. 1861; m. Amelia J. Porter. (3) *Helen O.*, b. 1864, d. 1895. (4) *Wiltse C.*, b. 1868; d. 1886. (5) *Jennie Irene*, b. 1877.

112. JAMES[6] NORTH (*James*[5], *James*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of James and Rhoda (Judd) North, was born at New Britain, Dec. 19, 1777, and died there Sept. 29, 1825. He was one of the three New Britain boys sent by his father to Stockbridge, Mass., to learn the brass business of John Barton. After his apprenticeship he returned to New Britain, and started the manufacture of sleigh bells, the first made in that town. He later removed to Cherry Valley, N. Y., and was one of the principal men in building up the place. But he lost all, and in 1818 returned to New Britain, a poor man. He was converted in 1821, resumed business again and became an active Christian. He was unselfish, liberal and generous (if possible) to a fault, and unsuspecting, his trade, his skill and his property became the prey of the scheming and avaricious. But the consolations of the Gospel made up for the loss of all things else, and he died leaving no enemy behind him. ("History of New Britain.")

In 1799 he married Rhoda Belden, who died July 20, 1827, aged 44.

Children:

i. Marcia, b. Aug. 27, 1801; d. June 6, 1841; m. Aug. 7, 1825, William H. Smith of New Britain.
ii. Maria, b. Sept. 10, 1803; d. at New Britain, Mar. 6, 1815.
iii. William, b. Sept. 23, 1805; d. at Cherry Valley, N. Y., Jan. 20, 1806.
iv. Nancy, b. Nov. 22, 1806; d. Dec. 21, 1838; m. Dec. 28, 1823, Philip Lee.
v. William, b. Mar. 13, 1809. Supposed to have been lost at sea. Last heard from in New Orleans, 1840.
vi. Mary, b. Aug. 21, 1811; m. May 23, 1834, Samuel Raymond of Bethlehem; d. 1865–6. Removed to Cleveland, where he was a merchant. Children: (1) *Henry North*, d. 1911. (2) *Samuel A.*, m. Emma Stone. (3) *Mary North*, d. young.
vii. Henry, b. Oct. 19, 1813. He spent many years in Montevideo, South America, where he accumulated an estate. He returned to New Britain and became a manufacturer and

farmer. In the fall of 1882 he disappeared at Yuma, Ariz.; unm.

vii. MARIA, b. June 14, 1816; d. Aug. 11, 1884; m. May 18, 1836, CORNELIUS B. ERWIN, of New Britain.

235. ix. AUGUSTUS W., b. Mar. 18, 1819; d. Oct. 31, 1878.

x. ADALINE, b. May 26, 1823; d. July, 1847, 11 days after her marriage to ROBERT R. KIMBALL of Eutaw, Ala.

113. MAJ. SETH[6] JUDD NORTH (*James*[5], *James*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of James and Rhoda (Judd) North, was born at New Britain, Aug. 13, 1779, and died there Mar. 10, 1851. He married Sept. 27, 1801, ELIZABETH, daughter of Gad and Mary (Judd) Stanley. She was born 1780, and died Aug. 28, 1862. His brother Alvin married Anna Stanley, and the families of North and Stanley were associated in many business enterprises. There have been several other marriages between different branches of the two families.

Seth Judd North became a large manufacturer of brass in New Britain, and was very successful in business, being one of the founders of the North and Judd Mfg. Co., manufacturers of saddlery hardware. He was called the father of New Britain and in 1845 was said to be the richest man in the town. That meant then forty or fifty thousand dollars. When the "gold fever" broke out in 1849, he fitted out half a dozen men and paid their expenses to California. His wealth and talent gave him extensive influence in public matters. He was the projector of the movement which resulted in the organization of the South Congregational Church in 1842, deprecated at the time, but since proved beneficial by the rapid growth of the town of New Britain. He was a major in the militia and held the title ever after. ("History of New Britain.")

Children, b. at New Britain:

i. CHARLOTTE, b. April 5, 1804; d. Dec., 1880; m. (1) Jan. 1, 1824, JOHN STANLEY, who d. 1839; (2) July 29, 1844, Rev. SAMUEL ROCKWELL. Children by first husband: (1) *Frances Louisa*, b. 1824; d. 1826. (2) *Oliver*, b. Mar. 24, 1827; m. Aug. 29, 1850, Cordelia U. Peck. (3) *Walter*, b. Dec. 29, 1828; d. Feb. 15, 1850. (4) *Jane*, b. June 1, 1831. (5) *Emily*, b. Dec. 25, 1834. (6) *Edward*, b. Jan. 21, 1837; d. July 19, 1843.

ii. ELIZA STANLEY, b. Nov. 27, 1807; d. April 18, 1837; m. June 10, 1829, JOHN STANLEY, who d. 1884, son of Henry and Eliza (North) Stanley and grandson of James North (50). Children: *Walter Henry*, *Theodore A.*

iii. Walter Judd, b. Aug. 3, 1810; d. Aug. 28, 1828.
236. iv. Frederick Henry, b. Aug. 10, 1824; d. ——.

114. ALVIN[6] NORTH (*James*[5], *James*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), third son of James and Rhoda (Judd) North, was born at New Britain, Sept. 4, 1781, and died Sept. 1, 1865. He married (1) July 15, 1804, Anna, daughter of Gad Stanley. She died June 26, 1815, and he married (2) May 1, 1816, Clarissa, daughter of Oliver and Sarah (Rodgers) Burnham. She died Mar. 31, 1871, aged 83.

Alvin North learned the trade of cabinet-maker in Hartford, of John I. Wells. He located on the corner of East Main and Stanley Streets in a house built by Anthony Judd, but which in 1830 gave place to a new one. He was an extensive manufacturer of various kinds of hardware, and was so active in old age as to make, after he was 79 years old, a well-made and handsomely finished bureau for his wife, and one for each of his children. He was honest in his dealings, successful in his business, and liberal in his public benefactions.

In December, 1812, he and Seth J. North and Hezekiah C. Whipple began what was called the "plating business," on Alvin North's corner in New Britain. He invented the first machine to make hooks and eyes, and was the first to manufacture these and kindred articles. Silver plated copper wire was drawn and made into hooks and rings for men's overcoats, hooks and eyes for women's use, curb chains for bridles, etc. This business has never been abandoned, terminating at last in plated saddlery hardware, manufactured by O. B. North and Co., and H. Butler and Sons, and hooks and eyes by North, Stanley and Co. ("History of New Britain.")

Children, b. at New Britain, by first wife:

i. Orrin Stanley, b. July 3, 1805; d. Feb. 8, 1874; m. Feb. 3, 1831, Sarah Clark, who d. Aug. 28, 1890. No children.
ii. Harriet A., b. Mar. 5, 1807; d. Mar. 4, 1809.
iii. Henrietta, b. Aug. 16, 1809; d. Oct. 5, 1810.
iv. Betsey, b. 1813; d. in infancy.

By second wife:

237. v. Oliver Burnham, b. Mar. 13, 1817; d. Oct. 23, 1893.
vi. Harriet A., b. Sept. 28, 1818; d. at Minneapolis, Minn., July 18, 1911; m. July 17, 1839, Roger H. Mills of New Hartford. He d. at Beloit, Wis., Nov. 11, 1880. Children: *Roger H., John H., Clara B.*

vii. Sarah Rogers, b. Aug. 23, 1820; m. Aug. 19, 1847, Samuel Brace, who d. at New Haven, May 31, 1883. Children: *Samuel N., Henry M.*

238. viii. Hubert Franklin, b. Nov. 13, 1822; d. Oct. 27, 1863.

ix. Mary Cordelia, b. July 1, 1825; d. Nov. 13, 1879; m. Sept. 1, 1852, Rev. Joseph, son of Rev. Ralph Emerson, and professor of Greek at Beloit College. Children: *Ralph C., Charles A.*

x. Henrietta Clarissa (Clara H.), b. Sept. 16, 1829; d. June 2, 1870; m. July 18, 1855, Josiah Shepard of New Orleans, La., and Toronto, Canada. He d. 1880 at Beloit, Wis. Children: (1) *William North.* (2) *Anna North,* m. Noah C. Rogers.

115. HENRY[6] NORTH (*James*[5], *James*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), fifth son of James and Rhoda (Judd) North, was born at New Britain, Sept. 24, 1789, and died there in Feb., 1853. He married (1) Dec. 26, 1810, Sarah Coslett, who died Sept. 11, 1814, aged 23; (2) in 1821, Lauretta, daughter of William and Nancy Smith. She died Feb. 26, 1885. Mr. North inherited his father's homestead in New Britain, where he was at first a wagon maker by trade, but later became an extensive manufacturer and a man of considerable wealth. He was liberal in all his benefactions and died without an enemy.

Children, b. at New Britain, by first wife:

i. Sarah, b. Dec. 24, 1811; m. Nov. 11, 1829, Selah Hart, Jr. Resided in Philadelphia. Children: (1) *Caroline E.,* b. Jan. 21, 1832; m. July 14, 1852, S. B. Pratt. (2) *Julia Maria,* b. May 15, 1834; d. July 1, 1853. (3) *Katherine Harriet,* b. June 3, 1840; m. Dec. 2, 1864, William R. Buck.

ii. S. Augusta, b. Feb. 1, 1814; d. May 5, 1814.

By second wife:

iii. Son, b. and d. Mar. 18, 1822.

iv. Henrietta, b. July 10, 1823; d. Dec. 19, 1829.

v. Waldo S., b. Nov. 25, 1826; d. April 14, 1827.

vi. Julia Ann, b. Aug. 11, 1828; m. June 11, 1851, Thomas S. Hall. Resided in New Britain.

vii. Augusta Maria, b. Jan. 15, 1831; d. Oct., 1912; m. Oct. 26, 1852, Henry C. Bowers.

viii. Mary Elizabeth b. Oct. 9, 1833; d. 1877; m. Aug. 28, 1850, Frederick Henry North (236), son of Seth North (113).

ix. Walter Henry, b. Mar. 12, 1836; d. Jan. 10, 1837.

x. Ellen Louisa, b. Jan. 21, 1838; d. Dec. 10, 1839.

xi. Georgiana L., b. July 19, 1840; d. June 6, 1846.

xii. Cordelia B., b. Mar. 11, 1843; d. Sept., 1881.

116. WILLIAM[6] BURNHAM NORTH (*James*[5], *James*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), sixth and youngest son of James and Rhoda (Judd) North, was born at New Britain, Dec. 6, 1797, and died there in 1838. He married Aug. 16, 1824, SARAH, daughter of John and Catharine (Hamn) Burgess. Mr. North learned the jeweler's trade from Oakes of Hartford, and was the first to establish this business permanently and sucessfully in New Britain, where he lived and died. He was a man of pure mind and high morals.

Children, b. at New Britain:

i. GEORGIANA MARIA, b. June 4, 1825; m. Dec. 27, 1854, REV. LEVI W. HART, son of Chester and Elva (Wells) Hart of Brooklyn, N. Y. Children: (1) *Louisa W.*, b. 1865. (2) *William N.*, b. 1869. (3) *Alice B.*, b. 1870.

ii. LOUISA BURNHAM, b. Dec. 15, 1826; m. June 4, 1855, ALEXANDER M., son of Dr. Josiah and Mary (Peck) Ward of New Britain. Children: (1) *Frederic M.*, b. 1856. (2) *Mary Louisa*, b. 1857.

iii. CAROLINE AUGUSTA, b. July 20, 1828; d. Oct. 4, 1852.

117. HON. ABIJAH[6] NORTH (*Abijah*[5], *John*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Abijah and Triphenia (Grant) North, was born at Farmington, Feb. 26, 1772, and died at Champlain, N. Y., April 9, 1853. He married (1) THEDA CULVER, who lived one year; (2) April 3, 1812, at Hubbardton, Vt., PAMELIA CHURCHILL, who was born Oct. 2, 1791, and died May 12, 1853. The following is contributed by Mrs. Edward A. Chittenden (Achsa A. North), of St. Albans, Vt., 1893:

"Hon. Abijah North was born at Shoreham, Vt., in 1772. He was the eldest of three sons, Abijah, Lemuel and Nathaniel. He received a common school education, but by reading and reflection acquired a good practical education. He taught school a few terms in Vermont before his marriage. He was reared a farmer, which honorable business he followed through life. He commenced life poor, but by his indomitable energy, combined with economy, he became in time one of the influential men and farmers of Clinton County. He worked upon the farm by the month and year until 1799, when he came to Champlain, and purchased the farm now owned by the family, and where A. B. Stetson now resides. He returned to Vermont and spent the following winter, and in 1800 returned with his brother Lemuel. These brothers worked together until they

had purchased 720 acres of the finest farming land in Champlain, besides having accumulated a good property in Chazy.

"Abijah was a successful farmer, and was known far and near as a fine breeder of horses and cattle. He was a Jeffersonian Democrat, a leader of his party in his town, held various town offices, such as magistrate, supervisor, and loan commissioner, and in 1838 and 1839 represented his constituents in the legislature.

"Hon. Abijah North lived respected and died regretted by his neighbors. He was a man of unsullied character, of deep and earnest convictions. He was a kind husband, a good citizen, and an affectionate father. He died April 9, 1853. Mrs. North died May 12, 1853."

Children, b. at Champlain, N. Y.:

239. i. Russell Churchill, b. Jan. 23, 1814; d. Jan. 2, 1868.
240. ii. Lemuel, b. May 13, 1816; d. July 21, 1890.
iii. Mary Ann, b. Jan. 3, 1818; d. Nov. 15, 1860; m. 1844, William H. Yale. They lived in Champlain, N. Y. Child: *Pamelia*, drowned, aged 3.
iv. Pamelia, b. Sept. 27, 1821; d. May 12, 1902; m. Jan. 12, 1843, Aaron S. Thurber of Rouses Pt., N. Y., who d. Oct. 19, 1869. No children.
v. Sophia A., b. Sept. 16, 1824; d. July 12, 1890; m. Feb. 24, 1857, Augustus B. Stetson. They lived in Champlain, N. Y. Children: (1) *Edith*, b. Nov. 15, 1857; m. Dr. S. D. Merrill. (2) *Robert*, b. Aug. 16, 1863; m. 1897, Phebe Bosworth.
vi. Ezekial Abijah, b. Mar. 10, 1831; d. April 25, 1870. Lived at Champlain, N. Y., on the old farm where his father first settled, and died after a long and prosperous life.

118. COL. NATHANIEL[6] NORTH (*Abijah*[5], *John*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Abijah and Triphenia (Grant), was born probably at Shoreham, Vt., in 1774, and married (1) Sally, daughter of Thomas Bateman of Shoreham, where she died; (2) Persis Needham, who died at Independence, Ia., about 1870.

Nathaniel North was commissioned Cornet of the Troop of Cavalry, 3rd Regiment, 1st Brigade, 3rd Division, May 24, 1803. At the time of the Plattsburg alarm, during the War of 1812, he was engaged with his neighbors in making a log coal pit on his farm at Shoreham, when the news of the threatened invasion was communicated to him by his son Marvin, then a lad

of fourteen. During the war he was promoted to colonel. He lived in Shoreham where the parsonage of the Congregational Society now stands, and built the present parsonage in 1818. In 1831 he removed to Ticonderoga where he died July 23, 1837.

Children, by first wife:

241. i. MARVIN, b. at Shoreham, June 13, 1800; d. Jan. 12, 1883.
ii. LEORA, b. 1802; d. Mar. 6, 1814.
iii. LAURA, b. 1802 (twin); d. Nov. 8, 1878; unm.
iv. NELSON, b. at Shoreham, 1805; d. Jan. 8, 1818.

By second wife:

242. v. NICANOR NEEDHAM, b. at Shoreham, Sept. 5, 1811; d. June 9, 1879.
vi. JOHN, b. at Shoreham, 1812; d. Dec. 26, 1813.
vii. SARAH B., b. at Shoreham, 1815; d. Dec. 12, 1856; unm.
viii. EUNICE, b. at Shoreham, 1819; d. Aug. 2, 1346.
ix. DELIA M., b. at Shoreham, 1821; d. Aug. 25, 1856.
243. x. NELSON, 2ND, b. at Shoreham, Mar. 4, 1824; d. Dec. 19, 1901.
xi. MARY ANN, b. probably at Ticonderoga; d. 1874; m. CHARLES MILLER of Ticonderoga. Child: *Marion.*
xii. LUCY N., b. at Shoreham, June 2, 1827; d. at Hartford, Wis., Jan. 1, 1898; m. Dec. 10, 1846, CHARLES D. BROWN. Resided in Hartford, Wis. Children living in 1898: *Nelson,* Eureka, Utah; *Mrs. John Russell,* Omro, Wis.; *Leon* and *Allen,* Palouse, Wash.; *Mrs. H. M. Griswold,* Horicon, Wis.; *Leonidas,* Hartford, Wis.; *Laura,* Hartford, Wis.

119. CAPT. LEMUEL[6] NORTH (*Abijah*[5], *John*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Abijah and Triphenia (Grant) North, was born at Farmington, Mar. 21, 1779, and died at Chazy, Clinton Co., N. Y., Sept. 15, 1847. He married in 1800 POLLY JONES, who was born July 3, 1771, and died at Chazy Mar. 27, 1848. She was the daughter of Noah and Deborah (Holbrook) Jones of Shoreham, Vt. Lemuel North removed from Shoreham, Vt., to Chazy, N. Y., in 1800.

He and his elder brother Abijah, Jr., who had come the year before, purchased 720 acres of the finest farming land in the town of Champlain, N. Y., besides their property in Chazy, where they also owned all of the water power rights. Lemuel took up his residence on the Chazy portion of their lands, and was one of the early settlers there. During the War of 1812 he was captain of a company of cavalry. Both he and his brother were Jeffersonian Democrats.

Children:

244. i. JOHN, b. at Champlain, Nov. 18, 1802; d. Feb. 17, 1876.
ii. LUCY, b. Aug. 20, 1804; d. Feb. 8, 1885; m. 1844, DEAN DELANCE of Whitehall, N. Y. No children.
iii. SOPHIA, b. Nov. 29, 1806; d. Nov. 8, 1824; unm.
iv. POLLY MARIA, b. Feb. 8, 1814; d. Mar. 13, 1850; m. DR. SOLOMON N. FISKE of Chazy. No children.
v. ALEXANDER ABIJAH, b. Jan. 13, 1817; d. Nov. 3, 1889; m. 1843, MARY E. LUTHER, granddaughter of Col. Septa Fillmore. No children.

120. HON. THEODORE[6] NORTH (*Seth*[5], *John*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), only son of Seth and ——— (Wolcott) North, was born at Goshen, Mar. 2, 1780.

He graduated from Williams College in 1806 and practised law for many years in his native town, where he was highly esteemed, both as a lawyer and a great man. He represented Goshen in the legislature from 1813 to 1817, and was a member of the convention to form the state constitution in 1818. In 1823 he removed to Elmira, N. Y., where he died in 1842.

He married in 1814, CLARINDA, daughter of David Thomson of Goshen. She was born at Goshen, Mar. 22, 1792, and died at Elmira, April 19, 1843.

Children:

i. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 1, 1815; m. AMASA N. BADGER.
ii. WILLIAM, b. Nov., 1816; m. 1843, JULIETTE M., daughter of Eben M. Thomson of New Haven.
iii. CHILD, d. in infancy.
iv. THEODORE, b. Nov. 4, 1825; d. at Elmira, Sept. 23, 1859; m. (1) Nov. 6, 1850, SUE A. BRADLEY, who d. May 19, 1852; (2) HER SISTER. He was a lawyer and county judge of Chemung Co. No children.
v. MARY, b. Mar. 16, 1826; m. Sept. 4, 1845, GEORGE OLMSTEAD of New Haven. Child: *Anna Mary*, b. Feb. 14, 1854.
vi. WOOLCOTT, b. and d. at Elmira, N. Y.
vii. HENRY, b. Sept. 7, 1827; d. in Wisconsin, Aug. 13, 1846.
viii. DAVID THOMSON.
ix. JAMES DUNN.

121. JOSEPH[6] NORTH (*Isaiah*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Dea. Isaiah and Sarah (Woodruff) North, was born at Worthington, June 8, 1783, and died Oct. 2, 1847. He married Sept. 3, 1801, REBEKAH, daughter of David and Lucy (Marshall) Humphrey of Goshen, and they lived on the old North place in Avon.

Children:

245. i. ISAIAH M., b. 1802; d. July 20, 1863.
ii. PERCY, b. Mar. 8, 1804; m. 1828, GEORGE, son of Daniel and Rhoda (Eno) Phelps of Harwinton. Children: *George, Catherine, a Daughter.*
iii. SARAH EMILY, b. Oct. 18, 1806; m. 1828, GEORGE MERRILL.
iv. SON, b. Jan. 21, 1809; d. same day.
v. LUCY ANN, b. Feb. 1, 1810; m. 1838, HORATIO M. FORD.
vi. DAUGHTER, b. Feb. 1, 1810 (twin); d. in infancy.
vii. } TWINS, b. 1815; d. 1815.
viii. }
ix. EDNA A., b. 1817; m. CHAUNCEY FORD.
246. x. JOSEPH B., b Dec. 31, 1824; d. Sept. 3, 1896.

122. JOHN[6] HART NORTH (*Joseph*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Joseph*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Dr. Joseph and Abigail (Loomis) North, was born at Cornwall in 1802, and died Feb. 9, 1868. He married May 3, 1826, ESTHER GAYLORD of Torringford (Torrington), who died Dec. 30, 1889, aged 85.

Children:

i. ESTHER MARIA, b. June 4, 1829; d. at Torringford, Mar. 23, 1846.
ii. JANE ANN, b. Mar. 11, 1832; m. 1853, ELIAS MOORE of Maumee, Ohio.
iii. SARAH GAYLORD, b. Oct. 3, 1835; d. at New Haven, Dec. 2, 1869.
247. iv. JOHN LOOMIS, b. Feb. 9, 1838.

123. DR. BURRITT[6] BEACH NORTH (*Joseph*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Joseph*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), third son of Dr. Joseph and Abigail (Loomis) North, was born at Cornwall, Nov. 24, 1804, and died there July 12, 1876. He married MARIA PIERCE of Cornwall.

"Dr. Burritt Beach North was the son of Dr. Joseph North who was for many years a practising physician and surgeon in Cornwall and surrounding country. Dr. North quite early in manhood decided to follow the profession of his father and he immediately devoted his mind and the whole force of his earnest nature to the study of medicine. He studied with his father, also Dr. Delamater, and graduated Feb. 29, 1829, from the Medical and Surgical College of Fairfield, N. Y. He returned to his native place and began the practice of medicine where he continued with deserved success, until his death, with the exception of two years which he spent in New Britain. His

life was one of highest honor, purest morality and unflinching integrity, though he never committed himself to any of the prevailing religious beliefs. His greatest pleasure was in the study and practice of his profession, the dignity of which he ever maintained by strict adherence to its ethics, and devotion to all things which tend to an elevation worthy of its importance."

(Proceedings of the State Medical Society of Connecticut, 1877.)

Children, b. at Cornwall:

i. GEORGE P., b. April 13, 1833; residence (1919) Thomaston; unm.

ii. WILLIAM BURRITT, b. June 25, 1835; d. Mar. 18, 1866; m. ANNA MILLS of Washington, D. C. Graduated from Yale Medical School in 1863. Served in the Civil War as surgeon in the 2nd Connecticut Volunteers, and d. of disease contracted in the line of duty. No children.

iii. PASCAL P., b. Mar. 7, 1837; d. June 25, 1864; m. JULIA PIERCE. Served in the Civil War, 19th Regiment, Connecticut Volunteer Infantry (afterward in 2nd Connecticut Heavy Artillery) and d. in or near Alexandria, Va., of disease contracted in the line of duty. No children.

iv. ALICE M., b. Aug. 22, 1845; m. WILLIAM COOK, of Goshen, where she resides (1919).

v. ROLAND J., b. Mar. 17, 1847; d. at Cornwall, Mar. 6, 1875.

124. JOSEPH[6] NORTH (*Joseph*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Joseph*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), fourth son of Dr. Joseph and Abigail (Loomis) North, was born at Cornwall, May 24, 1809, and died at the home of his son John in Torrington, Oct. 28, 1877, and was buried in Cornwall. He married Sept. 21, 1841, MARY ELIZABETH, daughter of Robert and Alma (Spicer) Miner. She was born in 1809 and died in 1900. Not having a robust constitution he devoted himself to farming on the homestead at Cornwall. He was captain of the local militia company.

Children, b. at Cornwall:

i. MARY ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 1, 1842; m. Oct. 22, 1867, LUCIAN N. WHITING. No children.

248. ii. JOSEPH HOWARD, b. Jan. 15, 1846.

iii. FRANCES EMILY, b. Feb. 22, 1848; d. June 23, 1864.

iv. FREDERICK SMITH, b. Mar. 16, 1850; d. Oct. 16, 1862.

v. GEORGE ROLLO, b. Dec. 29, 1855; m. June 12, 1892, ANNA BOOTH BOLTON. No children.

vi. Anna B., b. Jan. 8, 1857; d. 1858.
249. vii. William Richard, b. Feb. 8, 1858.
viii. Minnie Myrtle, b. Nov. 30, 1860; d. ———; m. Oct. 22, 1879, Eugene Allyn of Goshen, and removed to Omaha, Neb., where their children live. Children: *Mary, Ephraim, Minnie, Frances, Clarence, Howard, Robert, Lucretia, Anna.*
ix. Ella, b. May 15, 1863; dec.

125. DR. LOOMIS[6] NORTH (*Joseph*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Joseph*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Dr. Joseph and Abigail (Loomis) North, was born at Cornwall, Mar. 22, 1811, and died at Bethlehem, Sept. 15, 1856. He married (1) Betsey Bird of Bethlehem, who died Dec. 27, 1849; (2) May 17, 1852, Anna E. Rich of Bristol.

Dr. North was a physician and practised in Bethlehem and adjoining towns. He was from the first eminently successful and his prospects were of the brightest. But his zeal led him to go beyond his strength and he died of overwork at the early age of 45.

Children, by first wife:

i. Edward Newlin, b. June 4, 1842; d. at Collinwood, Minn., Sept. 26, 1875; unm. During the Civil War served in the army and navy of the Federal Government. He was in some of the severest battles and was badly wounded by a fragment of shell in one of the battles on the Carolina coast.
ii. Hubert L., b. Oct. 6, 1845; d. June 11, 1849.

By second wife:

iii. Jennie Rich, b. Jan. 30, 1856. Graduated in 1877 at Bates College. Class valedictorian; m. at Bristol, May 1, 1895, E. Y. Turner. No children. Resides at Bristol.

126. DR. ERASMUS[6] DARWIN NORTH (*Elisha*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Joseph*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Dr. Elisha and Hannah (Beach) North, was born at Goshen, Sept. 4, 1806, and died at Westfield, Mass., June 17, 1857. He married in 1836 Phebe Sawarthell, who died Nov. 19, 1841, aged 26.

Most of Dr. North's active life was spent in New Haven, where he was well known and appreciated by many friends. He graduated from the University of North Carolina in 1826. Soon after he came to New Haven, and while studying the medical profession there he was diligently engaged in teaching. In 1831 he was appointed Instructor of Elocution in Yale College,

the duties of which office he discharged with marked ability until his resignation in 1854. After that time he devoted himself to scientific and literary studies, and resided chiefly at Westfield.

Dr. North was a man of unusual mental endowments, well disciplined by thorough culture. He read much and thought much, and investigated a wide range of subjects with no ordinary penetration and force. His treatise on Practical Speaking is a work full of important instruction and will be long valued.

Children:

i. ELLEN ELIZA, b. Sept. 20, 1837; m. June 3, 1861, CARL BANCK of Dresden, Germany.

ii. JOHN HARVEY, b. July 22, 1839; d. at Farmington, Jan., 1914; m. Mar. 27, 1861, at Genoa, Italy, MARY FERRIS GUION, who d. Sept. 28, 1863, at Bellagio, Lake Como, Italy. No children.

iii. MARY ATHALIE, b. April 12, 1841; d. at New Haven, May 1, 1842.

127. HARVEY[6] NORTH (*Elisha*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Joseph*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), third son of Dr. Elisha and Hannah (Beach) North, was born at Goshen, Aug. 26, 1810, and died at Menardville, Tex., May 26, 1881. Buried at New London. He married June 8, 1841, ATHALIE ADAM, who was born at New Orleans, La., April 29, 1824, and died at Chicago, Ill., Jan. 21, 1904.

"Mr. Harvey North settled in Texas some ten years ago, and since then has devoted much energy and money to the improvement of real estate here. He was once, we believe, a prominent merchant of New Orleans, where he accumulated much of the means which he has lavishly distributed in erecting buildings here. His son is a member of the firm of Hancock, West and North, lawyers, of this city."

The Statesman, Austin, Tex., May 29, 1881.

Mr. North was a successful wholesale dry goods merchant for many years in New Orleans, being associated with his brother William. He assisted his brother James in establishing himself in business in that city. Retiring early from business, he spent much of his time in Europe, his children being educated in France, Germany, Italy and Spain. He, his wife and daughter Ellen Athalie, are buried in the North family lot in the New London Cemetery.

Children:

i. Adam, d. in infancy.
250. ii. William Franklin, b. May 5, 1846.
iii. George Lamartine, b. at Paris, France, June 27, 1850; m. at Menardville, Tex., Aug. 28, 1878, Marie Verité, who was born at Roye, Department de la Somme, France, July 22, 1840. They reside (1919) at Menardville, Tex. No children.
iv. Henry F., b. at Paris, France, June 22, 1851; d. at sea, 1851.
v. Athalie Ellen, b. July 8, 1853; d. in New York City, July 9, 1877; unm.
251. vi. James Dayton, b. May 8, 1856.
vii. Charles Harvey, b. at St. Germaine-en-Laye, France, June 14, 1863; m. April 10, 1913, Amelia Hoyt, b. Sheffield, Pa., Mar. 12, 1873. No children. They reside (1919) at San Diego, Calif., where Mr. North is engaged in bee raising.

128. ALEXANDER[6] HAMILTON NORTH (*Reuben*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Joseph*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Reuben and Lucy (Towsley) North, was born in 1802–3. He was killed at Cincinnati, Ohio, July 4, 1841, by the bursting of a cannon. He married Nov. 3, 1830, Jane M. Linton, who died Aug. 31, 1867.

Children:

i. Son, d. in infancy.
ii. Son, d. in infancy.
iii. Son, d. in infancy.
iv. Son, d. in infancy.
v. Lucy R., b. July 22, 1836; m. 1853, Albert K. Hildreth.
vi. Harriet.

129. REUBEN[6] NORTH (*Reuben*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Joseph*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), third son of Reuben and Lucy (Towsley) North, was born at Goshen, Nov. 2, 1807, and died at Poughkeepsie, N. Y., Oct. 20, 1880. He married (1) Oct. 22, 1837, Helen M. Wood, born May 31, 1822; (2) ———.

Mr. North left Goshen for New York State about 1823, settling at Poughkeepsie about 1833. In 1836 he went into the Poughkeepsie National Bank (then the Poughkeepsie Bank) as teller, and was made cashier in 1844, holding this position until April, 1880, when he resigned on account of failing health.

Children, all by first wife:

i. Rebecca Carman, b. Sept. 5, 1842; m. June 14, 1865, Joseph G. Frost, b. Feb. 6, 1839. Children: (1) *Helen North*, b. Jan.

15, 1869; m. Oct. 9, 1895, John Kelsey Sague. (2) *Robert Parish*, b. Aug. 29, 1870; d. young. (3) *Mina Louise*, b. Jan. 8, 1873; m. Frederick J. Mann. (4) *Raymond*, b. May 3, 1876; d. unm. (5) *Allen*, b. July 17, 1878; m. Martha Allen Wyant. (6) *Marion*, b. May 16, 1882; m. Samuel P. Allen. (7) *Loomis North*, b. Feb. 21, 1884; d. ——; m. No children.

ii. Sarah Fowkes, b. Jan. 7, 1844; m. Nov. 26, 1862, Walter S. Morgan of Poughkeepsie. Children: (1) ———. (2) *Fred.* (3) *Isabel*, m. Dr. Ewing Taylor.

iii. Mary Helen, b. Mar. 9, 1846; m. April 12, 1874, Isaac Newlin of Brooklyn, N. Y. Children: (1) *Helen*, m. William Morgan. (2) *Gertrude*, m. William Robinson. (3) *Russell.* (4) *Edna.*

iv. John Wood, b. Jan. 21, 1848; d. Jan. 25, 1888; unm.

v. Lucy Magee, b. Feb. 17, 1851; d. Jan. 9, 1853.

vi. William Henry, b. Dec. 28, 1857; d. Feb. 20, 1858.

130. ORRIN[6] A. NORTH (*Reuben*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Joseph*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Reuben North, by his second wife Amanda Austin, was born in 1818, and died at New Britain, Dec. 14, 1881. He married (1) Sept. 23, 1844, Martha E. Capron, who died May 8, 1863; (2) Jan. 1, 1866, Sarah A. Noble, who died in 1892.

Children, by first wife, b. at New Britain:

252. i. Edward M., b. Aug. 5, 1850.

ii. Mortimer C., b. Sept. 29, 1855; unm. Resides (1919) at New Britain, and is with the Russell and Erwin Co. of that city.

iii. Orrin C., b. Feb. 22, 1863; d. April 17, 1866.

131. EDWIN[6] A. NORTH (*Israel*[5], *Ezekial*[4], *Joseph*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Israel and Charlotte (Dowd) North, was born at Goshen, July 17, 1803, and died at East Bloomfield, N. Y., April 20, 1873. He married Oct. 9, 1827, Lydia M. Cooley of Canandaigua, N. Y., born Oct. 30, 1806, died Jan. 29, 1866. Mr. North removed with his parents from Goshen to East Bloomfield, N. Y., when he was sixteen years old.

Children, b. at East Bloomfield, N. Y.:

253. i. James Byram, b. July 24, 1828; d. Dec. 27, 1891.

ii. Elisha Dowd, b. 1830; d. at E. Bloomfield, Feb. 17, 1898; m. Dec. 1, 1859, Cynthia, daughter of Noah and Cynthia (Armstrong) Treat, b. April 30, 1837. Child: *Amelia*, b. at

E. Bloomfield, Mar. 12, 1861; m. Nov. 12, 1884, Edgar Burt. Resides at Holcomb, N. Y.

254. iii. LYMAN C., b. 1832.

iv. HORATIO N., b. 1834. Removed to Nashville, Tenn., where he m. Mar. 28, 1860, ELIZABETH WOODRUFF. He was a machinist. One *daughter, m.* Livingstone.

v. ELLEN M., b. 1838; d. April 9, 1840.

132. GOODWIN[6] NORTH (*Israel*[5], *Ezekial*[4], *Joseph*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Israel and Charlotte (Dowd) North, was born at Goshen June 4, 1805, and died at East Bloomfield, N. Y., June 17, 1856, whither he had removed with his parents in 1821, and lived most of his life. He married (1) Jan. 22, 1829, JULIA, daughter of Simeon and Elizabeth (Deming) Deming. She was born Aug. 31, 1805, and died Mar. 14, 1830. He married (2) in 1834, JANE AUGUSTA FLAGLER, who died in 1849, and was a sister of Henry Flagler of the Standard Oil Co.; (3) Feb. 3, 1851, REBECCA BELT, born in England in 1811.

Children, by first wife:

i. EMELINE, b. 1829.

By second wife:

ii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. May 13, 1836; m. 1874, WILLIAM BEARDSLEY. No children. Residence, Rochester, N. Y.

iii. EDWARD FLAGLER, b. 1837; d. in infancy.

iv. CHARLES DELOS, d. in infancy.

v. FRANCES AUGUSTA, b. Dec. 8, 1846; d. Oct. 29, 1870; m. 1868, GEORGE BECKWITH. No children.

255. vi. CHARLES HENRY, b. April 3, 1849.

By third wife:

vii. ALICE BELT, b. Feb. 11, 1852; m. 1874, CHARLES ROLLINS SIMMONS. Residence, 3 Amherst St., Rochester, N. Y. Child: *Ruby Jane.*

133. DARIUS[6] ROBINSON NORTH (*Israel*[5], *Ezekial*[4], *Joseph*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), fourth son of Israel and Charlotte (Dowd) North, was born at Goshen, Aug. 14, 1818, and died Dec. 16, 1910. He married Sept. 4, 1839, ORRA CHATFIELD daughter of Josiah and Lydia (Ingraham) Chatfield of Canandaigua, N. Y. He lived for a time in East Bloomfield, N. Y., and later began the manufacture of grape boxes at Canandaigua, where he became a prominent business man and an elder in the Presbyterian Church.

Children, b. at E. Bloomfield, N. Y.:

i. Charlotte Elizabeth, b. Jan. 21, 1845; m. at E. Bloomfield, Nov. 5, 1868, Philip Vandenburgh. Residence, 164 Palmer Ave., Detroit, Mich. Children: (1) *Ora Helen*, b. July 27, 1872. (2) *Mabel Lottie*, b. Aug. 30, 1876; d. Aug. 14, 1881.

ii. Lydia Muncil, b. Sept. 15, 1846; m. at E. Bloomfield, Nov. 5, 1867, David Willys. Residence, Canandaigua, N. Y. Children: (1) *Emily Gertrude*, b. Feb. 1, 1872. (2) *John North*, b. Oct. 25, 1873; president of the Willys-Overland Co., Toledo, O. (3) *Mary Augusta*, b. June 9, 1878.

134. JOHN[6] HARVEY NORTH (*Jonathon*[5], *Ezekial*[4], *Joseph*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Jonathon and Rachel (Bissell) North, was born Jan. 26, 1816, at Goshen. He removed with his father to Lexington, N. Y., and married Jan. 13, 1839, Minerva Goslee of Jewett, Green Co., N. Y. She was born Oct. 30, 1819. He later removed to Great Barrington, Mass., and was living in 1893 at Ashley Falls, Mass.

Child:

i. Julia, b. Aug. 25, 1840; d. May 6, 1885; m. Dec. 27, 1857; Henry Peck, who d. May 22, 1879, aged 52. They left six children, who lived at Suffield, Mass., three of whom in 1893 were married.

135. LEMUEL[6] NORTH (*Phineas*[5], *Ashbel*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Phineas and Chloe (Skinner) North, was born at Torrington, Sept. 23, 1790, and died at Wadsworth, Ohio, April 9, 1832. He married Sylvia Mills. Made freeman of Connecticut in 1812.

"Lemuel North came to Wadsworth in 1818. He was a man of superior education and talent. Was an early and able teacher, was several times elected Justice of the Peace and held other offices of trust in the town and county." (From the "Wadsworth Memorial.")

Children, b. at Wadsworth:

i. Rocse, m. Thomas Nesmith.

ii. Julia, m. Charles Coe.

iii. Phineas. Lived in Hudson, Wis.

256. iv. Lemuel, b. Oct. 31, 1831; d. Sept. 25, 1895.

136. PHINEAS[6] NORTH (*Phineas*[5], *Ashbel*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Phineas and Chloe (Skinner)

North, was born Feb. 9, 1803, and died May 7, 1867. He married Oct. 10, 1832, LOUISA WETMORE. He lived on his father's homestead in Torrington until his death; he was an energetic farmer and business man, and built a house in Wolcottville, which he was about to move into, when he was taken ill and died. His widow was occupying this house in 1893. He was made freeman of Connecticut in 1824.

Children:

i. HELEN, b. Sept. 1, 1833; d. June 13, 1866; m. Sept. 1, 1856, JAMES W. HOLMES of Waterbury.

257. ii. ALFRED, b. at Torrington, Oct. 5, 1836; d. Nov. 17, 1893.

137. ALFRED[6] NORTH (*Phineas*[5], *Ashbel*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Phineas and Chloe (Skinner) North, was born Sept. 17, 1807, and died 1872. He married JEANNIE BARHAM, of Barhamsville, S. C., a descendant of the noted English naval family of Barhams. She died June, 1893, in New York. Alfred North was a wholesale dry goods merchant in New York, and a member of the firm of Alfred North and Co.

Children:

i. FRANCES SKINNER, b. 1854; d. 1882, in New York; unm.

ii. ALFRED BARHAM, b. 1856; d. 1880. For several years he was agent in Italy for the Krupps of Essen, Germany.

258. iii. FRANKLIN HAVEN, b. Mar. 10, 1857.

iv. JEANNIE BARHAM, b. 1859; m. CHARLES R. HENDERSON, formerly President of the U. S. Mortgage Co. Children: (1) *Charles*. (2) *Beatrix*, m. Thayer Robb. (3) *Janet*. (4) *Natalie*, m. Swann.

138. WILLARD[6] NORTH (*Junius*[5], *Noah*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Junius and Sabrina (Fyler) North, was born at Torrington, June 5, 1792, and died Nov. 20, 1880. He married Nov., 1821, LUCINA PELTON, who was born 1796, and died April 18, 1880. He was made freeman of Connecticut in 1815.

Children:

i. ARIEL, b. Mar. 19, 1824; d. Jan. 24, 1848; freeman of Connecticut, 1845.

ii. LAURA, b. Feb. 15, 1832; d. Jan. 25, 1874; m. DR. J. W. GAMWELL, Torrington.

139. JUNIUS[6] NORTH (*Junius*[5], *Noah*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), third son of Junius and Sabrina (Fyler) North, was born at Torrington, April 30, 1796, and died Dec. 30, 1885. He married (1) April 27, 1824, LAVINIA MERRIAM, who died 1854; (2) MRS. MARY KNAPP. Removed to Twinsburgh, Ohio.

Children:

1. MARY SABRA, b. April 18, 1825; m. Sept. 1, 1856, NATHANIEL REED, of Twinsburgh, Ohio. Children: (1) *Henry J.*, b. July 20, 1857; m. Mar. 20, 1887, Lizzie Forbes. (2) *Eliza L. P.*, b. May 17, 1859. (3) *Julia A.*, b. Aug. 18, 1865; d. Jan. 24, 1868.
ii. JUNIUS M., b. Mar. 13, 1827, removed to the Rocky Mountains and California. Had two or three children.
iii. RUBY LAVINIA, b. July 7, 1829; m. June 11, 1853, JEPHTHA WILLIAMS.
iv. ELIZA ANN, b. Aug. 17, 1832; d. Dec. 28, 1853.
v. AMELIA MARIA, b. July 23, 1834; d. Oct. 18, 1853.
vi. ORLIN LOOMIS, b. June 21, 1836; d. Jan. 12, 1854.
vii. ORSON WHEDON, b. June 21, 1836, (twin); d. Oct. 20, 1853.

140. LORRAIN[6] NORTH (*Junius*[5], *Noah*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), fifth son of Junius and Sabrina (Fyler) North, was born at Torrington, July 21, 1800, and died Aug. 12, 1881. He married May 4, 1833, HARRIET FORD, who was born Jan. 21, 1813, and died Aug. 26, 1883. He was made freeman of Connecticut in 1822.

Children:

i. MARY JANE, b. Feb. 8, 1836; d. Oct. 27, 1880; m. Nov. 12, 1867, NATHAN TIBBALS of Torrington.
ii. ELLEN C., b. Aug. 3, 1843; d. Jan. 21, 1871; m. Mar. 31, 1868, LEWIS S. BARNES, who d. at Torrington, Aug. 2, 1869.
iii. HENRIETTA F., b. Nov. 14, 1854. Became a missionary to China.

141. DEA. FREDERICK[6] NORTH (*Junius*[5], *Noah*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Junius and Sabrina (Fyler) North, was born at Torrington, Aug. 12, 1803, and died there Feb. 3, 1894. He married June 14, 1830, HARRIET HOYT, daughter of Ira[1] and Anna (Plumb) Hoyt. She was born

[1] Ira Hoyt was the son of Nathaniel Hoyt, a Revolutionary soldier, and Anne (White) Hoyt. Anne White was the daughter of Israel White, who was a descendant of Peregrine White, who was born on board the *Mayflower* just before they landed.

at Warren, Mar. 30, 1810, and died Sept. 15, 1895. Through rigid economy, unremitting toil and frugality, these parents have reared a family of eleven, in honesty and industry, paid for the old farm, and assisted each in obtaining a good education.

Mr. North lived all his life at the old North homestead in Torrington, which with its well kept brown paint, sloping roof and big chimney, brings back vividly the old colonial times. The location is beautiful, having a fine view of a long chain of hills. He received a common school education, worked with his father and brothers on the farm, taught school for two years and in 1840 was elected deacon of the Newfield (Torrington) Baptist Church, holding the position until his death. He never aspired to politics, declining a nomination to the legislature. Until 1856 he was a Democrat, when he became a Republican.

On June 14, 1880, Dea. Frederick and Harriet North celebrated their golden wedding anniversary, the children and grandchildren, numbering thirty, meeting at the old homestead. In 1890 was celebrated the sixtieth anniversary, termed the Diamond Wedding Day. For an account of this see "The Diamond Wedding Anniversary of Deacon Frederick and Harriet North," by F. A. North. Nearly every year since, it has been the custom of his children and grandchildren to hold reunions at their various homes.

Children, b. at Torrington:

i. CHARLOTTE JANE, b. May 13, 1831; m. Mar. 12, 1856, JOSEPH DEMING, son of Daniel and Phebe (Holmes) Deming. They reside in Winsted. Children: (1) *Dwight North*, b. Nov. 25, 1857; d. 1876. (2) *Lillian B.*, b. Nov. 12, 1859. (3) *Hattie H.*, b. July 27, 1861; d. 1861. (4) *Phebe H.*, b. Aug. 25, 1869; m. June 4, 1895, Arthur Obed Smith. (5) *Ruth A.*, b. Nov. 16, 1872.

ii. ADALINE PLUMB, b. Aug. 29, 1833; d. May 28, 1848.

iii. CATHERINE PALMS, b. Aug. 29, 1833 (twin); m. RALPH H. MOORE, son of Seba and Sarah (Church) Moore. He d. April, 1900. Children: (1) *Adaline North*, b. Dec. 28, 1853. (2) *Charles C.*, b. Mar. 26, 1859; m. Lottie DeForest. (3) *Ralph H.*, b. July 21, 1872; m. Nov. 29, 1894, Bessie Bushnell.

259. iv. CORREL FYLER, b. June 29, 1835; d. at Winsted, Feb. 28, 1911.

260. v. JUNIUS DAVIS, b. June 17, 1839.

vi. ROXIE AMELIA, b. April 23, 1842; d. May 28, 1882; m. Dec. 31, 1865, ALBERT C. NORTON, son of Charles R. Norton of Goshen. No children. Their adopted son, *John T. Norton*, m. May 23, 1895, Charlotte Smith North.

vii. Irene Harriet, b. Oct. 14, 1843; d. May 22, 1905; m. Mar. 3, 1866, John A. Moore, son of D. C. Y. and Thankful (Roberts) Moore. They resided in Colebrooke. Children: (1) *Almira R.*, b. Aug. 16, 1867. (2) *D. C. Y. Rujo*, b. July 24, 1869; m. May 29, 1896, Ida Quilter. (3) *Frederick North*, b. Nov. 1, 1871; m. Jan. 1, 1895, Susie Elizabeth Bull. (4) *Harriet T.*, b. Aug. 25, 1875. (5) *Cicero J.*, b. Dec. 14, 1878; m. June 17, 1908, Lillian Tarr. He is a dentist and resides in Bristol. (6) *Irene M.*, b. May 1, 1881. (7) *Ira W.*, b. June 14, 1883; m. Oct. 20, 1905, Ira Lena Remington. Residence, Glastonbury.

viii. Annie Margiana, b. Mar. 27, 1845; m. Oct. 22, 1870, Gibson Clark, son of Lyman and Elizabeth (Gibson) Clark. They reside in Washington, Conn. Children: (1) *Frederick North*, b. Oct. 22, 1871; m. July 31, 1900, May Grace Hurlbut. Son, Gibson. (2) *Russell Frisbie*, b. Oct. 22, 1879; m., 1st, 1902, Gertrude L. Chapin; 2nd, 1908, Mrs. Ruah (Fenn) Atwood.

ix. Frederick Alonzo, b. April 10, 1846; d. in Pisco, Peru, S. A., July 4, 1906; unm. His life was spent teaching and lecturing. For a number of years he was superintendent of schools at Toms River, N. J., but for the last four or five years of his life he was in New York City devoting his time to giving lectures, many of them before the University of New York. He had traveled extensively in foreign countries and had made the trip around the world three times for the collection of material for his lectures, and was on one of these journeys at the time of his death. He was held in high esteem at the University of New York, and had secured the following degrees from that college: Master of Arts, Doctor of Pedagogy in 1902, Doctor of Philosophy in 1903 and Bachelor of Science in 1904.

261. x. Lyman Hoyt, b. Feb. 4, 1849.

xi. Rubie Olivia, b. May 30, 1851; m. Sept. 10, 1878, Cyrus Peter Weaver, son of Brice Wing and Emily (Sterling) Weaver. Children: (1) *Waldo North*, b. Feb. 13, 1881; m. July 12, 1904, Clara G. Palmer. (2) *Ella B.*, b. Sept. 18, 1889.

142. NOAH[6] NORTH (*Remembrance*[5], *Noah*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Remembrance and Elizabeth (Lee) North, was born at Torrington, Sept. 4, 1787, and died at Braceville, Ohio, Oct. 19, 1827, whither he had removed and married Ruby Roberts, who died Feb. 26, 1846, aged 61. They are buried in the Braceville Cemetery.

Children:

i. Maria, b. Sept. 24, 1815; d. Mar. 29, 1884; m. (1) 1834, Alvin Judson; (2) George Hale; (3) ——— Streetor.

ii. Lorinda, b. Aug. 19, 1821; d. Nov. 10, 1887; m. June 26, 1843, George Davis, who d. May 14, 1882, aged 64. Child: *Bel Davis*, m. Karns. Residence, Phalanx Station, Ohio.

143. CYRUS[6] NORTH (*Remembrance*[5], *Noah*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Remembrance and Elizabeth (Lee) North, was born at Torrington, May 6, 1797. He married twice, and was perhaps the Cyrus North of Stockbridge, Mass., who married April 4, 1821, Betsey, daughter of Aaron Root.

Cyrus North was made freeman of Connecticut in 1820. Shortly thereafter he removed to Ohio and was one of the first settlers of Nelson, where he married, and after the early death of his wife removed to New York State and was lost trace of. He was known to have married again.

Child:

i. William, d. young.

144. WILLIAM[6] NORTH (*Remembrance*[5], *Noah*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Remembrance and Elizabeth (Lee) North, was born at Torrington, Oct. 1, 1799, and died at Braceville, Ohio, Oct. 10, 1889. He married Jan. 31, 1821, Cynthia, daughter of Aaron Merrill of New Hartford. She was born July 27, 1796, and died Dec. 8, 1879.

William North removed to Braceville, Trumbull Co., Ohio, in 1820, being one of the early settlers there. By trade he was a carpenter, bridge builder and general mechanic.

Children:

i. Laura, b. Sept. 14, 1822; m. Dec. 24, 1846, Samuel A. Howe. Children: (1) *Lorena*, m. Henry Richman. (2) *Helen*. (3) *William*. (4) *Frank*. (5) *Henry*, m. twice. (6) *Cynthia*, d. young.

262. ii. Ariel M., b. Sept. 3, 1824; d. May 3, 1901.

263. iii. Cyrus Luman, b. Jan. 28, 1828; d. Oct. 7, 1901.

iv. Roxa, b. Sept. 4, 1836; d. Mar. 31, 1916; m. Sept. 22, 1858, Erastus E., son of Edmond H. Oviatt of Braceville, Ohio. Children: (1) *Herbert Leslie*, b. May 23, 1862; m. Rose Munger. (2) *Hattie F.*, b. May 1, 1869; unm.

145. JOEL[6] NORTH (*Rufus*[5], *Martin*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Rufus and Esther (Robards) North, was born at Torrington, June 10, 1795, and died Jan. 3, 1855. He married at Norfolk, July 30, 1823, Harriet Taylor.

Children:

i. Esther, b. Dec. 6, 1826.
ii. Emily, b. Dec. 6, 1826.
iii. Harriet, b. Jan. 12, 1830; m. Sept. 25, 1858, Hiram A. Smith. Children: (1) *Howard A.*, b. Aug. 25, 1859. (2) *Gertrude C.*, b. Dec. 28, 1861. (3) *Lester N.*, b. July 27, 1864. (4) *Julian H.*, b. Nov. 16, 1867. (5) *Josephine H.*, b. 1871.
iv. Lester, b. July 24, 1832.
v. Joel, b. Aug. 27, 1834.
vi. Ebenezer, b. Oct. 1, 1840.

146. MARTIN[6] NORTH (*Rufus*[5], *Martin*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Rufus and Esther (Robards) North, was born at Torrington Nov. 5, 1804, and died June 2, 1865. He married Feb., 1828, Mercy, daughter of Enos North (69). After Mr. North's death his wife went to live with her son Henry at Casey, Guthrie Co., Ia.

Children:

264. i. Henry, b. Sept. 3, 1830; d. Jan. 14, 1901.
265. ii. Horace, b. Oct. 10, 1833.
iii. Mary.
iv. Helen, b. Nov. 11, 1850; d. April 4, 1858.

147. JAMES[6] AGARD NORTH (*Noah*[5], *Martin*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), third son of Noah and Olive (Hungerford) North, was born at Alexander, Genesee Co., N. Y., Jan. 4, 1813, and died Nov. 9, 1893. He married June 6, 1847, Rebecca, daughter of Elias and Rebecca (Shaw) Safford. She was born June 6, 1822, and died July 13, 1884.

Children, b. at Alexander:

i. Olive, b. Sept. 11, 1849; m. Nov. 5, 1879, Edward H. Putnam. Resides at Attica, N. Y. No children.
266. ii. Safford Elisha, b. Jan. 27, 1852; d. May 23, 1915.
iii. James Agard, Jr., b. July 13, 1856; d. July 19, 1918; m. Eunice Guild by whom he had one child, *Frank*, who m. Lillian Radley and has no children. He resides near Batavia, N. Y.

SEVENTH GENERATION

148. JUDGE JOHN[7] WESLEY NORTH (*John*[6], *John*[5], *Jonathon*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Rev. John and Hannah (Hawkins) North, was born at Sand Lake, Rensselaer Co., N. Y., Jan. 4, 1815, and died at Fresno, Calif., Feb. 22, 1890. He married (1) Sept. 22, 1845, EMMA BACON, who died in 1847; (2) Aug. 28, 1848, ANN H. LOOMIS.

"For the past ten years Judge North has not practised his profession, having given it up in 1880. He was a Republican in politics and was connected with that party from its inception. He never belonged to any fraternal society and was not a church member, having imbued agnostic views early in his career.

"He graduated from Wesleyan University in Middletown in August, 1841. During his college life he became a zealous worker in the anti-slavery cause and for two years lectured under the auspices of the Connecticut State Anti-Slavery Society. After leaving college he studied law in New York and Syracuse and was admitted to the bar in 1845. In 1849, his health failing, a change of climate became necessary and he moved to Minnesota, living the first year of his residence in that territory on Hennepin Island in the Mississippi River, and seeing during that time the building of the first house on the site of the present prosperous city of Minneapolis.

"In the fall of 1850 he was elected a member of the second legislature of the territory of Minnesota and introduced the bill chartering the University of Minnesota. He was largely instrumental in settling the thriving town of Faribault, and founded the thriving town of Northfield, so-called, in his honor.

"In 1857 he was a member of the constitutional convention that framed the constitution of the new state of Minnesota. In 1860 he was chairman of the Minnesota delegation in the Chicago convention and was a member of the committee that waited upon Abraham Lincoln to notify him of his nomination for the presidency. In 1861 he was appointed surveyor-general of the territory of Nevada, and subsequently judge of the Territorial District Supreme Court of Nevada. In the fall of 1865 he returned to the East locating at Knoxville, Tenn., where he labored assiduously for the improvement and development of that state.

"In March, 1870, he conceived the idea of establishing a colony of eastern people in southern California. How well he succeeded all

who have visited or lived in Riverside can testify. This thriving city was the result of his scheme. Having seen the child of his fancy outgrow his fondest hopes, in 1879 he removed to San Francisco, and the following year connected himself with the Washington colony in Fresno County, which section he did much to settle.

"His long life was filled with good deeds, and he left behind him that priceless legacy, a name without reproach. In character he was remarkably free from guile or pretense of any sort. Full of a courage that shrank from nothing in the redressing of another's wrong, or the establishment of a principle, he was always found upon the side of the oppressed. Generous to a fault, he was always in the lead when private loss or public improvement stood in need of pecuniary aid, and his integrity and high moral standard made him a model man." (*San Francisco Chronicle*, Feb. 23, 1890.)

Children:

i. Emma Bacon, b. at St. Anthony, now Minneapolis, Mar. 3, 1852; m. Sept. 16, 1880, Edward C. Messer, b. 1842, d. Feb. 9, 1919. Mrs. Bacon resides (1919) at Menominee, Wis. Children: (1) *Mary Burt*, b. 1881. (2) *Margaret Loomis*, b. 1883; d. 1885.

267. ii. George Loomis, b. at St. Anthony, now Minneapolis, Sept. 6, 1853; d. Jan. 26, 1899.

268. iii. John Greenleaf, b. at St. Anthony, now Minneapolis, Sept. 16, 1855; d. June 10, 1910.

iv. Charles Lewis, b. at Northfield, Minn., May 31, 1858; unm. Residence (1919), Fresno, Calif.

269. v. Edward, b. at Northfield, Minn., July 11, 1860.

vi. Mary Anne, b. at Santa Clara, Calif., April 4, 1865; m. Jan. 1, 1888, Jonathon C. Shepard, who d. 1912. Residence (1919), 1647 W. 39th Place, Los Angeles, Calif. Children: *Anne, Grace, Harold, Arthur.*

149. THOMAS[7] ASA NORTH (*Darius*[6], *Asa*[5], *Jonathon*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Darius and Joanna (Hulbert) North, was born at Martinsburg, N. Y., Aug. 11, 1803, and died at Princeton, Ill., Sept. 4, 1875. He married at Mt. Vernon, Ohio, Dec. 7, 1847, Cynthia Minerva Cole, who was born in Michigan in 1826 and died at Jacksonville, Ill., Mar. 30, 1894. Mr. North was a cooper by trade.

Children, b. at Princeton, Ill.:

270. i. William Jeremiah, b. Oct. 22, 1852; d. at St. Paul, Minn., Mar. 8, 1902.

ii. Ida May, b. Mar. 2, 1858; d. at Wethersfield, Ill., April 6, 1904; m. at Kewanee, Ill., Oct. 11, 1880, Patrick H. Burns.

150. ALBERT[7] NORTH (*Darius*[6], *Asa*[5], *Jonathon*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Darius and Joanna (Hulbert) North, was born at Martinsburg, N. Y., June 20, 1805, and died at Oakland, Calif., Nov. 22, 1891. He married Dec. 13, 1832, SEVIAH BABBITT.

Children:

271. i. GEORGE JAY, b. Dec. 18, 1836; d. Feb. 2, 1870.
ii. EMMA E., b. May 1, 1848; m. June 11, 1878, C. H. BAYLEY, a photographer, and lived at Oakland, Calif., where he d. Aug. 25, 1899. Children: *Frank, Annie, Harry, Emma.*
iii. ANNE, d. 1887; m. (1) WILLARD SMITH; (2) S. G. WILLARD. No children.

151. SILAS[7] NORTH (*Darius*[6], *Asa*[5], *Jonathon*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), fourth son of Darius and Joanna (Hulbert) North, was born at Martinsburg, N. Y., June 29, 1809, and died at Gregg, N. Y., Oct. 14, 1844. He married Jan. 1, 1835, LAURA SLOCUM, who was born at Martinsburg, July 30, 1806, and married after her husband's death (2) James W. Stone. She died near Correctionville, Ia., Feb. 16, 1896.

Child:

i. JOHN LEVI, b. June, 1836; m. 1865, MARY WARRINER, and removed to Morrison, Whiteside Co., Ill., then to Boone, Ia., where he lived seven years, then to Sac Co., Ia., where he lived another seven years. While there his health failed, and selling his farm, he removed to Odebolt, Ia., where he lived six years. There his health gained so that he bought 280 acres of land three miles from Correctionville, Ia., where he lived the remainder of his life, and engaged in fruit raising. Children: (1) *Laura*, b. 1869; m. ———. (2) *Clara L.*, b. 1875.

152. MORGAN[7] NORTH (*Darius*[6], *Asa*[5], *Jonathon*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), sixth son of Darius and Joanna (Hulbert) North, was born at Martinsburg, N. Y., April 13, 1814, and died at Princeton, Ill., Dec. 15, 1885. He married (1) at Boonville, N. Y., Jan. 5, 1839, MARY GRACE KEYES, who was born Feb. 29, 1816, and died at Princeton, Ill., Sept. 5, 1881; (2) in June, 1883, MRS. ALMIRA VINCENT. Mr. North was a wagon-maker by trade.

Children, by first wife, b. at Boonville, N. Y.:

272. i. WAYNE L., b. Sept. 25, 1841; d. June 6, 1905.

ii. AGNES HELEN, b. July 25, 1843; d. at Afton, Ia., Mar. 18, 1871; m. at Princeton, Ill., Feb. 3, 1869, ALBERT KNOX. Child: *Elizabeth*, b. 1870; d. at Kansas City, Mo., 1919.

273. iii. MERTON, b. June 4, 1852.

iv. CHARLES M., b. May 25, 1857; d. at Sterling, Kans., Dec. 7, 1892; m. at Cedar Rapids, Ia., Nov. 3, 1881, HENRIETTA ATKINSON. No children. Mr. North was in business in New York and removed to Kansas for his health.

153. SHERMAN[7] HINSDILL NORTH (*Darius*[6], *Asa*[5], *Jonathon*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), seventh son of Darius and Joanna (Hulbert) North, was born probably at Martinsburg or Turin, N. Y., Jan. 20, 1816, and died at Philadelphia, Pa., Mar. 13, 1898. He married Aug. 30, 1847, SARAH A. MCELROY, who died at Philadelphia, Feb. 3, 1877.

Children:

274. i. MILES R., b. at Mt. Vernon, Ohio, Aug., 1853; d. Aug. 3, 1914

ii. SAMUEL LEWIS, b. Mar. 8, 1856; d. Feb. 17, 1861.

154. LEVI[7] NORTH (*Darius*[6], *Asa*[5], *Jonathon*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), tenth and youngest son of Darius and Joanna (Hulbert) North, was born at Turin, N. Y., Mar. 12, 1821, and died at Kewanee, Ill., June 10, 1901. He married (1) at Chesterville, Ohio, Sept. 18, 1848, LAURA JOHNSON, who was born at Shorcham, Vt., June 18, 1818 and died at Princeton, Ill., Oct. 18, 1852; (2) at Dixon, Ill., Mar. 9, 1853, CHARLOTTE STRONG, who was born at Chesterville, Ohio, Nov. 20, 1827, and died at Chicago, Ill., Feb. 18, 1916.

Mr. North removed to Mt. Vernon, Ohio, with his father in 1834. He remained there until 1847 when he removed to Illinois, going by stage from Columbus to Cincinnati, by the Ohio and Mississippi rivers to St. Louis and by the Mississippi and Illinois rivers to Peoria, Ill. He was licensed to practice law in Ohio and took an active interest in politics, favoring the Free Soil party. At Peoria, he was licensed to practice law in Illinois and settled at Princeton, from where he later removed to Kewanee, Ill., where he lived the remainder of his life. He always took an active interest in political matters, was an ardent Abolitionist and aided in the formation of the Republican party. He served in the state legislature, wrote the first law book on Probate Practice that was published in the West, and was active in the practice of his profession until his death. He had great talent and ability as a draftsman, portrait painter and musician.

Children:

i. MARIA, b. at Princeton, Ill., Aug. 5, 1850; d. at Wethersfield, Ill., Nov. 6, 1889; m. Mar. 11, 1869, DUNCAN MURCHISON, who d. Mar. 11, 1905. Children: (1) *Laura C.*, b. 1870. (2) *Mary C.*, b. Jan. 20, 1872; m. 1904, Dan. C. Royer. (3) *Ross N.*, b. July 11, 1874; m. 1898, Rose Vail. (4) *Nannie S.*, b. April 8, 1876; m. 1917, H. S. Reynolds. (5) *Duncan G.*, b. Jan. 27, 1880; m. 1906, Maude Havird. (6) *Roy*, b. Aug. 27, 1882; m. 1909, Guertha A. Townley. (7) *Hettie M.*, b. July 21, 1884; m. 1917, Robert M. Isham.

ii. MILO, b. at Princeton, Ill., Oct. 21, 1856; d. at Kewanee, Ill., Oct. 9, 1880; unm.

iii. FOSTER, b. at Kewanee, Nov. 5, 1861; m. Jan. 1, 1901, LAURA WILDEN. No children. Resides (1919) 2825 S. Grand Ave., Los Angeles, Calif. Graduate of the University of Illinois, 1885, in natural history.

275. iv. ARTHUR TAPPAN, b. at Kewanee, Oct. 15, 1864.

v. CHARLES KELSEY, b. at Kewanee, May 8, 1866; m. in New York, Oct. 5, 1891, JESSIE MCCLELLAND. No children. Flute player with the Boston Festival Orchestra, 1893–8; Boston Symphony Orchestra, 1898–1903; Boston Opera Orchestra, 1909–17; flute soloist with Madam Nellie Melba, 1895, 1903, 1904; now with Detroit Symphony Orchestra; flute teacher. Resides in Detroit, Mich.

155. MILES[7] NORTH (*Samuel*[6], *Asa*[5], *Jonathon*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Samuel and Mary (Arnold) North, was born at Canaan, in 1801.

When a small boy he went with his father to Braceville, Trumbull Co., Ohio, where he married Jan. 1, 1827, SARAH FORD, and lived on his father's farm one-half mile east of Braceville Center, where he died April 12, 1889.

Children, b. at Braceville:

i. ISAAC, b. Jan. 3, 1829; d. Sept. 8, 1889; m. 1852, BETSEY COX. Child: *Levi*, b. 1861; d. Feb. 6, 1913; unm.

276. ii. HARTWELL, b. April 26, 1833; d. 1901.

iii. MARY JANE, b. May 23, 1835; m. JOHN CONSER and had one son, who d. young.

iv. LORETTA, b. April 2, 1837; d. Jan. 24, 1901; m. 1855, CHARLES MASON, who was b. Nov. 7, 1831, and d. Jan. 3, 1912. No children.

v. LUNA, b. Jan. 6, 1839; m. about 1858, SAMUEL HUDSON. Children: (1) *William*, m. Villie Mann. (2) *Frank*, m. twice. (3) *Mernie*, m. J. J. Foley. (4) *Addie*, m. George Ikerman.

156. ASA[7] NORTH (*Samuel*[6], *Asa*[5], *Jonathon*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Samuel and Mary (Arnold) North, was born at Canaan, Mar. 18, 1810, and when only six months old went with his father to Braceville, Trumbull Co., Ohio, where he died Sept. 19, 1893. He married Jan. 1, 1833, MERCY ANN SELBY, who was born at Paris, Ohio, May 13, 1814, and died at Braceville, Aug. 14, 1890.

Children:

i. ALONZO, b. 1834; d. Mar. 22, 1851.
277. ii. WILLIAM S., b. Oct. 8, 1838; d. Nov. 22, 1902.
277½. ii. LEVI R., b. July 8, 1840; d. Sept. 24, 1862.

157. THOMAS[7] MATHER NORTH (*Milo*[6] *L.*, *Asa*[5], *Jonathon*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Dr. Milo Linus and Julia (Smith) North, was born Aug. 14, 1825. He married April 16, 1849, MARY WAYLAND.

He graduated at Williams College in 1847 and received the honorary degree of M.A. from Yale in 1886. He was an able lawyer in New York City for many years.

Children:

i. MARY, b. Aug. 22, 1851; m. FREDERIC A. DANA.
ii. HAROLD, b. Mar. 11, 1857.

158. ALFRED[7] NORTH (*Nathan*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Dr. Nathan and Nancy (Bulkeley) North, was born at Exeter, N. H., Mar. 10, 1807, and died at Chilton, Wis., Mar. 3, 1869. He married (1) June 7, 1835, MINERVA BRYAN of Fairfield, N. Y., who died and is buried in Burma; (2) Jan. 15, 1851, her sister, MARTHA BRYAN. In 1835 he went to Singapore as a missionary of the A. B. C. F. M., returning to the United States in 1847.

Children, by first wife:

i. EDWIN BARNES, b. at Singapore, Jan. 29, 1837; d. at Port Hudson, La., 1864. Came to America in 1845. Graduated at Marietta College in 1863.
ii. MARTHA BRYAN, b. at Singapore, Jan. 5, 1839; d. at Portland, Ore., 1887. Came to America in 1845. Returned to Pekin as a missionary in 1870.
iii. ANNA CATHERINE, b. at Singapore, Dec. 3, 1840; m. Nov., 1870, ALVAN D. WILDER of Sacramento, Calif. Resided at South Vallejo, Calif. Children: *Edwin M.*, *Frank.*
278. iv. THOMAS HASTINGS, b. at Singapore, Jan. 22, 1843.

By second wife:

v. Orlando Bryan, b. at Trenton, N. Y., Feb. 2, 1852; d. 1883. Resided at Springfield, Ill.

279. vi. William Whiteside, b. at Pittsford, N. Y., Oct. 5, 1857; d. at Honolulu, H. I., 1915.

159. MARCUS[7] NORTH (*Asahel*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Asahel and Prudence (Swallow) North, was born near White Hall, Ill., Dec. 7, 1824, and died there Nov. 29, 1854. He married near Rhoade's Point (now Medora), Macoupin Co., Ill., May 2, 1850, Elizabeth, daughter of Charles and Elethea (Britell) Wales, and a direct descendant of Elder Brewster of the *Mayflower* (Brewster Genealogy, II, 742). She was born at Ferrisburg, Vt., Feb. 7, 1832, and died near White Hall, Mar. 1, 1910.

Children, b. near White Hall, Ill.:

280. i. Edward, b. July 21, 1851.

ii. Lucy, b. Mar. 14, 1853; m. near White Hall, Oct. 7, 1874, Charles I. McCollister, son of Sanders and Temperance (Ballon) McCollister. Residence, White Hall. Children: (1) *Edith Abigail*, b. Aug. 10, 1875. (2) *Chester Ward*, b. April 7, 1878. (3) *Son*, b. and d. 1879. (4) *Marcus Sanders*, b. June 2, 1887. (5) *Florence Mabel*, b. Jan. 3, 1889. (6) *Frank North*, b. Nov. 27, 1896.

281. iii. Marcus, Jr., b. Nov. 1, 1854.

160. JOHN[7] NORTH (*Asahel*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), sixth son of Asahel and Prudence (Swallow) North, was born near White Hall, Ill., Mar. 6, 1835, and died there July 14, 1895. He married (1) near White Hall, Sept. 10, 1871, Sophronia, daughter of Henry and Mary (McCollister) Floyd. She was born near White Hall, Aug. 21, 1846, and died there July 16, 1879. He married (2) near Greenfield, Ill., Sept. 2, 1884, Lora, daughter of Julius and Emily (Robley) Twitchell. She was born near Greenfield, June 18, 1853, and died at Columbus, Kans., Dec. 12, 1891.

Children, b. near White Hall, by first wife:

i. Daughter, b. June 16, 1872; d. Sept. 25, 1872.

By second wife:

282. ii. George, b. Mar. 2, 1886.

161. EDWARD[7] D. NORTH (*Aaron*[6], *John*[5], *Samuel*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Aaron and Abigail (Hart)

North, was born at Windsor, Vt., Sept. 4, 1799. He married twice. His first wife's name is not known. His second wife was Lucia, daughter of Michael and Esther (Newell) Lincoln, born April 4, 1805. They were married in 1830.

Children, by second wife, b. at Windsor, Vt.:

i. Mary Jane, b. Oct. 30, 1831; d. Jan. 27, 1873.
ii. Helen Maria, b. Aug. 13, 1833; d. Mar., 1904.
iii. Son, b. Mar. 9, 1837; d. Mar. 22, 1837.
283. iv. Edward Martin, b. Dec. 26, 1838; d. Jan. 20, 1899.
v. Arthur, b. May 17, 1841; d. Sept. 18, 1849.
vi. Emma Almira, b. Feb. 7, 1844; d. ——.

162. CHARLES[7] NORTH (*Aaron*[6], *John*[5], *Samuel*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), third son of Aaron and Abigail (Hart) North, was born at West Windsor, Vt. He married (1) Lydia Kendall; (2) ———. He lived in the South. By his second wife he had a large family of children of which no trace has been obtained.

Children by first wife:

284. i. Charles Hamilton, b. at Thomaston, Ga., April 8, 1832; d. July 4, 1901.
ii. James, b. at West Windsor, Vt.; m. ——— of Kalamazoo, Mich.; orange grower in Florida. Children: (1) *John.* (2) *Lena*, m. Thompson.

163. DR. JAMES[7] HARPER NORTH (*John*[6] *A.*, *John*[5], *Samuel*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), son of John Adna and Susanna (Rowe) North, was born June 24, 1823, and died at Clifton Springs, N. Y., Mar. 7, 1907. He graduated at Yale College in 1843, and received his M.D. degree at Pennsylvania Medical College in 1857. He married at Brooklyn, N. Y., Oct. 27, 1859, Zelis Harris Seagrave, who was born at Woonsocket, R. I., Sept. 19, 1833. She is living (1919) with her daughter Helen, at Rosebank, Staten Island, N. Y.

Children:

i. Helen Seagrave, b. at Brooklyn, N. Y., Mar. 25, 1861; unm.
ii. Antoinette Richards, b. at Clifton Springs, N. Y., Feb. 6, 1863; m. at Bristol, R. I., Nov. 15, 1893, William Russell Bogert. Residence, Staten Island, N. Y. Children: (1) *Helen North*, b. June 15, 1895. (2) *William Russell*, b. June 4, 1899.
285. iii. James Harper, b. New York City, July 22, 1864.

164. HENRY[7] MARTYN NORTH (*John*[6] *A.*, *John*[5], *Samuel*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), son of John Adna and Susanna (Rowe) North, was born in 1826, and died at Macon, Ga., in 1865. He married MARTHA ANN SCOTT, and was a merchant in New York City. He was a graduate of Yale College.

Children:

i. L. CARRIE, b. 1850; d. 1890; unm.
ii. SARAH ANTOINETTE, b. 1852; m. G. A. KEITH.
iii. HENRY M., b. 1854; unm.
iv. ANNA, b. 1856; d. Jan. 30, 1896; m. W. A. CRUTCHFIELD.
v. MARY AUGUSTA, b. 1857; m. N. R. WINSHIP of Macon, Ga.
vi. MATTIE, b. 1859; m. F. W. BAMPTON. Lived in New York City.
vii. JENNIE L., b. 1862; d. aged 10 days.

165. JOHN[7] ADNA NORTH, JR. (*John*[6] *A.*, *John*[5], *Samuel*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), son of John Adna and Susanna (Rowe) North, was born in 1830, and died at Augusta, Ga., in 1914. He married in 1857, JESSIE MARY MCKENZIE, who was born at Augusta in 1832 and died in 1902. Mr. North was a graduate of Yale College, and was in business at Augusta.

Children, b. at Augusta:

i. JOHN MCKENZIE, b. 1859; d. 1870.
ii. ANNABELLA CRAIG, b. 1861; d. 1873.
iii. LAURANA ROWE, b. 1863; m. CECIL COCHRANE, of English birth. No children.
286. iv. HENRY MARTYN, b. 1864.
287. v. PHILIP STRONG, b. 1866.
288. vi. ERNEST MORELAND, b. 1868.
vii. MARY CRAIG, b. 1870; unm.
viii. FRANK MARION NORTH, b. 1873; unm. In the cotton business, and resides (1919) at Augusta.

166. LYMAN[7] NORTH (*Noah*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]) was born at Farmington, July 15, 1812, and died at Antwerp, Jefferson Co., N. Y., to which town he had removed with his father from Leray, in the same county. He was a farmer.

Children, five oldest born at Leray, the others at Antwerp, Jefferson Co., N. Y.:

289. i. LEVI, b. at Leray, N. Y., Oct. 23, 1837.
ii. LYNAS, b. at Leray, N. Y., May 8, 1839; d. at Ogdensburg, St. Lawrence Co., N. Y.; m. SUSAN PIKE. No children.

iii. Martin, b. Aug. 30, 1841; d. at Antwerp, N. Y.; unm. Was a soldier in the Civil War.
iv. Caroline, b. Sept. 16, 1843; d. at Harrisville, Lewis Co., N. Y.; m. at Antwerp, N. Y., William Dorway.
v. Mary, b. Feb. 15, 1845; d. at Fort Scott, Kans.; m. at Antwerp, N. Y., Isaac Sprague.
vi. Amelia, b. Mar. 5, 1848; d. in Massachusetts; m. at Antwerp, N. Y., George Reed.
vii. Aurrilla, b. Aug. 9, 1851; m. at Wilna, N. Y., John Varley, a soldier.
viii. Andrew, b. May 7, 1853; m. Caroline Pelkey. Resides (1919) at North Wilna, Jefferson Co., N. Y. Child: *Bell*, m. Jerome Peirce.
ix. Melvin, b. Dec. 29, 1855; m. at Sterlingville, Jefferson Co., N. Y., Florence Parker. Resides (1919) at Watertown, N. Y.; machinist. No children.
x. Mariah, b. April 9, 1858; d. at Wilna, Jefferson Co., N. Y.; m. at Wilna, Harold Myers.
290. xi. Lorenzo, b. April 21, 1860.

167. IRA[7] NORTH (*Noah*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]) was born at Farmington and moved to Jefferson Co., N. Y., with his father, when a small boy. He removed later to Diana, Lewis Co., N. Y., and died at Harrisville, that county. He married Lyda Woodard.

Children:

291. i. Sylvester, d. at Harrisville, N. Y.; m. Jane Lewis.
292. ii. Albert, b. at Diana, N Y., 1838; d. Nov. 15, 1889.
293. iii. Noah, b. at Diana, N. Y., May 18, 1840; d. April 22, 1898.
iv. Norman, d. in the West; m. ———.
v. Lyda, d. in the West; m. Lampher.
vi. Rachel, d. at Harrisville, N. Y.; m. ———.
vii. Milly, d. at Harrisville, N. Y.; m. Willard Vandresson.
viii. Malinda, d. at Pitkin, Lewis Co., N. Y.; m. George Wilcox.
ix. Lucinda, d. young.
x. Rose, d. in infancy.

168. OMRI[7] MONRO NORTH (*Ira*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Ira and Viana (Monro) North, was born at Farmington, Feb. 25, 1802. He married (1) in 1823, Emma Woodruff, who died in 1826, aged 24; (2) Feb. 9, 1829, Cybelia, daughter of George and Almira (Gilbert) Norton of Farmington. She died Mar. 23, 1873. They both joined the church the year of their marriage. He inherited

property from his grandfather Daniel in East Farms, Farmington, where he lived, and was the sixth generation of Norths to occupy the land.

Children:

i. SON, by first wife, d. in infancy.

ii. LUCIUS JAMES, b. Nov. 28, 1829; d. April 11, 1882; m. (1) at Farmington, Oct. 5, 1853, LOUISA MARIE, daughter of Benjamin P. and Louisa (Parker) Parsons. She was b. Oct. 14, 1834, and d. April 11, 1882. He m. (2) July 10, 1873, ELIZABETH TRACY ADAMS, b. Aug. 17, 1836. No children. He joined the church in 1843, and lived with his father, but later removed to New Britain.

294. iii. JOHN CALVIN, b. at Farmington, Oct. 10, 1831.

iv. ALBERT WILLIAM, b. 1841; d. in infancy.

169. ALBERT[7] WILLIAM NORTH (*Ira*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Ira and Viana (Monro) North, was born at Farmington, in 1806, and died at Redfield, N. Y., in 1841. He married in 1834, JEANETTE, daughter of Sylvester Woodruff of Farmington. She died in 1862. They removed to Redfield, Otsego Co., N. Y.

Children:

295. i. EDWIN WOODRUFF, b. May 12, 1835; d. 1893.

296. ii. ALBERT WILLIAM, b. Sept. 1, 1839; d. Aug. 18, 1909.

170. ELIJAH[7] NORTH (*Elijah*[6], *Eli*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Elijah and Mercy (Horsford) North, was born at Avon, in 1804, and married Jan. 8, 1828, MARY R., daughter of Capt. Francis and Harriet (Robbins) Stillman of Wethersfield. She was born Dec. 8, 1806, and died Sept., 1855. Elijah North was a devoted Christian and a highly useful man. He resided in Alton, Ill. His death occurred in a great steamboat explosion at Cincinnati, Ohio, in 1838.

Children:

i. FRANCIS.

ii. CHARLES.

iii. HARRIET STILLMAN, d. Feb. 7, 1857.

171. TRUMAN[7] NORTH (*Elijah*[6], *Eli*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Elijah and Mercy (Horsford) North, was born at Avon in 1805. He married ——— McCLARE of Vicksburg, Miss., whose father kept a public house, and

with whom he resided. The house was frequented by gamblers. The place was seized and they were hung, including Truman, by the lynch law.

Child:

i. EDWARD, took his grandfather's name, McClare.

172. GEORGE[7] NORTH (*James*[6], *Eli*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of James and Lucina (Andrews) North, was born at Avon, Aug. 7, 1808, and died Sept. 22, 1876. He married (1) Mar. 29, 1831, LAURA BURR of West Hartford, who was born Oct. 14, 1801, and died April 30, 1870, daughter of Amos and Eunice (Shepard) Burr. They lived in West Hartford where he was a shoemaker. After her death he married (2) MARIA or MARION ———, who died Oct. 8, 1876.

Children:

i. ELLA, b. at Wethersfield, 1849; m. June, 1872, LUCIUS B. POND, who was b. at Burlington, 1843.
ii. FRANCES M.; m. LEWIS.

173. JAMES[7] ELY NORTH (*James*[6], *Eli*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), second son of James and Lucina (Andrews) North, was born at Avon in 1815, and died in Brooklyn, N. Y., in 1896. He married Jan. 18, 1838, at Candor, Tioga Co., N. Y., ALMIRA SMITH, who died Dec. 4, 1890. Mr. North lived in Candor, where he was a manufacturer of washing machines.

Children:

i. TRUMAN S., b. at Candor, April 13, 1839; m. Jan. 18, 1877, ANNA WEEKS of Owego, N. Y. No children. Resides (1919) at Candor.
ii. MINNIE C., b. at Candor, Feb. 2, 1848; m. at Owego, N. Y., Feb. 12, 1870, STEPHEN R. PARMELEE of Candor.

174. JOHN[7] DENTON NORTH (*Royal*[6] *F.*, *Thomas*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Royal Flint and Sally (Denton) North, was born near Rising Sun, Ind., Jan. 17, 1824. He married Nov. 3, 1856, SARAH STEVENS. He was a farmer in Switzerland Co., Ind.

Children:

i. MARY ALICE, b. Dec. 26, 1857; d. April 1, 1880; m. Jan. 19, 1875, ALBERT ROSS WALKER. Child: *Marvin.*

ii. George Washington, b. Sept. 15, 1859; unm. Employed by Canadian Pacific R. R. and resides at Strathmore, Alberta, Canada.
iii. Sarah Denton, b. Feb. 12, 1860; m. Sept. 5, 1885, Hezekia Bennet Seymour. Resided at Strathmore, Alberta, Canada, until 1920, when they removed to Englewood, Calif. Adopted daughter: *Esther Alta.*
297. iv. Charles Clarence, b. Dec. 25, 1862.
298. v. Oliver Morton, b. May 17, 1865.
vi. William Sherman, b. Feb. 13, 1867; d. Feb. 20, 1870.
299. vii. John Denton, b. April 20, 1869.
viii. Roberta Estella, Feb. 20, 1872; d. Feb. 12, 1875.

175. JAMES[7] MUNROE NORTH (*Royal*[6] *F.*, *Thomas*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), fifth son of Royal Flint and Sally (Denton) North, was born near Rising Sun, Ind., Aug. 18, 1836, where he still lives. He married Nov. 30, 1876, Caroline R. Powell. He engaged in farming and was a soldier in the Civil War, Company C, 83rd Regiment, Indiana Volunteers.

Children, b. near Rising Sun, Ind.:

i. Daisy Belle, b. Sept. 13, 1877; m. Sept. 16, 1903, William Ira Nave. Resides (1919) near Rising Sun, Ind. Child: *Katherine Grace*, b. and d. Oct. 9, 1908.
ii. Albert Scott, b. Jan. 26, 1879; d. Nov. 8, 1883.
iii. Grace Denton, b. Oct. 28, 1880; m. Dec. 29, 1909, Nathan North Bonwell. Resides (1919) near Rising Sun, Ind. Children: (1) *Dorothy Evelyn*, b. 1910. (2) *Mary Elizabeth*, b. 1912.

176. LIEUT. ERNEST[7] CLARENCE NORTH (*Royal*[6] *F.*, *Thomas*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), seventh son of Royal Flint and Sally (Denton) North, was born near Rising Sun, Ind., July 6, 1841. He married Jan. 1, 1868, Tobitha Elizabeth North, daughter of James North (182). He was a first lieutenant in the Civil War, Company C, 83rd Regiment, Indiana Volunteers. Residence (1919), Moline, Ill.

Children:

i. Nellie Augusta, b. Dec. 28, 1868; unm. Residence (1919), Rising Sun, Ind.
ii. Howard J., b. May 24, 1870; m. Nov. 12, 1907, Cora E. Johnson, who d. July 18, 1917. No children. Mr. North is a dealer in lumber and builders' supplies at Rising Sun, Ind.

177. ROYAL[7] FLINT NORTH (*George*[6] *W.*, *Thomas*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), son of George Washington and Sabra B. (Sampson) North, was born at North's Landing, Ohio Co., Ind., Sept. 6, 1830, and died there Aug. 20, 1899. He married Oct. 15, 1861, SUSAN MCCARTY, born Aug. 29, 1839, died May 30, 1879. Farmer.

Children, b. at Vicksburg, Miss.:

i. EMMA FRANCIS, b. Sept. 27, 1862; d. Oct. 28, 1862.
300. ii. ROYAL EARLY, b. Sept. 20, 1869.
iii. GEORGE MCCARTY, b. Sept. 27, 1873; d. Sept. 14, 1878.

178. WALTER[7] VINTON NORTH (*George*[6] *W.*, *Thomas*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[5], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of George Washington and Sabra (Sampson) North, was born at North's Landing, Ohio Co., Ind., Dec. 16, 1846, and died at Vicksburg, Miss., Sept. 4, 1878. He married ALICE DOUGLAS of Switzerland Co., Ind.

Children, b. in the South:

i. MARY ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 24, 1874; m. Dec. 26, 1904, ALONZO ELKINS. Residence, Kokomo, Ind. Child: *Armand.*
ii. WALTER DOUGLAS, b. Mar. 9, 1876; m. MARY POSTON. No children. Residence, Patriot, Ind. Bus driver.
301. iii. VINTON MCCARTY, b. Feb. 14, 1878.

179. CZAR[7] PETER NORTH (*Guy*[6], *Seth*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Guy and Catharine (Provost) North, was born at Farmington, Oct. 10, 1803, and died in 1848. He was drummer boy in the War of 1812 (unofficial record). After his father's death, the family emigrated to the Holland Land Purchase in western New York, where he as the eldest child secured a farm in the woods, and after raising his wheat, carted it sixty miles to Rochester to sell for 25 cents per bushel, and yet lived and thrived and cared for his mother and brothers and sisters. He married EPELINE HOLMES.

Children:

i. NANCY ABIGAIL.
302. ii. NORMAN GUY, b. at Elba, N. Y., Jan. 15, 1828.
303. iii. NELSON LUTHER, b. at Elba, N. Y., April 20, 1830.
304. iv. EDWIN DELOIS, b. Mar. 1, 1834.
v. MALCOLM A., resided in Portland, Ore.

180. JOHN[7] NORTH (*Sydney*[6], *Lot*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Sydney and Mary (Hawthorne) North, was born at White Pine, Effingham Co., Ill., Nov. 9, 1815, and died at Leaf Green, Mo., Jan. 13, 1892. He married Dec. 7, 1837, NARCISSA LYLIS, who was born at White Pine, Mar. 16, 1823. Their grandchildren have not been traced.

Children:

i. MARY JANE, b. Jan. 6, 1839; d. July 4, 1866; m. May 28, 1858, JOHN M. SAISS.
ii. ARRIMINTA A., b. Mar. 29, 1841.
iii. SYDNEY JAMES, b. Mar. 2, 1844; m. May 4, 1882, ELLEN MCNEFF.
iv. LUCINDA A., b. Sept. 3, 1846; m. Sept. 10, 1868, JOHN LOWERY.
v. ROBERT WESLEY, b. Mar. 14, 1849; m. Oct. 10, 1878, MINNIE A. FLUTE.
vi. MARGARET E., b. Jan. 14, 1851; m. Oct. 10, 1878, CHARLES STIEMAIN.
vii. JOHN RILEY, b. Feb. 27, 1854; m. Sept. 28, 1882, JANE A. ROPES.
viii. LOUISA NARCISSA, b. Sept. 5, 1857; m. April 3, 1879, THOMAS WHITE.
ix. HENRY WILLIAM, b. May 23, 1865; m. Dec. 23, 1886, CORA J. NEWMAN.

181. LEVI[7] NORTH (*Sydney*[6], *Lot*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Sydney and Mary (Hawthorne) North, was born near Carmi, White Co., Ill., July 17, 1817, and died Feb. 24, 1894. He married Nov. 16, 1837, ARRIMINTA HOWARD, who was born near Troy, Madison Co., Ill., Feb. 25, 1819. Mr. North in early life learned the trade of wheelwright, and afterwards carpentering. His later years were spent on a farm.

Children:

305. i. CHARLES ADDISON, b. near Freemington, Effingham Co., Ill., Nov. 14, 1838; d. Jan. 31, 1906.
306. ii. HYRUM BENNETT, b. Dec. 16, 1840; d. May 28, 1915.
iii. ALMIRA, b. Nov. 3, 1843; d. June 3, 1916; m. Dec. 31, 1862, EPHRAIM H. WILLIAMS, who d. May 21, 1919. Children: (1) *Henry Benjamin*, b. Jan. 12, 1864; m. Mercy Hodgeson. (2) *Ephraim Oscar*, b. Dec. 12, 1865; m. Rose Hurst. (3) *Almira Eva*, b. July 24, 1868; m. John Fairholm. (4) *Lucy L.*, b. Aug. 2, 1870; d. young. (5) *Emily L.*, b. Aug. 15, 1872; m. George Miller. (6) *Leonard R.*, b. Oct. 6, 1874; d. young.

(7) *B'anche*, b. Nov. 27, 1877; m. Frank Miller. (8) *Laurence L.*, b. Nov. '0, 188–; m. Eleanor Miller.

307. iv. LEVI HOWARD, b. Nov. 6, 1846; d. July 1, 1878.

v. ARRIMINTA, b. at Harris Grove, Harrison Co., Ia., Oct. 1, 1849; m. Mar. 30, 1867, AMOS B. FULLER, b. Sept. 28, 1846; d. Aug. 18, 1879. Children: (1) *Amos A.*, b. June 3, 1868. (2) *Elias L.*, b. Mar. 8, 1870; d. Jan. 27, 1879. (3) *Orin A.*, b. Jan. 22, 1872; d. July 8, 1901. (4) *Luburn E.*, b. Mar. 14, 1874; d. June 23, 1876. (5) *Nellie V.*, b. Nov. 2, 1876; d. April 30, 1902.

308. vi. MERARI, b. Jan. 14, 1852.

vii. MARY JANE, b. at Mill Creek, Salt Lake Co., Utah, May 7, 1854; m. Mar. 25, 1872, ASAHEL L. FULLER, b. at Des Moines, Ia., July 3, 1852. Residence, Garland, Utah. Children: (1) *Esther Arriminta*, b. June 10, 1874; d. April 7, 1918. (2) *Asahel Franklin*, b. Feb. 24, 1877; d. June 1, 1878. (3) *May Sophina*, b. May 17, 1879; m. Nov. 27, 1918, Joseph J. Larkin. (4) *Amos Levi*, b. Oct. 21, 1882; m. Agnes Brockbank. (5) *Luther Carlos*, b. Dec. 27, 1886; m. Feb. 26, 1913, Florence Jane Roe.

viii. MELINDA H., b. at Mill Creek, Salt Lake Co., Utah, Mar. 16, 1857; m. Nov. 14, 1877, WILLIAM J. BUTTERWORTH. Residence, Salt Lake City, Utah. Children: (1) *William Levi*, b. Oct. 5, 1878; m. Sept. 18, 1901, Eliza E. Howick. (2) *Annie Naoni*, Aug. 8, 1880; m. June 12, 1901, Hans C. M. Christensen. (3) *John Addison*, b. Oct. 15, 1882. (4) *Elizabeth N.*, b. and d. Sept. 21, 1885. (5) *Melinda North*, b. Feb. 9, 1888; m. Oct. 16, 1907, Lawrence R. Pike. (6) *Mary Arriminta*, b. Mar. 7, 1892; m. June 27, 1917, Leonard R. Bailey. (7) *Effie Geneva*, b. Dec. 25, 1895.

ix. MARGERY ANN, b. at Mill Creek, Salt Lake Co., Utah, July 28, 1859; m. at Salt Lake City, Sept. 27, 1883, JOHN NELSON PRICE, b. at Mill Creek, Feb. 7, 1859. Residence, Oakley, Idaho. Children: (1) *John Nelson*, b. Nov. 7, 1884; d. Aug. 31, 1885. (2) *Royal Levi*, b. Aug. 12, 1886; m. June 11, 1913, Julia B. Horne. (3) *Howard Pratt*, b. May 28, 1889; m. Oct. 2, 1912, Gladys R. Clark. (4) *Rulon Horatio*, b. Mar. 31, 1892; d. Jan. 27, 1904. (5) *Ivan Quintin*, b. Dec. 24, 1893; d. Jan. 30, 1895. (6) *Annie*, b. and d. Sept. 9, 1896. (7) *Rudger North*, b. April 26, 1899. (8) *Zelma Margery*, b. July 29, 1901.

182. JAMES[7] NORTH (*Abijah*[6], *Lot*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Abijah and Margaret (Wilson) North, was born Mar. 23, 1811, and died Aug. 4, 1890. He married Nov. 8, 1838, ELIZABETH POWELL, and was a farmer.

Children:

i. Huldah Augusta, b. June 10, 1840; m. Alexander Williams. Children: (1) *James N.*, b. 1860; m. Mary Emerson. (2) *Oliver*, b. 1862; d. 1887. (3) *Stella Elizabeth*, b. May 6, 1864.

ii. Tobitha Elizabeth, b. Dec. 27, 1846; m. Jan. 1, 1868, Ernest C. North (176).

183. LOT[7] NORTH (*Abijah*[6], *Lot*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Abijah and Margaret (Wilson) North, was born at Rising Sun, Ohio Co., Ind., Sept. 25, 1813, and died Jan. 27, 1875. He married (1) Sept. 12, 1839, Rhoda A. Emerson who was born June 3, 1822, and died Feb. 14, 1851; (2) June 22, 1852, Sarah Ann Hough, who was born Sept. 27, 1820, and died at Memphis, Tenn., Oct. 27, 1873. Mr. North spent the greater part of his life in the merchandise business in Rising Sun and Patriot, Ind., and Memphis, Tenn.

Children, by first wife:

i. Eleanor Ann, b. Aug. 17, 1840; d. Dec. 20, 1843.

ii. Harriet Elizabeth, b. June 18, 1842; m. at Patriot, Ind., Mar. 31, 1861, Samuel Wade. Residence (1919), Madison, Ind. Children: (1) *Rhoda*, b. Dec. 31, 1861; d. Feb. 1903; m. Stanley Tull. (2) *Martha*, b. Feb. 18, 1863. (3) *Mamie*, b. Dec. 28, 1864. (4) *Lottie E.*, b. Oct. 5, 1868. (5) *William N.*, b. April 7, 1871.

309. iii. Edwin Emerson, b. May 17, 1846; d. Jan. 21, 1917.

310. iv. William Foster, b. July 25, 1848; d. Jan. 17, 1902.

By second wife:

v. Luella, b. Mar. 7, 1855; d. July 26, 1856.

vi. Charles Henry, b. Jan. 7, 1858; d. Sept. 2, 1858.

311. vii. Albert Lot, b. Oct. 28, 1860.

184. WILSON[7] NORTH (*Abijah*[6], *Lot*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), third son of Abijah and Margaret (Wilson) North, was born Jan. 8, 1815, and died Jan. 26, 1853. He married (1) April 4, 1839, Eleanor Steele, who was born April 30, 1822, and died Mar. 21, 1840; (2) Aug. 25, 1842, Melinda Marble, who was born April 26, 1823, and died June 14, 1911.

Children, by first wife:

i. Ira, b. Feb. 19, 1840; d. May 1, 1914. Children: (1) *Henry*, who is a stock buyer at Cochran, Ind., and has five children. (2) *Pinckney*, who is a carpenter and unm. (3) *John*, who has two children.

By second wife:

312. ii. PINCKNEY ALLISON, b. May 18, 1843; d. Dec. 22, 1885.
313. iii. JAMES MADISON, b. Jan. 7, 1845.
iv. ELMA, b. May 17, 1847; m. July 9, 1865, JOHN KELLY. Children: (1) *John.* (2) *Henry,* m. Kate Douglas. (3) *Louisa,* m. Otto Robinson. (4) *Ira.* (5) *Corine,* m. William Webb. (6) *James S.,* b. 1879. (7) *Eugenia.* (8) *Benjamin Harrison.*

185. RUFUS[7] NORTH (*Levi*[6], *Lot*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Levi and Rachel (Rood) North, was born at North's Landing, Ohio Co., Ind., Dec. 4, 1827, and died at Con Con Valley, Calif., July 11, 1893. He married June 26, 1851, AVARILLA JONES, who was born July 25, 1834, and died at San Francisco, Calif., Oct. 8, 1904. Rufus North removed to Kirksville, Adair Co., Mo., in 1855, with his brother Henry. When the Civil War broke out he went to California, while Henry returned to Indiana.

Children:

i. FANNY BELL, b. at Kirksville, Mo., Nov. 6, 1853; d. July 11, 1855.
ii. NATHAN ERNEST, b. at Kirksville, Dec. 7, 1855; d. April 2, 1856.
314. iii. EDWIN BYRON, b. at Kirksville, June 10, 1857.
iv. STEPHEN EVERETT, b. at Kirksville, Aug. 10, 1860; d. Aug. 27, 1860.
315. v. DAVIS BEAUREGARD, b. at Kirksville, Aug. 27, 1861.
vi. FRANKLIN AMERICA, b. at Petaluma, Calif., Feb. 20, 1868; m. (1) Feb. 14, 1897, DELIA BARTLEY, who was among the missing in the San Francisco earthquake, April, 1906; (2) June 12, 1909, PEARL AVERY. No children.
vii. WILLIAM GRANGER, b. in California, May 11, 1870; d. at Deadwood, Calif., Aug. 25, 1884.
viii. AVA LENA, b. in California, April 29, 1875; m. at Everett, Wash., Oct. 6, 1902, FRANCIS MARION MCPHERSON, b. Nye Co., Nev., Jan. 3, 1873. Residence (1919) Chico, Butte Co., Calif. Children: (1) *Marion Alvin,* b. July 11, 1903. (2) *Earl Francis,* b. July 19, 1905.

186. CAPT. BENJAMIN[7] F. NORTH (*Levi*[6], *Lot*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), third son of Levi and Rachel (Rood) North, was born at North's Landing, Ohio Co., Ind., Feb. 7, 1830, and died Jan. 15, 1877. He married May 19, 1852, TAMER HARRIS. During the Civil War he was captain of Company C, 83rd Regiment Indiana Volunteers, in which

his cousins James M., William H., and Ernest C. North also served.

Child:

i. Grace Gertrude, b. Mar. 24, 1856; d. 1879.

187. HENRY[7] NORTH (*Levi*[6], *Lot*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), fourth son of Levi and Rachel (Rood) North, was born at North's Landing, Ohio Co., Ind., Nov. 21, 1832, and died there July 2, 1903. In 1855 he and his brother Rufus moved to Kirksville, Adair Co., Mo., where he married Jane McIntosh. When the Civil War broke out they returned to North's Landing, where Mrs. North now lives. Mr. North is buried in the North cemetery at North's Landing.

Children, two oldest b. at Kirksville, Mo., the others at North's Landing:

i. Zora, b. Aug. 12, 1858; m Johnson Fullen. Children: (1) *Fleta*, m. Robert Miller. (2) *Paul North.*
ii. Janet A., b. Nov. 29, 1860; d. Nov. 29, 1860.
316. iii. Early Benjamin, b. July 18, 1862.
iv. Gladys, b. May 25, 1865; d. Dec. 4, 1878.
v. Evelyn E., m. Raynor.
vi. Willie, b. and d. June 9, 1869.
vii. Adelia I. (Deda); unm. Resides (1919) at Rising Sun, Ind.
317. viii. Clyde O., b. May 13, 1873.
318. ix. C. Hayes, b. Sept. 4, 1876.

188. NATHAN[7] H. NORTH (*Levi*[6], *Lot*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), fifth son of Levi and Rachel (Rood) North, was born at North's Landing, near Rising Sun, Ind., May 27, 1835, and died there July 2, 1895. He married Nov. 9, 1859, America J. Searcy, who was born Aug. 1, 1837.

Children:

319. i. Ira Levi, b. Dec. 31, 1860.
320. ii. Benjamin Grant, b. Aug. 10, 1863.
iii. Fannie Mary, b. Oct. 15, 1865; m. Feb. 15, 1899, John O. Hamilton. Resides (1919) at Rising Sun, Ind. No children.
iv. Moses Taylor, b. Oct. 8, 1867; unm. Resides (1919) at Marshall, Okla.

189. LEVI[7] NORTH (*Levi*[6], *Lot*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Levi and Rachel (Rood) North, was born at North's Landing, near Rising Sun, Ind., July 29, 1837, and died April 1, 1906. He married Sept. 15, 1859,

LUCINDA JACK, who was born April 27, 1839, and died Mar. 9, 1896.

Children:

i. MARY LUCINDA, b. May 27, 1862; m. DAVIS ROTHGEB. Children: *Pauline, Donald, Leland.*
ii. NATHAN W., b. Dec. 5, 1864; d. Dec. 14, 1874.
iii. SAMUEL C., b. May 10, 1867; unm.
iv. ABIJAH LEVI, b. Mar. 21, 1870; unm.
v. OLIVER E., b. June 20, 1872; d. Oct. 21, 1873.
vi. PERCY, b. May 20, 1877; m. Oct. 19, 1910, SALLIE DUDGEON. Residence, Patriot, Ind. Farmer. No children.

190. FOUNTAIN[7] NORTH (*Henry*[6] *T., Abijah*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Henry T. North, by his first wife, Polly Cummings, was born at Cynthiana, Ky., Nov. 11, 1810, and died at Kansas City, Mo., Nov. 14, 1887. He married (1) ——— FRANK of Louisville, Ky.; (2) SARAH PETERSON of Williamsburg, Ohio, born at Trenton, N. J., 1824, died Kansas City, Mo., April, 1910. He lived at Warsaw and Louisville, Ky., Jeffersonville, Ind., and Kansas City, Mo.

Children, by first wife:

i. EDWIN, m. LOUISE TERRY of Frankfort, Ky. No children.

By second wife:

321. ii. JOHN HENRY, b. at Louisville, Ky., July 21, 1845.
322. iii. FOUNTAIN, JR., b. at Louisville, Ky., May 26, 1847.
323. iv. JAMES SMALL, b. at Louisville, Ky., Feb. 7, 1851.
v. MARY ELLEN, b. at Louisville, Ky., Sept. 1, 1853; m. GEORGE ROSWELL. Children: *Lee, James, Graham, California, Helen.*
vi. SALLIE MARYETTA, b. at Jeffersonville, Ind., April 11, 1856; m. S. T. BOVARD, and resides at 1908 Virginia Street, Berkeley, Calif. Children: (1) *Helen Chaffee.* (2) *Leila Glenn.* (3) *John Freeman.* (4) *Paul Fountain.*
vii. WILLIAM, b. Oct. 8, 1859; d. 1865.

191. JOSEPH[7] T. NORTH (*Henry*[6] *T., Abijah*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son by his first wife of Capt. Henry T. and Mariah (Holmes) North, was born at New Orleans, La., Nov. 20, 1819, and died Mar. 2, 1895, near Warsaw, Gallatin Co., Ky., where he was a farmer. He married Oct. 9, 1845, SALLY, daughter of Levi North (93). They were both members of the Methodist church.

Children, b. near Warsaw, Gallatin Co., Ky.:

324. i. Benjamin Henry, b. Aug. 24, 1846.
ii. Joseph Levi, b. Oct. 12, 1848; d. at Patriot, Ind., Oct. 18, 1871; unm.
325. iii. Rodney King, b. Dec. 20, 1850; d. Aug. 5, 1920.
iv. Lena Jane, b. Sept. 22, 1853; d. at Patriot, Ind., June 28, 1920.
v. Persifer Worth, b. Sept. 13, 1855; m. Feb. 5, 1882, Laura Keeny. No children. Resides (1919) at Rising Sun, Ind.
vi. Constantine Arthur, b. Nov. 27, 1857; d. Sept. 13, 1881; unm.
vii. Flora Temple, b. Mar. 24, 1860. Trained nurse. Member of John Paul Chapter, D. A. R., Madison, Ind. Member of Christian church. Resides (1919) at Patriot, Ind.

192. COL. HENRY[7] BALLARD NORTH (*Henry*[6] *T.*, *Abijah*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Capt. Henry T. and Mariah (Holmes) North, was born near Warsaw, Ky., Oct. 30, 1825, and died at Hume, Mo., Jan. 17, 1911. He married in Franklin Co., Ky., Sept. 28, 1848, Elizabeth, daughter of Tunstel Rogers. She was born in Virginia, July 12, 1829, and died at Hume, Mo., Oct. 11, 1890.

Col. North was of the third successive generation of soldiers in American wars. His grandfather fought in the Revolution, his father in the War of 1812, and he fought throughout the Mexican War, attaining the rank of colonel. About 1875 he moved with his family to Hume, Mo.

Children, b. at Brooks, Bullitt Co., Ky.:

i. John Henry, b. Nov. 1, 1849; d. at Brooks, Ky., Sept. 16, 1852.
ii. Rosalie, b. Feb. 18, 1851; d. at Hume, Mo., Jan. 11, 1908; unm.
iii. Roberta J., b. April 25, 1853; d. at Hume, Mo., April 6, 1889; m. at Louisville, Ky., Nov. 22, 1877, James Edwin Terry, b. at Frankfort, Ky., son of Joseph and Minerva (Stephenson) Terry. Children: (1) *Eloise*, b. Oct. 8, 1878. (2) *Norma Leslie*, b. April 10, 1880; m. Sept. 28, 1907, John Burchard Terry.
iv. Bettie, b. Aug. 29, 1856; m. in Bullitt Co., Ky., Dec. 8, 1880, Durham, and resides (1920) at Waveland, Ind. Children: (1) *Roscoe C.*, b. May 4, 1887. (2) *Henry*, b. May 5, 1891.
326. v. Constantine Thaddeus, b. Jan. 21, 1858.
vi. Henry Ballard, Jr., b. May 23, 1860; d. at Hume, Mo., Aug. 17, 1886.

vii. Cris Clay, b. Oct. 22, 1862; d. at Kansas City, Mo., Nov. 3, 1917.
327. viii. Walter B., b. Sept. 22, 1864; d. Nov. 20, 1897.
ix. Mary, b. Dec. 15, 1866; d. at Brooks, Ky., Dec. 3, 1867.
x. Edwin E., b. April 23, 1870.
328. xi. Lewis Rogers, b. April 19, 1873.

193. THEODORE[7] NORTH (*Henry*[6] *T.*, *Abijah*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), fourth son of Capt. Henry T. North, by his second wife Mariah Holmes, was born near Warsaw, Gallatin Co., Ky., June 4, 1830, and died there Feb. 3, 1902. He married Sept. 28, 1858, Eliza B., daughter of John I. and Elizabeth Scott. She was born in Carroll Co., Ky., Mar. 25, 1835, and died May 29, 1916. Mr. North was a farmer in Gallatin and Carroll Cos., Ky.

Children:

329. i. William Wallace, b. in Gallatin Co., Oct. 9, 1859.
ii. Sue, b. in Gallatin Co., Feb. 18, 1862; m. Jan. 7, 1895, M. H. Lillard, son of Capt. Joe Lillard, b. Mar. 12, 1851; d. at Austin, Tex., Sept. 16, 1916.
iii. John Henry, b. in Carroll Co., Aug. 2, 1864; d. Sept. 20, 1865.
iv. Ida, b. in Carroll Co., Aug. 22, 1866; d. Sept. 20, 1892.
v. Mary, b. in Carroll Co., Oct. 17, 1868; m. Feb. 9, 1893, Jesse B., son of Jesse Lindsay, b. July 12, 1870. Residence, Louisville, Ky. Children: (1) *Jesse Holton*, b. June 14, 1894; d. June 20, 1894. (2) *Marian G.*, b. July 8, 1896. (3) *Theodore North*, b. May 14, 1899. (4) *Jesse Scott*, b. Aug. 18, 1901. (5) *Eugene T.*, b. July 2, 1907.
vi. Elizabeth, b. in Carroll Co., Jan. 29, 1872; m. Sept. 26, 1894, T. M. Crutcher, son of J. M. Crutcher, b. Oct. 31, 1870. Child: *Irene*, b. Aug. 6, 1895; m. Sept. 29, 1919, T. C. Carroll.
330. vii. Theodore, Jr., b. Nov. 6, 1874.
viii. Frank G., b. in Carroll Co., Sept. 21, 1877.

194. CONSTANTINE[7] NORTH (*Henry*[6] *T.*, *Abijah*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), fifth son of Capt. Henry T. North, by his second wife Mariah Holmes, was born in Gallatin Co., Ky., July 4, 1833, and died in 1876. He married Mary Allen. Shortly before his death Mr. North was sheriff of Kern Co., Calif., where he resided.

Children:

i. Birdie, d. in infancy.
ii. Marie, d. in infancy.

iii. CONSTANTINE, JR., b. 1871; d. 1898, during the enlistment for the Spanish-American War. His name is among those engraved on a memorial monument in Los Angeles, Calif.
iv. HAZEL, b. 1876; m. ALBERT SHULER. Resides (1920) at Los Angeles, Calif. Child: *Norma*, b. 1901.

195. JAMES[7] NORTH (*Joseph*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Joseph and Rhoda (Blinn) North, was born at Worthington, Oct. 9, 1777, and died Feb. 18, 1836. He married May 9, 1809, ABIGAIL MORSE, who was born at Dover, Mass., Mar. 17, 1785, and died Jan. 1, 1869. James North lived in Berlin.

Children:

i. JAMES CHAUNCEY, b. Aug., 1813; d. Jan. 1, 1858; m. MARY SAGE, who d. June 10, 1844, aged 19.
ii. ERASTUS A., b. Jan. 11, 1818; d. Aug. 22, 1821.
331. iii. ERASTUS A., 2ND, b. Nov. 2, 1824; d. Mar. 5, 1897.

196. ALLEN[7] NORTH (*Joseph*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), third son of Joseph and Rhoda (Blinn) North, was born at Worthington, Dec. 14, 1783, and died May 10, 1860. He married Jan. 2, 1813, CHARITY B. SAGE. They resided in Worthington and Sharon.

Children:

i. B. SAGE.
ii. ALSON, d. young.
332. iii. ALSON, 2ND, b. at Sharon, 1815; d. Dec. 23, 1868.
333. iv. PHILIP, b. Jan. 15, 1820; d. April 15, 1912.

197. CHAUNCEY[7] NORTH (*Joseph*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), fourth son of Joseph and Rhoda (Blinn) North, was born at Worthington, Mar. 18, 1786, and married May 9, 1810, ABIGAIL GRISWOLD. They lived in Broadalden, Montgomery Co., N. Y.

Children:

i. FLORILA, m. ———.
ii. ANGELINE, m. ———.
iii. FANNY, m. ———.

198. JOSEPH[7] NORTH (*Joseph*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Joseph and Rhoda (Blinn) North, was born at Worthington, July 14, 1795, and died April

3, 1862. He married Feb. 14, 1819, MARINDA, daughter of Samuel and Eunice (Eddy) Andrews of Glastonbury. They lived in Berlin. In the War of 1812 he served in the Connecticut Militia, Aug. 18–Oct. 24, 1814.

Children:

i. MARY, m. ———.
ii. HENRY.

199. LYMAN[7] NORTH (*Abel*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Abel and Sarah (Wilcox) North, was born at Berlin, Jan. 3, 1793, and died in Champaign Co., Ohio, Dec. 21, 1860. He married at Kensington, May 31, 1815, LUCY COWLES, daughter of Ozias and Sarah (Belden) Cowles of Kensington, where she was born April 27, 1796.

They removed to Cincinnati, Ohio, in 1815, to Jamestown, Greene Co., Ohio, in 1817, and in 1818 to Urbana, Champaign Co., where they finally settled. Mr. North was a cabinet, clock, and coffin maker.

Children:

i. SALLY WILCOX, b. Mar. 5, 1816; d. July 28, 1904; m. May 29, 1834, ROBERT LEE GILMORE MEANS.
334. ii. JOHN, b. Dec. 17, 1817; d. Sept. 26, 1872.
iii. LUCY ANN, b. Jan. 26, 1820; m. May 18, 1843, WILLIAM E. AYLESWORTH. Children: (1) *Charles Henry*, b. Aug. 25, 1846; m. Nov. 14, 1869, Jane E. Ruth. (2) *Martha Jane*, b. Aug. 25, 1846; d. Mar. 3, 1904; unm. (3) *Orrin North*, b. Nov. 8, 1849; d. Oct. 3, 1918; unm. (4) *Fannie*, b. Sept. 11, 1857; m. Mar. 6, 1877, Alexander Stewart.
iv. WILLIAM, b. Oct. 21, 1821.
v. HIRAM, b. Sept. 2, 1823; d. Sept. 9, 1850; unm.
vi. LOUISA, b. Aug. 2, 1825; d. Aug. 8, 1835.
335. vii. ORRIN, b. Oct. 22, 1827; d. Aug. 18, 1916.
viii. CHARLES, b. Feb. 17, 1830; d. Aug. 17, 1835.
336. ix. ABEL, b. July 26, 1832; d. Nov. 18, 1893.
x. HARRIET, b. Aug. 26, 1834; d. Oct. 17, 1834.
xi. MARY JANE, b. Jan. 10, 1836; m. ABRAHAM BRENNAMAN. Children: (1), (2), (3), d. in infancy. (4) *Frank H.*, b. May 22, 1858. (5) *Frances*, m. Stanton. (6) *Lulu*, b. May 2, 1864; m. Robinson. (7) *Albert*, b. June 29, 1866. (8) *Carey*, b. Dec. 4, 1871. (9) *Jessie*, b. June 4, 1875; m. Jordan.
337. xii. EDWARD BATES, b. Jan. 10, 1838; d. Nov. 21, 1918.

200. ORRIN[7] NORTH (*Abel*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Abel and Sarah (Wilcox) North,

was born at Berlin, Dec. 20, 1794, and died Dec. 8, 1877. He married MARTHA KENTON. Removed to Ohio.

Child:

i. WILLIAM M., b. 1831; m. WEALTHY WEED, and had a family of thirteen children, among whom is *John Albert North*, a dealer in plumbers' supplies at Xenia, Ohio, and who has a family of children.

201. JOHN[7] NORTH (*Abel*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Abel and Sarah (Wilcox) North, was born at Berlin, Dec. 25, 1796, and died there Aug. 8, 1872. He married Oct. 13, 1819, HARRIET, daughter of Elisha and Olive (North) Cheney, and granddaughter of Jedediah North (44). She was born at Berlin, Dec. 23, 1798, and died there May 2, 1889.

John North was a tiller of the soil. He lived his life in Berlin, an honest, industrious citizen thereof. That he was faithful in the discharge of the duties that came to his lot is evidenced in many facts in the possession of his descendants.

In his earlier years he belonged to the State Militia and rose successively from the ranks to the office of corporal in 1821, to that of cornet in 1828 and first lieutenant in 1830 of the 4th Regiment of Cavalry in the Connecticut State Militia. He was a conscientious member of the Second Congregational Church of Berlin. This is the same church of which his great grandfather, Isaac North, was the first enrolled member in 1775.

Children, b. at Berlin:

338. i. ORRIN LYMAN, b. Aug. 16, 1820; d. Aug. 26, 1894.
ii. ELISHA CHENEY, b. Jan. 29, 1822; d. April 25, 1844; unm.
339. iii. ISAAC, b. Sept. 10, 1823; d. July 11, 1913.
340. iv. JOHN, b. Feb. 8, 1825; d. Dec. 21, 1868.
v. HARRIET MARIA, b. Nov. 18, 1826; d. June 14, 1910; unm.
vi. OLIVE CHENEY, b. Sept. 14, 1828; d. Feb. 24, 1903; m. April 4, 1851, SAMUEL ANDREWS, son of Rodney and Lois (Teal) Andrews. They lived in Berlin. Children: (1) *Hattie Estelle*, b. April 15, 1853; d. 1855. (2) *Katie Louise*, b. April 22, 1856; m. June 5, 1878, George B. Jones. (3) *Mary Elizabeth*, b. Sept. 22, 1860; m. Sept. 11, 1878, William J. Siebert. (4) *Emma Augusta*, b. Aug. 27, 1864.
vii. SARAH ANN, b. Sept. 12, 1830; d. Oct. 10, 1906; m. Mar. 28, 1854, FRANCIS PUTNAM BILL. Children: (1) *Bertha M.*, b. Feb. 22, 1856; d. Oct., 1868. (2) *Edwin*, b. Sept., 1858. (3) *Frank*, b. Jan., 1866. (4) *Fred Roswell*, b. 1863; m. June,

1890, Minnie Warner. (5) *Dwight Howard*, b. July 4, 1867; d. Feb. 26, 1874. (6) *Edith Howard*, b. July 10, 1871.

viii. Elizabeth Jane, b. Nov. 13, 1832; d. Sept. 28, 1912; m. (1) Oct. 3, 1854, Henry Josiah Edwards, son of Alfred and Orpha (North) Edwards, and grandson of Lemuel North (209). He was b. Aug. 27, 1832, and d. Sept. 28, 1912. Children: (1) *Mary Rhoda Cuyler*, b. July 11, 1856; d. July 15, 1857. (2) *Augusta*, b. June 25, 1858; d. Jan. 1, 1859. (3) *Madison North*, b. Jan. 7, 1860; d. Nov. 19, 1868. (4) *Henry Josiah*, b. Jan. 25, 1862; d. Nov. 5, 1868. (5) *Julia Orpha*, b. April 24, 1864; m. May 6, 1886, Charles Henry Aspinwall.

ix. Louisa, b. May 31, 1836; d. Sept. 14, 1839.

x. William Henry, b. Sept. 18, 1838; d. Sept. 16, 1839.

202. SELAH[7] NORTH (*Salmon*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Salmon and Jerusha (Leeds) North, was born July 7, 1790, and died Mar. 20, 1851. He married Jan. 7, 1813, Anna Whipple. He resided in Leedsville, near Amenia, N. Y., and was a woolen dyer.

Children:

i. Eliza, b. Dec. 5, 1814; m. Dec. 26, 1849, A. R. McCord. Lived with her brother Salmon. No children.

341. ii. Gideon Leeds, b. Oct. 15, 1820; d. 1890.

iii. Sarah, b. at Amenia, N. Y., Sept. 7, 1824; unm. Resided at Brooklyn, N. Y.

iv. Salmon Whipple, b. Nov. 12, 1830; d. at Lawrence, Mass., 1905; m. (1) May 13, 1862, Mary True of Lowell, Mass.; (2) ———; lived in Lawrence; he was an expert woolen dyer with the Lawrence Woolen Mills, and a Scottish Rite Mason.

203. WILLIAM[7] B. NORTH (*Salmon*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Salmon and Jerusha (Leeds) North, was born July 13, 1794, and died Jan. 3, 1872. He married Aug. 30, 1817, Laura Hyde.

He was for many years a woolen dyer with the Middlesex Mills, Lowell, Mass., where he became one of the most prominent citizens, and was known as "Father North." He was a 33rd degree Mason and Knight Templar, prominent in St. Paul's M. E. Church, and held offices in the city government.

Children, b. at Torrington:

i. Caroline Laura, b. June 20, 1819; d. at Springfield, Mass., Aug. 29, 1899; m. Sept. 13, 1843, Rev. William Rice of Springfield, who d. Aug. 17, 1897. Children: (1) *William*

North, b. Nov. 21, 1845; m. April 12, 1870, Elizabeth W. Crowell; Professor at Wesleyan University, Middletown. (2) *Edward Hyde*, b. Oct. 27, 1847; d. May 9, 1895; m. Aug. 12, 1878, Emma Isabelle Adams. (3) *Charles Francis*, b. April 14, 1851; m. Aug. 25, 1875, Miriam O. Jacobs. (4) *Caroline Laura*, b. Oct. 4, 1856; m. Dec. 25, 1883, Morris B. Crawford.

ii. William Leeds, b. Nov. 3, 1821; d. at Lowell, Mass., June 5, 1882, where he was a member of Adams and North, furniture dealers. He m. Jeanette McKinnon. Child: *Laura*, b. 1852; d. 1870; unm.

iii. Frederic Thorp, b. June 23, 1828; d. Sept., 1883; m. Mary Alford who d. at Lowell, about 1884. No children. He was a woolen dyer, a Knight Templar, prominent in the M. E. Church and in civic affairs.

204. SALMON[7] NORTH (*Salmon*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), fourth son of Salmon and Jerusha (Leeds) North, was born at Griswoldville, Mar. 24, 1804, and died at Broad Brook in 1878. He married Mary Worcester of the famous Worcester family of Windsor, Vt., and a lineal descendant of William Penn, founder of Pennsylvania.

Salmon North was a prominent woolen dyer and lived at Burlington, Vt., Lowell, Mass., and for many years at Broad Brook, Conn. In 1868 he represented Ellington in the Connecticut General Assembly.

Children:

i. Daughter, d. in infancy.

ii. Daughter, d. in infancy.

iii. Henry, b. 1843; d. 1847.

iv. Charles, b. 1846; d. 1848.

v. Frank, d. 1850, in infancy.

342. vi. Edwin Worcester, b. at Broad Brook, June 26, 1850.

vii. Salmon Leeds, b. at Broad Brook, 1852; unm. Was employed by the woolen mills at Broad Brook.

343. viii. Frederic Delano, b. at Broad Brook, 1858.

205. JEDEDIAH[7] NORTH (*Levi*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Levi and Rachel (White) North, was born at Worthington, June 22, 1789, and died Jan. 30, 1855. He married Mar. 10, 1813, Betsey Bulkeley of Rocky Hill, who died Mar. 29, 1867. He was one of the founders of the J. and E. North Mfg. Co. in Berlin, makers of tinmen's tools. He lived near his father in Berlin. In 1817, as shown by a list of twenty Berlin men engaged in business, he was

assessed $100, being mentioned as a bookbinder. This tax was to raise money after the War of 1812.

Children, b. at Berlin:

i. Clarissa Amelia, b. May 19, 1814; d. 1843; m. Oct. 22, 1833, Hezekiah C. Bridgham of Norwich, b. Sept. 30, 1811; d. 1906. Children: (1) *Jane Eliza*, b. Oct. 26, 1835; m. George H. Murphy. (2) *Emily North*, m. Henry Adams. (3) *Clara North*, b. July 16, 1843; m. May 16, 1865, William Murphy.

ii. Emily, b. Oct. 23, 1816; d. 1841; m. Aug. 30, 1840, Rev. Samuel C. Churchill of Ohio. Child: *Samuel C.*, d. in infancy.

iii. Betsey Jane, b. June 9, 1821; d. 1844; unm.

iv. Adaline, b. Oct. 8, 1824; d. Feb. 15, 1844; unm.

v. Augusta Ann, b. Sept. 16, 1830; m. Aug. 31, 1854, Rev. W. W. Dowd of Berlin. No children.

vi. Fidelia Maria, b. June 5, 1833; m. William S. Booth of New Britain. Children: (1) *Mary*, m. Edward Peck. (2) *Walter*, unm. (3) *William*, d. in infancy. (4) *Alice*, unm.

344. vii. Frederick Marius, b. June 5, 1833; d. May 16, 1914.

viii. Caroline Sophia, b. Mar. 6, 1836; d. Sept. 28, 1912; m. Edward M. Griswold of Plainville. Children: (1) *Edward North*, b. June 4, 1866; m. Minnie Gunther. (2) *William B.*, b. Oct. 10, 1870; m. Annie Wright. Both reside in Hartford.

206. EDMUND[7] NORTH (*Levi*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Levi and Rachel (White) North, was born at Worthington, Oct. 10, 1797, and died Oct. 10, 1874. He married (1) April 7, 1825, Clarissa Boardman, daughter of Nathaniel and Mercy (Savage) Boardman. She died Dec. 4, 1826, and he married (2) July 7, 1828, Maria M. Wilcox of Middletown. She died Mar. 30, 1847, aged 46, and he married (3) May 7, 1851, Mrs. Almira (Kelsey) Wilcox of Berlin. She died Feb. 13, 1874, aged 68. Edmund North lived near his father in Worthington and was a partner with his brother Jedediah in the J. and E. North Mfg. Co., which they founded.

Children, by first wife:

i. Clarissa B., b. 1826; d. Mar. 29, 1844.

By second wife:

ii. Harriet M., b. 1830; graduated at Mt. Holyoke College; m. at Berlin, Oct. 6, 1852, Rev. Charles F. Dowd of Sara-

Toga, N. Y. Children: (1) *Wyllys E.*, b. Feb. 18, 1855. (2) *Dr. Charles F.*, b. Mar. 29, 1858. (3) *Miriam Wilcox*, b. Dec. 6, 1860. (4) *Arthur D.*, b. June 30, 1864. (5) *Bertha N.*, b. May 23, 1865; m. Col. James W. Lester. (6) *Franklin.*

iii. SARAH M., b. 1833. Graduate of Mt. Holyoke College; m. J. HAMILTON WHITNEY, Morris, Ill.

iv. JULIA S., b. 1835. Graduate of Mt. Holyoke College; m. ORRIN MILDRUM, Riceville, Mitchell Co., Ia.

v. LUCY, b. 1838; d. June 17, 1847.

vi. HELEN W., b. 1840.

vii. WALTER E., b. 1843; d. June 22, 1844.

viii. GEORGE M., was in railroad service at Cleveland, Ohio.

207. NORRIS[7] NORTH (*Levi*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), third son of Levi and Rachel (White) North, was born at Worthington, July 29, 1802. He married (1) in 1826, MERCY ALGER of Hartwick, N. Y.; (2) ——— ———. Removed when a young man to Elmira, N. Y., where he was living in 1890 with his daughter Olive, then over 50 years old. No descendants living (1921).

Children:

i. MARY, d. young.

ii. NORRIS, d. young.

iii. WILLIAM, d. young.

iv. WILLIAM, 2ND.

v. OLIVE, unm.; living with her father in Elmira, N. Y., 1890.

vi. NORRIS.

vii. CHILD.

208. LEVI[7] NORTH (*Levi*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Levi and Rachel (White) North, was born at Worthington, Aug. 18, 1807, and died at East Berlin, May 9, 1885. He married May 19, 1833, ANN TAYLOR of Wethersfield, born Oct. 16, 1808, died Oct. 4, 1885. Levi North lived near his father in Berlin. He and his wife are buried in East Berlin with all their children except Mary.

Children:

345. i. NORRIS C., b. Feb. 9, 1834; d. April 3, 1875.

ii. SON, b. 1835; d. in infancy.

iii. WILLIAM A., b. 1836; killed in the Union Army, Sept. 17, 1862, at the Battle of Antietam.

iv. EDWIN C., b. 1841; killed by accident, Nov. 16, 1842.

v. MARY OLIVE, b. 1843; d. 1909; m. THOMAS A. BUNCE of Berlin. Children: *William, Charles.*

209. LEMUEL[7] NORTH (*David*,[6] *Jedediah*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *John*[1]), oldest son of David and Salome (Wilcox) North, was born at Berlin, May 6, 1786, and died there Aug. 25, 1845. He married April 12, 1807, REBEKAH, daughter of John and Hannah (Dewey) Goodrich. She was born June 26, 1783, and died July 5, 1857.

Lemuel North went, when a boy, with his father to Meredith, N. Y., about 1794. He became a tinsmith, and later returned to Berlin, where he showed in his small business the same energy and industry which other Norths have brought to great concerns.

Children, b. at Berlin:

i. REVILLO D., b. Aug. 15, 1808; d. Dec. 5, 1811.

ii. ORPHA WILCOX, b. June 23, 1810; d. Oct. 14, 1906; m. Feb. 28, 1830, ALFRED EDWARDS, son of Josiah and Rhoda (Bulkeley) Edwards. He was b. Sept. 10, 1809, and d. June 29, 1889. Children: (1) *Augusta Laura*, b. Feb. 12, 1831; m., 1st, April 28, 1856, Peter Marsh; 2nd, Nov. 8, 1876, Calvin Russell. (2) *Henry Josiah*, b. Aug. 27, 1832; d. May 20, 1866; m. Oct. 3, 1854, Elizabeth J. North, daughter of John North (201). (3) *Alfred Revillo*, b. Feb. 9, 1835; m. April 28, 1856, Frances Stevens. (4) *Mary Rhoda*, b. April 29, 1840; d. Sept. 6, 1841. (5) *Orpha Fidelia*, b. June 6, 1842; d. Aug. 18, 1844. (6) *Frances Elizabeth*, b. June 22, 1847; m. Nov. 8, 1878, George R. Hoppen.

iii. LAURA, b. July 30, 1813; d. April 5, 1827.

iv. HANNAH R., b. Sept. 26, 1816; d. at Clinton, Ia., May 5, 1894; m. Nov. 14, 1852, EDWIN HUBBARD, son of Harvey and Jennie (Galpin) Hubbard. He was b. July 29, 1811, and d. April 13, 1891. Compiled a genealogy of the North family.

346. v. LEMUEL CURTIS, b. May 6, 1820.

347. vi. JOHN GOODRICH, b. Feb. 22, 1823; d. Mar. 12, 1892.

210. DAVID[7] NORTH (*David*,[6] *Jedediah*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *John*[1]) second son of David and Salome (Wilcox) North, was born at Berlin, May 9, 1792. He married April 6, 1814, SARAH, daughter of Moses Benton of Hartford. She was born Feb. 18, 1794, and died at Schoharie, N. Y., May 31, 1878. David North went when a boy with his father to Meredith, N. Y., then settled in Catskill, N. Y., and later returned to Connecticut.

Child:

i. AMELIA BENTON, b. at Berlin, May 4, 1815; m. at Delhi, N. Y., Nov. 13, 1833, STEPHEN B. KEELER, who was b. at Kortright, N. Y., Jan. 17, 1812, and d. at Hot Springs, Ark.,

Mar. 3, 1864, where they had removed and where he was postmaster four years. During the Civil War he was driven out by the rebels and d. of exposure.
Possibly other children.

211. REUBEN[7] NORTH (*Simeon*,[6] *Jedediah*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *John*[1]), oldest son of Col. Simeon and Lucy (Savage) North, was born at Berlin, Dec. 11, 1786, and died there April 4, 1853, aged 67. He married (1) Jan. 19, 1811, LYNDA, daughter of Josiah and Huldah (Savage) Wilcox of Berlin, and a descendant of Daniel Wilcox, pioneer settler of East Berlin, who owned a tract of land along the Mattabesett River a mile square from which he gave to each of his children a large farm. Lynda Wilcox was born Oct. 31, 1786, and died Mar. 18, 1816. Reuben North married (2) May, 1817, her sister HULDAH, who was born Oct. 11, 1789, and died Sept. 11, 1865.

For many years Reuben North continued his father's business at Spruce Brook, of making guns, pistols and bayonets. The factory and dam were carried off by a freshet soon after the winter of 1856. An old account book for the year 1815 gives the names of Abijah, David and John North as workers in the Berlin factory.

Although quiet and retiring in disposition he was active in early temperance movements and in school and church affairs. In 1826 he had paid for his farm and become very prosperous, when a friend for whom he had given his name for security for a large amount, failed in business. Compelled to face the obligation, he covered his property with mortgages, and from that time on, with broken health, it was a struggle to pay interest money and make both ends meet. But he "did the best he could for his boys." Edward and Josiah were educated at Hamilton College, and the others had what advantages were offered by the district schools and the Worthington Academy.

The old North homestead, previously occupied by Col. Simeon North, still stands on the south side of the road, next east of the Spruce Brook Bridge.

Children, b. at Berlin, by first wife:

348. i. ALFRED, b. Oct. 3, 1811; d. Jan. 14, 1894.
349. ii. SAMUEL, b. Mar. 11, 1814; d. April 30, 1878.
iii. LYNDA WILCOX, b. and d. Mar. 17, 1816.

By second wife:

iv. REUBEN, b. Mar. 13, 1818; d. Nov. 22, 1844; unm.

350. v. EDWARD, b. Mar. 9, 1820; d. Sept. 30, 1903.
vi. SIMEON, b. Feb. 10, 1822; d. 1842; unm.
351. vii. FREDERICK, b. Mar. 14, 1824; d. Sept. 17, 1897.
352. viii. JOSIAH WILCOX, b. Feb. 10, 1827; d. Dec. 13, 1882.

212. JAMES[7] NORTH (*Simeon*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Col. Simeon and Lucy (Savage) North, was born at Berlin, Sept. 16, 1788, and died at Middletown, Feb. 11, 1869, aged 77. He married at Berlin Oct. 24, 1810, MARY, daughter of Richard and Rebecca (Savage) Doud. She died in 1866, aged 74.

At first they made their home with his father in Berlin, but when the latter removed to Middletown, James went also and purchased a house on Staddle Hill. He aided his father in the manufacture of pistols for the United States Government. His family is the largest recorded in this book.

Children:

353. i. HENRY SAVAGE, b. Oct. 11, 1811; d. June 6, 1886.
ii. SON, b. Nov. 3, 1812; d. Nov. 15, 1812.
iii. LUCY ANN, b. Oct. 18, 1813; d. 1904; m. May 30, 1838, REV. JAMES L. WRIGHT. They resided in Oberlin, Ohio. Children: (1) *James North*, b. Mar. 10, 1839. (2) *Joseph Henry*, b. Oct. 26, 1841; d. 1862. (3) *Edward Lockwood*, b. Mar. 19, 1847. (4) *Harriet Newell*, b. Oct. 24, 1851.
354. iv. JAMES DOUD, b. April 17, 1815.
v. MARY, b. Sept. 9, 1816; d. Feb. 14, 1899; unm.
355. vi. NORMAN C., b. April 26, 1818.
vii. HARRIET HULBERT, b. Nov. 21, 1819; d. Feb. 7, 1903; m. Aug. 14, 1844, JOHN D. SOUTHMAYD. Lived in Springfield, Mass. Child: *Frederic G.*, b. 1845; m. Jennie Nutting.
viii. SUSAN SMITH, b. Sept. 10, 1821; d. April 2, 1914; m. April 13, 1847, OSMER HALE of Glastonbury. Children: (1) *Elizabeth S.*, b. 1848; d. 1851. (2) *Reuben North*, b. 1852; d. 1853. (3) *Edward W.*, b. 1854; m. Catharine Holway. (4) *Emma S.*, b. 1856. (5) *Mary*. (6) *James*.
356. ix. SETH DOUD, b. April 9, 1823.
x. ELIZABETH, b. Mar. 5, 1825; d. June 10, 1914; m. in 1845, WILLIAM S. WRIGHT of Glastonbury, brother of James Wright above.
xi. RICHARD, b. Feb. 8, 1827; d. Dec. 22, 1829.
xii. FRANCES SARAH, b. Mar. 1, 1829; m. Sept. 10, 1850, HENRY M. WRIGHT of Glastonbury. Children: (1) *Mary North*, b. Aug. 17, 1854. (2) *William Henry*, b. Aug. 28, 1860. (3) *Saunders*, d. young. (4) *Sarah Lockwood*, b. Aug. 17, 1862; m. Oliver R. Morgan.

xiii. Richard, 2nd, b. Dec. 7, 1830; unm. Lived at Glastonbury where he d. Mar. 28, 1907.

xiv. Luther Savage, b. April 24, 1833. Lived at Farmington, Ill.; d. 1897; m. and had family.

xv. Franklin Smith, b. Mar. 24, 1835; d. at Detroit, Mich., Dec. 12, 1919; m. (1) May 10, 1857, Jane Hamlin, b. at Southington, Nov. 22, 1831; d. Aug. 4, 1865. (2) Naomi B. Harris, b. at Smithfield, R. I., Sept. 25, 1835. (3) Lizzie Johnson, by whom he had children, including *Seth J.*, of Detroit, Mich. Mr. North was engaged for a number of years in a paper mill and sash and blind factory at Pittsford, Vt.

213. ALVIN[7] NORTH (*Simeon*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), third son of Col. Simeon and Lucy (Savage) North, was born at Berlin Mar. 2, 1790, and died at Hartford Aug. 31, 1845, aged 55. He married Polly Goodrich. Worked for his brother Reuben at the pistol factory in Berlin during 1813, and perhaps other years. He had great mechanical genius.

Children, b. at Berlin:

357. i. Ralph, b. April 13, 1814; d. at Natchez, Miss., 1883.

358. ii. Willis, b. Dec. 8, 1815; d. at Hartford, June 14, 1855.

359. iii. Walter, b. Nov. 5, 1817; d. at Springfield, Mass., 1880.

iv. Jane, b. ——; d. at Quincy, Ill., 1864; m., 1st, in 1843, William Shaw and resided at Natchez, Miss.; 2nd, John McKay; 3rd Luther S. Webster of Berlin. Children: (1) *Jennie*, b. 1848; d. Aug. 25, 1873; m. Monroe Dudley. (2) *John W.*, b. July 29, 1853; d. April 26, 1917. (3) *Simeon*, b. Mar. 24, 1855; d. Nov. 5, 1913; m. May 1, 1883, Fannie Webster.

360. v. Horace, b. Sept. 5, 1821; d. Aug. 28, 1874.

vi. Mary Ann, m. ——— Cook of Middletown.

vii. Alvin.

viii. Dwight, b. 1838; d. at Natchez, Miss., Sept. 10, 1855.

214. SELAH[7] NORTH (*Simeon*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), fourth son of Col. Simeon and Lucy (Savage) North, was born at Berlin Nov. 24, 1791, and died at Stow, Ohio, Aug. 13, 1850, when he was struck by lightning while standing in his doorway. He married (1) Amna, daughter of Ashbel and Sarah (Warren) Newell of Southington, born Nov. 18, 1793, and died July 28, 1830; (2) in 1831, Mrs. Sarah Durand.

When a young man Selah North worked for his brother Reuben

in the gun factory at Berlin, and later removed to Stow, Ohio. He was said to resemble President Simeon North of Hamilton College more than any of his brothers.

Children, by first wife:

i. NANCY, b. Oct. 21, 1814; m. Oct. 11, 1835, HENRY PLUM. Resided in Cuyahoga Falls, Ohio. Children: (1) *Mary Elizabeth*, b. Aug. 12, 1836; m. in 1857, Henry W. Fogell. (2) *Henry Wilbur*, b. Aug. 12, 1838; m., 1st, Louisa Holcombe; 2nd, Carrie Howdon. (3) *Charles Milton*, b. Oct. 11, 1840; d. Nov. 26, 1840. (4) *Lucy Amna*, b. May 26, 1842. (5) *William Rattle*, b. Mar. 24, 1845; m. in 1867, Nettie Williams. (6) *Julia Amna*, b. Jan. 7, 1847; m. in 1869, Ralph Lodge of Cleveland, Ohio. (7) *Sarah Amna*, b. April 7, 1849. (8) *Ella Lilian*, b. Nov. 25, 1850; m. in 1871, George Warfield. (9) *Rosanna*, b. Aug. 14, 1855. (10) *Carrie Amelia*, b. Dec. 11, 1859; d. July 15, 1874.

ii. JULIA ANN, b. May 2, 1816; m. SYLVESTER GAYLORD. Children: (1) *William*, b. Feb. 8, 1842; m. Olive Clarissa Castle. (2) *Julia*. (3) *Charlotte*. (4) *Charles*.

iii. EGBERT, b. Aug. 28, 1818; d. 1840; unm.

361. iv. GEORGE, b. Dec. 6, 1819; resided at Munroe Falls, Ohio.

362. v. JOHN, b. April 7, 1821.

vi. PHILIP, b. Mar. 31, 1823; d. Feb. 14, 1854; m. (1) April 10, 1850, JOANNA WOODRUFF; (2) JULIA BURR.

vii. CHARLES, b. Aug. 29, 1825; m. ———. One child, d. young.

viii. SARAH, b. June 11, 1827; m. FRANK SEATON. No children.

ix. NEWELL, b. Nov. 29, 1829; d. about 1859; unm.

By second wife:

x. CHARLOTTE, d. aged 18.

xi. BESSIE E., m. JAMES DEPEYSTER. Two children, d. in infancy. (3) *George*. (4) *Bertha*, m. Howard Brinkerhoff. Resides at Plainfield, Ill.

xii. ELLEN, m. ———. No living children.

xiii. SELAH, d. in infancy.

363. xiv. SELAH PERKINS, b. at Cuyahoga Falls, Ohio, Aug. 21, 1842.

215. DR. SIMEON[7] NORTH (*Simeon*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]) fifth and youngest son of Col. Simeon North, and Lucy Savage, was born at Berlin, September 7, 1802. Dr. North was graduated from Yale College in 1825, with the valedictory oration. It was his good fortune to earn this distinction when the leading men in the faculty in Yale College were President Day, the elder Professor Silliman, Professors Olmstead, Goodrich and Kingsley, and Tutor Theodore D. Woolsey, who was then at the outset of his almost unparalleled

career as a college officer. In 1825–6 Dr. North attended the Yale Divinity School, in 1827 he was appointed to a tutorship in Yale College, and in 1829 was elected to the chair of ancient languages at Hamilton College. His ten years of service as a professor were followed by his election to the presidency in 1839 as the successor of Dr. Joseph Penney. His presidency covers eighteen years of the most prosperous history of the college, which passed through very great changes during this time. He came at the period of its greatest depression and saw it advance from that point to its position as one of the leading small colleges of the country. New professorships and departments of instruction were added. Material improvements in new buildings and in the grounds were carried out. For this and for the establishment of professorships and scholarships, funds were secured. The whole culture of the college became broader, and more complete.

In all his plans for improvement, Dr. North heartily co-operated with the trustees, faculty and friends of the college. It was one of his rules that every college officer should be supreme in his own department, so long as he made no trespass on other co-ordinate departments.

In dealing with students, he was unwearied in vigilance, patience, courtesy and paternal kindness. He was never known to lose his self-control. His unfailing faith, hope and charity formed a triple cord that bound to his own heart the hearts of his pupils.

Dr. North resigned the presidency in 1857, but continued as a member of the Board of Trustees of the college. His connection with the college as professor, president and trustee, covers the long period of fifty-five years.

In 1840 he was elected a trustee of Auburn Theological Seminary, and held that office for nine years. He received the degree of LL.D. from Western Reserve College in 1842, and that of S.T.D. from Wesleyan University in 1849.

April 21, 1833 Dr. North married Francis Harriet Hubbard, daughter of Dr. Thomas Hubbard, then Professor of Surgery in Yale College. She died January 21, 1881.

Child:

i. Thomas Hubbard, b. 1842; d. 1851.

On February 9, 1884, Dr. North died at his home in Clinton, N. Y. Thomas W. Seward, Hamilton 1833, in his half-century

letter to the alumni, says of Dr. North: "Of Simeon North professor of languages, I may say with perfect sincerity and perfect propriety, and without a shade of invidiousness, that of all the members of the faculty, he was the one beloved." (From "A Memorial of President North," Utica, Ellis H. Roberts, 1884.)

216. ALBERT[7] NORTH (*Stephen*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Stephen and Susan (Savage) North, was born at Fly Creek, Otsego, Co., N. Y., July 18, 1789, and died there Dec. 18, 1849. He married at Fly Creek, Feb. 28, 1811, IRENA TAYLOR, who died June 21, 1870.

Mr. North was a farmer, mechanic, merchant, and an elder in the Presbyterian Church at Fly Creek. He educated at his own expense two heathen youths who bore his name; one a Cherokee and the other a Hindu from Ceylon, a member of the mission church. See "New York Evangelist," Jan. 16, 1845.

Children, b. at Fly Creek:

364. i. CEYLON, b. Dec. 9, 1811; d. Sept. 6, 1879.
ii. CEYLINA, b. Aug. 18, 1813; d. June 19, 1845; m. Aug. 31, 1835, RUFUS C. SWIFT. They resided at Palatine Bridge, N. Y. Children: (1) *Charles*. (2) *Henrietta*, m. Augustus Frey.
iii. EMILY, b. April 24, 1817; d. June 21, 1878; m. Oct. 23, 1834, CHENEY AMES of Oswego, N. Y. Children: (1) *Helen*, m. George Hastings. (2) *Albert*, killed in the Civil War. (3) *Coman Cheney*, m. Nellie Strong. (4) *Arabela Ceylina*, m. Jerome Lacy Mudge. (5) ———.
iv. SON, b. and d. May 5, 1821.
v. DAUGHTER, b. and d. May 5, 1821.
vi. ALBERT, b. Feb. 5, 1823; d. at Calumetsville, Wis., April 18, 1892; unm. He left an estate without will, which fell to his eight living nephews and nieces. For a number of years he was a merchant at Schuyler's Lake, N. Y.
vii. SUSAN, b. Dec. 19, 1825; d. Nov., 1879; m. Sept. 16, 1844, WILLIAM C. HARP, a merchant of Hoboken, N. J. Children: *Albert, Susie.*
viii. EDWIN, b. Mar. 31, 1829; d. Mar. 4, 1830.

217. REV. LINUS[7] NORTH (*Stephen*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Stephen and Susan (Savage) North, was born at Fly Creek, Otsego Co., N. Y., Nov. 2, 1794, and died at Palmyra, N. Y., Jan. 24, 1846. He married at Cooperstown, N. Y., Oct. 26, 1819, JUSTA MARIA FITCH, who was born Mar. 31, 1800, and died at Ann Arbor, Mich., June 3, 1883.

Rev. Linus North studied for the ministry at the Auburn Theological Seminary, Auburn, N. Y., and was ordained, but his health failed him, and he lost his voice to such an extent that he was unable to preach. He then studied medicine at Hobart College, Geneva, N. Y., with the intention of becoming a foreign missionary. But he was not able to carry out his plans, as his health steadily failed, ending in his death. His home was at Palmyra, N. Y., where all his children were born.

Children:

365. i. JOHN ELLIOTT, b. Dec. 17, 1820; d. at Lockport, N. Y., Oct. 28, 1887.
366. ii. HENRY MARTIN, b. April 22, 1823; d. at Palmyra, Sept. 23, 1888.
iii. HARRIET STEWART, b. May 11, 1825; d. at Lockport, N. Y., July 4, 1869; m. Dec. 28, 1841, DR. DANIEL MORSE, a physician of Lockport, and son of Harvey Morse. Children: *Anna, Mary.*
iv. LINUS, b. July 13, 1827; d. at Palmyra, April 15, 1828.
v. CHARLES, b. Mar. 30, 1829; d. at Palmyra, June 25, 1831.
vi. MARIA ELIZA, b. Sept. 8, 1831; m. Feb. 27, 1857, R. H. ANDERSON. Resides (1919) at 34 Blaine Ave., Detroit, Mich. Children: *Wells, Julia.*
vii. GEORGE WHITFIELD, b. Sept. 4, 1833; d. at Kizer, S. C. ——; m. at Ann Arbor, Mich., June 18, 1857, HELOUISE BUCHEZ, of French descent. No children. He was a dentist at Ann Arbor, Mich.
367. viii. LA RUE PERRINE, b. Feb. 14, 1836; d. at Marshfield, Mo.
ix. SARAH FITCH, b. April 17, 1839; d. at Ann Arbor, Mich., May 28, 1897; m. at Ann Arbor, Mich., Nov. 14, 1863, WILLARD B. SMITH. Child: *Emily Louise*, m. July 22, 1890, Boutwell.

218. STEPHEN[7] NORTH (*Stephen*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), third son of Stephen and Susan (Savage) North, was born at Fly Creek, Otsego Co., N. Y., Nov. 7, 1799, and died in Michigan, Oct. 18, 1842. He married Jan. 13, 1823, PATIENCE SPALDING, who was born May 24, 1798, and died June 22, 1863. She was the daughter of Rev. Jacob and Sarah (North) Spalding, and granddaughter of Jedediah North (44). Mr. North was a tin and iron merchant at Jonesville, Mich., and an elder in the Presbyterian Church.

Children:

368. i. CARLTON, b. Oct. 9, 1826; d. July 5, 1917.
ii. LUCY LOUISE, b. Feb. 12, 1829; d. Mar. 11, 1829.

iii. Mary Sophronia, b. Feb. 8, 1830; m. July 2, 1850, Byron Hammond. They resided at Whiteside, Mich.
iv. Linus, b. May 15, 1836; m. Sophie E. Russell, b. in Maine, Dec. 7, 1836. Child: *Sarah*, b. Brunswick, Ga., May 21, 1875.

219. ORRIN[7] O. NORTH (*Stephen*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Stephen and Susan (Savage) North, was born at Fly Creek, Otsego Co., N. Y., in July, 1807, and died Oct. 7, 1880. He married (1) Sept. 1, 1831, Minerva Wood, who was born at Granville, N. Y., Sept. 1, 1810, and died at Hillside, Mich., Oct. 17, 1882. He married (2) Matilda Cheney. Mr. North was a merchant at Lockport, N. Y., and Cincinnati, Ohio.

Children:

i. Son, d. in infancy.
ii. Daughter, d. in infancy.

220. HENRY[7] P. NORTH (*Noah*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Noah and Beulah (Blake) North, was born in 1800, and died May 1, 1886. He married Rachel Cosart of Morristown, N. J., and was an enterprising tin and sheet iron manufacturer in Geneseo, N. Y. There is an old deed in the town clerk's office at Windsor, Vt., dated Oct. 24, 1823, Windsor Record for Deeds, Vol. 13, pp. 199 and 200, which tells of the transfer of a piece of land (about 1 acre) from Noah North to Henry P. North.

Children:

i. Marietta, b. June 27, 1820; d. July 1, 1836.
ii. Henry C., b. Dec. 15, 1823; m. Mrs. Anna Wheeler of Alabama, and was living (1894) in Washington, D. C.
iii. Albert Cosart, b. June 10, 1826; d. Sept. 12, 1829.
iv. Albert M., b. Dec. 12, 1831; m. Mary Young, daughter of ex-Gov. John and Ellen (Harris) Young. Child: *Ellen Harris*, b. 1859; unm. Residence, Geneseo, N. Y.
v. Frederick, b. June 10, 1834; d. Mar. 11, 1838.
vi. Frank, b. July 10, 1837; d. at Washington, D. C., Aug. 2, 1863. He was a paymaster in the U. S. Army with the rank of major.
vii. Elizabeth, b. June 7, 1842. Lived at Geneseo, N. Y., in 1894.

221. WILLIAM[7] NORTH (*Noah*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Noah and Beulah

(Blal e) North, was born Sept. 22, 1801, and died Dec. 11, 1881. He married in 1824, CAROLINE HUDSON, who was born Dec. 10, 1803, died Feb. 17, 1876. He was a smith in Middletown.

Children:

i. WILLIAM E., b. April 14, 1825; m. June 18, 1846, ELLEN TRYON, who d. Feb. 20, 1850, aged 28. He became blind, and lived with his brother Chauncey, near Middletown.

369. ii. NELSON, b. Feb. 4, 1827; d. July 3, 1873.

iii. ELIZA, b. May 4, 1830; d. Sept. 2, 1843.

iv. ELLEN, b. May 4, 1830 (twin); d. Aug. 19, 1830.

370. v. ALBERT H., b. Jan. 16, 1832.

vi. JULIA H., b. Feb. 6, 1834; m. Dec. 15, 1851, ELI B. TRYON.

vii. CAROLINE E., b. May 16, 1836; m. Nov. 21, 1856, ANDREW GLADWIN, who d. April 27, 1861, after which she lived with her brother Chauncey.

371. viii. CHAUNCEY B., b. Sept. 28, 1839.

222. ORIN[7] BECKLEY NORTH (*Elijah*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Elijah and Martha (Woodford) North, was born in Maine, Feb. 8, 1819, and died at Boston, Mass., Sept. 7, 1883. He married at Bowdoinham, Me., June 7, 1840, EUNICE SNOW, who was born there Mar. 19, 1817, and died April 2, 1878.

Children:

i. MARTHA JANE, b. Oct. 14, 1841; m. June 17, 1872, JOSHUA V. SMITH. Child: *Thomas*.

372. ii. JOHN HENRY, b. at Bowdoinham, Me., April 2, 1843; d. May 9, 1908.

iii. ALICE, b. Feb. 28, 1846; d. Dec. 11, 1846.

iv. FREDERIC ORIN, b. July 5, 1852; m. Oct. 15, 1876, GRACE GORDON TENNEY. No children. Resided in Boston, where he was a member of the Board of Health of that city.

v. FRANK ALLEN, b. July 5, 1852; d. July 16, 1863.

223. DANIEL[7] NORTH (*John*[6] *D.*, *Daniel*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of John Daniel and Katrine (Eckert) North, was born Nov. 20, 1794. He removed to Guilford, N. Y., about 1819, where he died in the fall of 1889. He married in February, 1813, REBECCA GIVINS.

Children:

i. JOHN DANIEL, b. Aug. 14, 1814; left home when 16 years old, and was never heard from again.

ii. Samuel Givins, b. Dec. 27, 1817; d. 1865, of disease contracted in the line of duty, in the Union Army.
iii. George Adam, b. Jan. 27, 1819; d. June 2, 1840, struck by lightning; unm.
iv. Daniel Plena, b. Feb. 23, 1822; d. Jan. 22, 1825.
v. Margaret Paulina, b. Feb. 14, 1825; d. Jan. 10, 1902.
373. vi. Charles Cleveland, b. Oct. 14, 1828; d. Feb. 22, 1902.
vii. Juliann, b. Dec. 22, 1830; d. 1910.
viii. Catherine Maria, b. May 14, 1834; d. June, 1856.

224. GEORGE[7] ADAM NORTH (*John*[6] *D.*, *Daniel*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of John Daniel and Katrine (Eckert) North, was born June 5, 1799. He married (1) Miriam, daughter of Abram Hill, born Mar. 6, 1798; (2) Sarah Ann Woodheiser, born April 6, 1808.

Children, by first wife:

i. Abraham H., b. Nov. 13, 1818.
374. ii. Erastus B., b. Dec. 13, 1820.
iii. Andrew H., b. June 12, 1823.
iv. John, b. June 18, 1826.

By second wife:

v. Marian, b. Mar. 14, 1831.
vi. Catherine, b. Jan. 8, 1833.
vii. Isaac, b. Dec. 2, 1834.
viii. Robert, b. Mar. 9, 1837.
ix. Rachael, b. Feb. 26, 1830.
x. Rebecca, b. Mar. 26, 1841.
375. xi. Charles M., b. Dec. 24, 1843.

225. URIAH[7] NORTH (*John*[6] *S.*, *Samuel*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of John S. and Mary (Hill) North, was born in 1801 in that part of Marbletown, Ulster Co., N. Y., later set apart as Olive, where he resided and died in 1889. He married (1) Lydia Schutt; (2) Charlotte, daughter of Peter Winchell. He was for a time a school commissioner at Olive.

Children, b. at Olive, by first wife:

i. Stephen.
ii. Ursula, d. 1917; m. Sept. 13, 1857, John Burroughs, the eminent naturalist, b. at Roxbury, N. Y., April 3, 1837, son of Chauncey A. and Amy (Kelly) Burroughs. His stories and poems of nature are well known and have appeared in magazines since he was twenty-three years old. He d. Mar. 29, 1921. Child: *Julian.*

iii. JOHN.
iv. JAMES.
v. JOSIAH.
vi. ALBERT.
vii. AMANDA, b. 1838; resides at Cohoes, N. Y.; unm.

By second wife:

viii. PETER.
ix. JOHN, 2nd.
x. SUSAN.
xi. CATHERINE.
xii. ANNETTE.

226. SAMUEL[7] NORTH (*John*[6] *S.*, *Samuel*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of John S. and Mary (Hill) North, was born at Olive, Ulster Co., N. Y., in 1806, and died there in 1889. He married HANNAH, daughter of Josiah and Mary (Winchell) Hollister, born at Olive, June 10, 1809, and died there Mar. 21, 1843. He was a farmer at Olive, and had a trucking business in New York.

Children:

i. MARY.
ii. ANN.
iii. SARAH E., b. at Hurley, Ulster Co.; m. EGBERT R. MATTHEWS. Children: (1) *Delancy N.*, b. Nov. 29, 1849; m., 1st, Oct. 11, 1870, Sarah M. Dart; 2nd, 1900, Carrie S. Smith. (2) *Olivia M.*, b. Aug. 7, 1854; m. Dec. 21, 1871, James H. North (377). (3) *Watson.* (4) *William.* (5) *Samuel.* (6) *Mary.* (7) *Everett.* (8) *Cora.* (9) *Ward.* (10) *Fred.* (11) *Dart.*
iv. MINERVA.

227. ALBERT[7] NORTH (*John*[6] *S.*, *Samuel*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), third son of John S. and Mary (Hill) North, was born at Olive, Ulster Co., N. Y., Feb. 14, 1814, and died there in 1882. He married MARIA, daughter of Isaac De La Montanye of Olive. She died in 1880, aged 65. He was a farmer and held in high esteem by the community. From 1827 to 1830 he was town supervisor.

Children:

i. CLARK, b. Dec. 10, 1837. Resides at Phoenicia, N. Y.; unm.
376. ii. ISAAC M., b. Aug. 2, 1839; d. 1915.
iii. MARY, b. Feb. 14, 1841; m. DAVID WOODWORTH and resides at Chattanooga, Tenn. Child: *Clement North*, cashier, St. Elmo Bank, Chattanooga.

377. iv. James H., b. May 4, 1843; d. Dec. 1, 1885.
v. Almira, b. Feb. 11, 1845; d. May 7, 1851.
vi. Nathan, b. Aug. 13, 1847; m. Mary Fuller. M. E. minister at Rochester, N. Y. Children: *Paul, Clark, Alva.*

228. LEWIS[7] NORTH (*Benjamin*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Benjamin and Hannah (Mosier) North, was born at Olive, Ulster Co., N. Y., Nov. 14, 1804. He married Eliza Terbush, who was born in Dutchess Co., N. Y., Nov. 14, 1811, and died in Kansas City, Mo., June 22, 1897. Mr. North died at Lodi, Mich., May 22, 1882, and is buried there with his wife.

Children, three oldest b. at Kingston, N. Y.:

i. Mary Catherine, d. at Polo, Ill.; m. Daniel Baker. Child: *Laura*, d. unm.
ii. Almira P., m. Harlow Howe. Children: *Herbert H., Gilbert.*
iii. George Mosier, d. in Colorado; m. Mar. 21, 1855, Achsah Ann, daughter of Chauncey and Achsa (Huxford) Goodrich, b. Aug. 9, 1829. No children.
378. iv. John Dubois, b. 1837.
v. Hannah Elizabeth, b. at Groveland, Oakland Co., Mich., Aug. 22, 1840; m. at Lodi, Mich., April 8, 1872, Alexander C. Gibson. Residence, 3906 Zens Ave., Kansas City, Mo. Child: *Florence May*, b. Oct. 22, 1873; m. 1896, Oscar H. Krayer.
vi. Charles Terbush, b. at Oakland, Mich., 1843; d. at Pontiac, Mich., Nov. 29, 1898; unm.

229. ZACHARIAH[7] MOSIER NORTH (*Benjamin*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Benjamin and Hannah (Mosier) North, was born in that part of Marbletown later set apart as Olive, Ulster Co., N. Y., Oct. 11, 1806, and died Nov. 16, 1881. He married Oct. 7, 1830, Lucy Abbey, daughter of John and Catherine (North) Abbey, and granddaughter of Daniel North (47). She was born Dec. 3, 1811, and died at Rondout, N. Y., April 2, 1888. She was a direct descendant of John Knox, the Scotch reformer, and a sister of the poet, Henry Abbey.

Children:

i. Walter C., b. Oct. 13, 1831; d. at Kingston, N. Y., Sept. 6, 1891; m. Jan. 12, 1854, Harriet English. Child: *Frank*, b. 1855.
ii. Alonzo, b. July 20, 1833; d. June 20, 1834.

iii. Edgar, b. Feb. 27, 1835; d. July 5, 1863. During the Civil War he served in the U. S. Navy.
iv. Margaret Mary, b. Oct. 2, 1837; d. Oct. 27, 1838.
v. Caroline Augusta, b. Oct. 2, 1837 (twin); d. Oct. 31, 1838.
vi. Mary Augusta, b. Aug. 2, 1839; d. 1906; m. Sept. 5, 1861, Egbert Martin Vary. A daughter: *Lucy North*, m. Howard Chipp.
vii. George, b. Dec. 16, 1841; d. June 9, 1877, from wounds received during the battle of Bull Run, Va. He was a first lieutenant in the Union Army; m. Oct. 12, 1864, Mary E. Samson.
379. viii. David Abbey, b. Nov. 15, 1843; d. June 27, 1895.
380. ix. Maurice de Camp Crawford, b. Mar. 29, 1846.
x. Frederick, b. June 16, 1855; d. July 2, 1860.

230. DANIEL[7] B. NORTH (*Benjamin*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Benjamin and Hannah (Mosier) North, was born June 28, 1812, and married at Kingston, N. Y., Honor Lucinda Webster. She was born Feb. 10, 1817. Daniel North removed to Michigan, and lived in Kingston, Lodi, Freedom and Groveland. He died Nov. 7, 1850, and is buried at Groveland.

Children:

i. Helen Ann, b. at Kingston, April 9, 1836; m. George Smalley. Resided in Freedom, Mich.
ii. Orange W., b. at Groveland, Mich., Jan. 12, 1838; d. Nov. 18, 1846.
iii. Leila Catherine, b. at Lodi, Mich., Dec. 8, 1841; m. Myron Rowe of Sharonville, Mich.
iv. Granville Fergison, b. at Lodi, Mich., April 15, 1844; m. Frances Cady of Grass Lake, Mich. During the Civil War he enlisted, Jan. 24, 1865, in the 20th N. Y. Regiment, and perished Mar. 31, 1865, in the burning of the steamer *Lyon*.
v. Arthur Everitt, b. at Lodi, Mich., April 19, 1846; m. June 2, 1868, Margaret Woodruff.
vi. James Merritt, b. at Freedom, Mich., Aug. 10, 1849; m. (1) Nov. 5, 1866, Nettie Cook; (2) in 1868, Mary Jane Smith.

231. WILLIAM[7] CASE NORTH (*Benjamin*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Benjamin and Hannah (Mosier) North, was born at Kingston, N. Y., April 6, 1816, and died at Cleveland, Ohio, Mar. 9, 1900. He married (1) about 1841, Leila Allen, who died in 1842; (2) at Oberlin, Ohio, June 28, 1849, Anna J. Mahan, born at Orangeville, Genesee Co., N. Y., Feb. 23, 1829, eldest daughter of

Rev. Asa Mahan (the first president of Oberlin College) and Mary Dix. She died at Cleveland, Ohio, April 26, 1911.

William North lived in Oberlin after first coming to Ohio but in 1850 moved to Cleveland. He was a pioneer photographer and made many of the oldest daguerreotypes in the city. Later he adopted the more modern methods and was one of the first Cleveland photographers to make out-of-door views of places now notable in the early history of the city. Later he engaged in the manufacture of gasoline stoves. He was a pleasant and forceful public speaker and was an influential member of the city council. In politics, he was a Republican; he was an active member of the Methodist Church.

His wife, Anna Mahan North, was graduated from Oberlin College in 1848 with the degree of A.B., and was given the degree of A.M. in 1859, and was the first woman to receive the A.B. degree for the full classical course in this, the earliest co-educational college. She was prominent in philanthropic work in Cleveland and was for years secretary of the Board of Lady Managers of Lakeside Hospital, as well as serving on the Board of the Infants' Rest.

By first wife:

i. Allen C., b. 1842; d. at Toledo, Ohio, 1882; unm. He was a drummer boy in the Civil War, 7th Regiment, N. Y., and later a member of the Cleveland Grays. He was a photographer in Toledo.

By second wife, b. at Cleveland:

ii. Kittie Mahan, b. Feb. 10, 1851; d. at Kent, Ohio, May 28, 1886; m. Oct. 19, 1875, William S. Kent of Kent, Ohio. No children.

381. iii. William Case, Jr., b. Mar. 22, 1853.

iv. George Mahan, b. July 25, 1855; m. at Toledo, Ohio, Feb. 2, 1905, Jessie Roe, daughter of Reuben and Mary A. (Flint) Roe, and widow of Edward J. Stock. No children. Treasurer of the Ferry Cap and Set Screw Co., Cleveland, Ohio. Residence, 2859 Fairfax Road, Cleveland.

382. v. Paul, b. Oct. 6, 1857.

vi. Mary Dix, b. Dec. 8, 1864; m. Oct. 7, 1884, Edward Nelson Gage, b. Jan. 28, 1859, son of Horatio Nelson and Mary (Bartlett) Gage. He is president of the Donohue, Knight and Gage Co., wholesalers of tea and coffee. Residence, 2320 Murray Hill Road, Cleveland, Ohio. Children: (1) *Nelson Edward*, b. Sept. 11, 1887; m. Jan. 20, 1912, Eleanor Miles. (2) *Mildred*, July 3, 1889; m. July 3, 1916, Wright Bronson.

(3) *Katherine*, b. April 1, 1895; m. Mar. 10, 1917, Charles Wing Brown. (4) *Richard North*, b. May 26, 1900.

383. vii. CHARLES ASA, b. Aug. 29, 1869.

232. HON. TOWNSEND[7] NORTH (*Daniel*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Daniel and Elizabeth (Townsend) North, was born in Ulster Co., N. Y., Sept. 24, 1814, and married (1) Dec. 13, 1838, MARY ANN EDMUNDS, born July 22, 1816, died Dec. 23, 1863; (2) in 1865, ALICE GIBSON who now resides at Vassar, Mich., where Mr. North died June 12, 1889, having removed to Michigan in 1835.

Children, by first wife:

384. i. JAMES EDMUNDS, b. at Manchester, Mich., Dec. 30, 1839; d. May 20, 1874.

ii. MARY ESTHER GOULD, b. at Ann Arbor, Mich., Oct. 12, 1842; d. Sept. 16, 1909; m. June 30, 1863, JAMES JOHNSON, b. at Pittsford, N. Y., Sept. 1, 1834; d. 1879. Children: (1) *Lizzie Ann*, b. Oct. 26, 1864. (2) *Nellie M.*, b. Oct. 28, 1865; m. Dr. A. S. Rogers. (3) *William North*, b. Sept. 13, 1867; d. Aug. 1919; m. Feb. 17, 1897, Clara Andrus. (4) *James Robert*, b. Oct. 15, 1877; m. Dec. 29, 1904, Carrie Varnum.

iii. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 17, 1844; d. Feb. 10, 1879; unm.

iv. WILLIAM, b. 1847; d. Aug. 25, 1871; unm.

v. GEORGE PORTER, b. Oct. 20, 1854; d. Mar. 24, 1856.

vi. FRANK, b. at Vassar, Mich., Jan. 14, 1857; m. Sept. 15, 1881, CAROLINE SWEETLAND, b. at Camillus, N. Y., Jan. 31, 1857. No children. Mr. North has lived all his life in his native town, of which he has become a prominent citizen. At a youthful age he entered the Bank of Vassar, and from 1884 to 1914 was its cashier. Since that time he has been president. In 1857 he was elected a member of the Board of Control of the Michigan School for the Deaf at Flint.

vii. CHARLES E., b. Nov. 20, 1861; d. Aug. 10, 1862.

viii. } TWINS, d. in infancy.
ix. }

By second wife:

x. ALMA LUCILLE, b. May 18, 1867.

xi. ULA, b. Feb. 18, 1871; teacher at Vassar, Mich.

xii. LENA, b. at Vassar, Mich., May 7, 1882; m. ROY BODIMER of Detroit, Mich. Children: (1) *Alice*, b. 1909; d. 1911. (2) *Irwin*, b. April 31, 1915. (3) and (4) *Twins*.

233. MATTHEW[7] D. NORTH (*Daniel*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Daniel and Elizabeth

(Townsend) North, was born in Marbletown, Ulster Co., N. Y., Mar. 5, 1826. He removed when a young man to Saline, Mich., where he married (1) Betsey Ann Swan; (2) Oct. 21, 1851, Percis Barnes, who was born Aug. 21, 1833. He later removed to Vassar, Mich., where he died Aug. 7, 1892.

Children, by first wife:

i. Chester, d. in the Civil War, Aug., 1864, of disease contracted in the line of duty.

By second wife:

ii. Ella Maude, b. May 23, 1854; unm. Resides at Vassar, Mich.

iii. Fred, b. April 10, 1858; d. in infancy.

233½. JOHN[7] DEPUY NORTH (*Samuel*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Samuel and Maria (Masten) North, was born Aug. 22, 1811, probably in Ulster Co., N. Y., and died Sept. 15, 1870. He married at Seneca Falls, N. Y., May 2, 1832, Caroline M. Pattison.

Children:

i. Mary E., b. at Clyde, N. Y., May 30, 1834; d. at Elmira, Mich., April 28, 1891; m. at Saline, Mich., Oct. 4, 1856, Rodney Royce. Children: (1) *Carrie Dell*, b. Oct. 29, 1857; m. Oct. 29, 1877, Frank E. Allen.

ii. Elizabeth P., b. April 25, 1836; d. Feb. 15, 1870; m. Aug. 6, 1856, Ira J. Chatfield. Children: (1) *Archie Stephen*, b. Oct. 4, 1857; d. Jan. 14, 1914. (2) *Arthur Eugene*, b. Aug. 18, 1858; d. Oct. 15, 1858. (3) *Anna Belle*, b. Sept. 28, 1859. (4) *Flora Estelle*, b. Sept. 26, 1861. (5) *Nota Annette*, b. Feb. 8, 1863. (6) *Willis Warren*, b. Mar. 7, 1865. (7) *Alfred Clark*, b. Mar. 31, 1866. (8) *Ernest Jay*, b. May 22, 1869; d. Aug. 6, 1877.

iii. John M., b. Mar. 15, 1838; d. about 1865, soon after his discharge from the Union Army; unm.

iv. William P. b. Oct. 30, 1839; d. July 1, 1862, at the battle of Melvene Hill, Va., during the Civil War; unm.

v. Cornelia M., b. Oct. 27, 1841; d. July 23, 1861; unm.

vi. James H., b. July 23, 1844; d. Mar. 5, 1846.

385. vii. George Chester, b. July 23, 1846.

viii. Hannah Maxwell, b. at Saline, Mich., Oct. 1, 1850; d. May 16, 1900; m. at Saline, Mich., Nov. 16, 1872, Hiram L. Lighthall. Children: (1) *Guy Luverne*, b. July 18, 1874; m. Sept. 26, 1908, Jane G. Emery. (2) *Gay*, b. and d. 1877. (3) *Linna Mary*, b. Aug. 27, 1878; m. Oct. 9, 1900, Archie D. Miles. (4) *Myron Pattison*, b. April 6, 1880; m. June 5, 1902,

Grace Cooke. (5) *Hiram*, b. and d. 1881. (6) *Anna Belle*, b. Aug. 1, 1882; m. May 14, 1902, Earle F. Chase. (7) *Cone Warner*, b. June 17, 1884; m. June 17, 1905, Nina F. Geisel. (8) *Homer Wasson*, b. June 2, 1887; m. Oct. 2, 1920, Florence Hunter.

234. WILLIAM[7] NORTH (*Samuel*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Samuel and Maria (Masten) North, was born Sept. 10, 1814, and died Aug. 17, 1846. He married Sept. 4, 1836, CYNTHIA BENNETT, who died Mar. 5, 1885.

Children:

i. SARAH, b. 1839; d. 1877; m. Feb. 2, 1859, CHARLES M. JICHENOR. Children: (1) *Anna*, b. 1860. (2) *Edwin B.*, b. 1865.

386. ii. WILLIAM H., b. May 26, 1844; d. Sept. 29, 1872.

235. AUGUSTUS[7] W. NORTH (*James*[6], *James*[5], *James*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of James and Rhoda (Belden) North, was born at New Britain, Mar. 8, 1819, and died at Clifton Springs, N. Y., Oct. 31, 1878. He married (1) May 12, 1845, MARTHA, daughter of Amon and Abi (North) Stanley and granddaughter of James North (48). She was born Aug. 11, 1822, and died Dec. 13, 1868. He married (2) Aug. 2, 1870, HELEN AMELIA STANLEY, who was born Jan. 30, 1844, and died Nov. 2, 1892.

Augustus North began his active life in Cleveland, Ohio, in 1840, where he was a partner in a dry goods house under the name of Raymond and North. Later he came to New York and took charge of an important branch of the Russell and Erwin Mfg. Co. of New Britain, Conn. After the Civil War he became one of the promoters of the enterprise to work the iron mines of Shelby, Ala. In 1870 he went to Europe with his second wife for three years. On his return he was engaged in various business enterprises until his death.

Children by first wife:

387. i. WILLIAM STANLEY, b. April 12, 1846; d. Dec. 26, 1908.

388. ii. FREDERICK AUGUSTUS, b. Mar. 21, 1850; d. May 10, 1908.

By second wife:

iii. JAMES STANLEY, b. at Lucerne, Switzerland, July 15, 1871; d. Oct. 2, 1871.

389. iv. JAMES STANLEY, 2ND, b. at New Britain, May 13, 1874.

v. ANNA STOW, b. Sept. 26, 1877; d. at Clifton Springs, N. Y., April 15, 1879.

236. FREDERICK[7] HENRY (*Seth*[6] *Judd, James*[5], *James*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), only son of Maj. Seth Judd and Elizabeth (Stanley) North, was born at New Britain, Aug. 10, 1824. He married Aug. 28, 1850, MARY ELIZABETH NORTH, daughter of Henry North (115).

He was admitted to the church in 1837, graduated from Yale in 1846, dismissed and recommended by letter in 1842 to the church of Yale. In the fall of 1876 Mr. North removed from New Britain to St. Louis, Mo., and two years later the family went to Germany where they spent several years. On their return they lived at Chicago, Ill.

Children:

390. i. CHARLES FREDERICK, b. at New Britain, April 24, 1854.
ii. GRACE EUGENE, b. at Paris, France, Aug. 4, 1856; d. at St. Louis, Mo., Feb. 9, 1879; unm.
iii. MARY FREDERICA, b. at New Britain, Feb. 19, 1862. Studied in Germany five years. Resides (1919) with her brother at Beaver Dam, Wis.

237. OLIVER[7] BURNHAM NORTH (*Alvin*[6], *James*[5], *James*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Alvin and Clarissa (Burnham) North, was born at New Britain, Mar. 13, 1817, and died at New Haven, Oct. 23, 1893. He married Mar. 10, 1843, MARTHA E. POST of Glastonbury, born June 11, 1823, and died July 24, 1906.

He was one of the many Norths of this branch of the family who have so long and successfully manufactured hardware, in which industry his grandfather James North was a pioneer in Connecticut. In 1843 he organized the firm of O. B. North and Co., in New Britain, for the manufacture of saddlery and harness hardware. In 1862 the factory was burned, and the business was resumed in New Haven where it is now carried on by his son. "Oliver Burnham North was a splendid man, honorable in all his dealing, and cannot be spoken of too highly as a straightforward, honest man in all his transactions." ("History of New Britain.")

Children:

391. i. WILLIAM BURNHAM, b. at New Britain, June 4, 1844; d. April 7, 1904.
392. ii. GEORGE POST, b. at New Britain, 1849; d. June 9, 1915.
iii. EDWARD MILLS, b. at New Britain, 1851; d. at New Haven, Feb. 25, 1871.
iv. LIZZIE, b. at New Britain, 1853; d. Jan. 1, 1854.

v. Ellen Augusta, b. at New Britain, 1856; d. May 15, 1904; m. June 22, 1882, J. V. Clawson of New York. No children.

393. vi. John Hollister, b. at New Britain, Feb. 18, 1859.

vii. Mary Russell, b. at New Haven, 1871; m. at New Haven, June 29, 1893, Joe Garner Estill of the Hotchkiss School, Lakeville. Children: *Joe, Jr., Wallace, Gordon.*

238. HUBERT[7] FRANKLIN NORTH (*Alvin*[6], *James*[5], *James*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Alvin and Clarissa (Burnham) North, was born at New Britain, Nov. 13, 1822, and died there Oct. 27, 1863. He married Sept. 1, 1852, Jane M., daughter of Abel and Harriet (Upson) Hendrick, born at Milton, N. Y., May 11, 1825.

Mr. North graduated from Yale College in 1843 and studied law with ex-Governor Ellsworth. He then became a manufacturer of hardware with his father in the North and Judd Mfg. Co. at New Britain.

Children:

i. Anna, b. 1857; d. May 9, 1858.

ii. Florence Burnham, b. May 7, 1862; d. in Switzerland, July 20, 1907; m. Feb. 14, 1884, William A. Dell of Jacksonville, Fla., where they resided.

239. RUSSELL[7] CHURCHILL NORTH (*Abijah*[6], *Abijah*[5], *John*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Hon. Abijah and Parmelia (Churchill) North, was born at Champlain, N. Y., Jan. 23, 1814, and died at Chazy, Clinton Co., N. Y., Jan. 2, 1868. He married (1) Maria, daughter of Ashley Scott of Chazy; (2) Mar. 18, 1858, Kate Heath of New York City. Mr. North was a merchant at Chazy.

Children, b. at Chazy, by first wife:

i. Josephine Hitchcock, b. May 11, 1843; d. at Chazy, Sept. 1, 1874; unm.

ii. Mary Maria, b. Mar., 1845; d. at Salt Lake City, Utah, Sept., 1874; unm.

394. iii. Charles H., b. Dec. 28, 1848; d. Chazy, Mar. 4, 1880.

iv. Lemuel, b. June 11, 1847; d. at Chazy, Sept. 11, 1872; unm.

By second wife:

395. v. John Heath, b. April 27, 1859.

240. LEMUEL[7] NORTH (*Abijah*[6], *Abijah*[5], *John*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Hon. Abijah and Parmelia (Churchill) North, was born at Champlain, N. Y., May 13,

1816, and died there July 21, 1890. He married (1) at Rouses Point, N. Y., July 20, 1843, MELVINA L., daughter of Gen. Ezra Thumber. She died in 1862, and he married (2) Feb. 21, 1876, LUCIA E. WEBSTER, born at Milton, Vt., June 16, 1840.

"Lemuel North was reared on the farm. He received a common school education, and taught school several terms. In 1859, he removed to Rouses Point, and while there was engaged as a merchant, at the same time having an interest in farming. For many years he was engaged in the manufacture of lumber, but his chief business has been farming. He is one of the recognized leading farmers of Champlain and has one of the most productive farms in the town, situated two and one-half miles south of the village of Champlain and on the west side of the Chazy River. He raises fine stock, and some of his horses have sold as high as $7,500 each, and several for $2,500. He owned at one time the celebrated stallion known as the 'Sherman Blackhawk,' or North's horse, from whom some of the finest horses have come.

"In politics, Mr. North has always affiliated with the Democratic party. He has held various town offices." (*Town Gazetteer,* Champlain, N. Y.)

Children; b. at Champlain, by first wife:

i. ABIJAH, b. Feb. 5, 1847; d. Dec. 11, 1884; m. Nov. 13, 1880, SARAH JANE EDWARDS of Plattsburg, N. Y. No children.

ii. ACHSA ANN, b. Nov. 27, 1849; m. June 7, 1871, EDWARD A. CHITTENDEN of St. Albans, Vt., grandson of Gov. Thomas Chittenden of Vermont. Resides (1919) at St. Albans. No children.

By second wife:

iii. LEMUEL WEBSTER, b. Feb. 23, 1879; m. IDA FISHER. No children. Resides (1919) at Manhattan, Nev.

iv. FREDERICK MONTGOMERY, b. Dec. 12, 1880; d. at Rumsey, Calif., Mar. 21, 1903; unm.

241. MARVIN[7] NORTH (*Nathaniel*[6], *Abijah*[5], *John*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Col. Nathaniel and Sally (Bateman) North, was born at Shoreham, Vt., June 13, 1800, and died there Jan. 12, 1883. He married (1) Jan. 25, 1825, HANNAH CONVERSE, who was born April 1, 1803, and died at Middlebury, Vt., June 13, 1869. She was the daughter of Joshua Converse (a Revolutionary soldier at 16, and son of Josiah, also a Revolutionary soldier) and Mary (Trask) Converse. He married (2) MRS. JONES. Mr. North lived all his life on the farm on Smith St., Shoreham, later owned by Orson Martin, and built the house in 1842.

Children, by first wife, b. at Shoreham:

i. JULIUS NATHANIEL, b. Aug. 11, 1829; d. at Shoreham, Mar. 30, 1896; m. in 1857, SALLY MARIA JONES, b. in 1832, daughter of John Jones. No children. They lived in Shoreham.

ii. HENRY BATEMAN, b. June 22, 1832; d. at Winchester, Va., in a Confederate hospital, May 23, 1862. He was a volunteer in the Union Army, Company K, 1st Vermont Cavalry Volunteers.

iii. MARY LEORA, b. Oct. 26, 1834; d. Aug. 31, 1902; m. PEVERILL S. PEAKE. Child: (1) *Anna Jane*, b. Mar. 1, 1862.

396. iv. CLAYTON NELSON, b. Jan. 23, 1840; d. Dec. 1, 1919.

242. NICANOR[7] NEEDHAM NORTH (*Nathaniel*[6], *Abijah*[5], *John*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), third son of Col. Nathaniel and Sally (Bateman) North, was born at Shoreham, Vt., Sept. 5, 1811, and died at Independence, Ia., June 9, 1879. He married at Benson, Vt., in August, 1836, MAYETTE AURELIA WILCOX, born July 14, 1812. They removed to Independence, Ia., after living a number of years at Ticonderoga, N. Y.

Children, b. at Ticonderoga, N. Y.:

397. i. EDWIN ALBERT, b. June 23, 1837; d. Dec. 28, 1918.

ii. MARY FRANCES, b. May 1, 1839; m. July 13, 1868, AMOS CARLETON JUDKINS, who was born at Norway, Me., Sept. 2, 1837. They resided in Newtonville, Mass.

243. NELSON[7] NORTH (*Nathaniel*[6], *Abijah*[5], *John*[4], *Nathaniel*,[3] *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), fourth son of Col. Nathaniel North, by his second wife, Persis Needham, was born at Shoreham, Vt., Mar. 4, 1824, and removed in 1831 to Ticonderoga, N. Y., with his parents, when little more than an infant. In 1846 at the age of 22 he removed to near the site of the present city of Hartford, Wis., where he married May 19, 1850, ISABEL, daughter of William and Mary (Musgrave) Wiley. She was born near Nilestown, Ohio, Dec. 18, 1830. In November, 1865, Nelson North with his wife, son, and daughter Mary went with a horse and wagon to a farm near Independence, Ia., where he died Dec. 19, 1901.

Children:

i. MARY EDITH, b. at Hartford, Wis., July 8, 1852; m. in 1871, WILLIAM NEWTON LOY, son of Frederick and Clarissa (Purvis) Loy. Residence, Independence, Ia. Children: (1) *Elise Isabel*, b. July 29, 1872; m. Feb. 24, 1892, John Elliot Firth. (2) *Frederick Nelson*, b. Nov. 26, 1875; d. Feb. 14, 1912; m.

Sept. 26, 1908, Eta Clavsson. (3) *Elma Clarissa*, b. Sept. 26, 1879; m. Nov. 11, 1898, Charles Oliver Jones. (4) *Lucy Mary*, b. Mar. 15, 1888; m. Mar. 20, 1907, Walter Jones.

ii. Belinda Elsie, b. at Hartford, Wis., July 21, 1859; d. there Dec. 9, 1859.

iii. Alma E., b. and d. at Hartford, Wis., Jan. 8, 1861.

iv. Elmer Ellsworth, b. at Hartford, Wis., Dec. 16, 1862; unm., and lives with his mother on the farm to which he removed in 1865 with his father, near Independence, Ia.

244. JOHN[7] NORTH (*Lemuel*[6], *Abijah*[5], *John*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Capt. Lemuel and Polly (Jones) North, was born at Champlain, N. Y., Nov. 18, 1802, and died at Chazy, Clinton Co., N. Y., Feb. 17, 1876. He married at Chazy, Jan. 12, 1826, Zerviah Bosworth Fillmore, daughter of Col. Septa[1] and Eunice (Edgerton) Fillmore. She was born at Chazy Jan. 22, 1810, and died there April 26, 1890. They lived at Chazy.

Children, b. at Chazy:

398. i. Philetus Fillmore, b. Feb. 25, 1828; d. June 3, 1907.

ii. Lucy Anne, b. Sept. 12, 1830; d. April 27, 1843.

399. iii. Fayette Carver, b. Feb. 10, 1833; d. April 1, 1915.

iv. Chauncey Jones, b. July 15, 1834; d. Aug. 12, 1860; unm.

v. Juliette Sophia, b. May 23, 1837; d. Feb. 18, 1838.

vi. Julia Ann, b. Feb. 1, 1845; d. Dec. 21, 1890; m. Oct. 11, 1866 Henry C., son of Lucius Copeland. He was b. May 13, 1844, and was a graduate of Union College. Children: (1) *Lucy M.*, b. Sept. 18, 1870; m. June 1, 1893, William H. Addoms. (2) *Henry F.*, b. Dec. 29, 1872; m. Sept. 11, 1899, Susie A. Macbrien. (3) *Frances L.*, b. April 14, 1884; m. Albert W. Gray. (4) *John*, d. aged 2.

245. DEA. ISAIAH[7] M. NORTH (*Joseph*[6], *Isaiah*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Joseph and Rebekah (Humphrey) North, was born at Avon, in 1802, and died July 20, 1863. He married (1) in 1823, Harriet F. Thomson, who died Nov. 19, 1823; (2) Mary Ann Woodward, who died Aug. 5, 1870. He lived in Avon.

[1] Zerviah Fillmore was fifth from John Fillmore of Ipswich, Mass., from whom Millard Fillmore, thirteenth President of the United States was also fifth. Eunice Edgerton was sixth from Richard Edgerton of England who was one of the thirty-five original proprietors of Norwich in 1659.

Children:

i. WILLIAM T., b. 1823.
ii. HARRIET F.
iii. HELEN M., b. 1829; d. Mar. 21, 1839.
iv. SARAH E.
v. SOLOMON D.
vi. ADELIA S.
vii. JANE C.
viii. MIRIAM H.
ix. MARY R., d. April 16, 1866.
x. DAVID W., b. July 10, 1843; m. Jan. 18, 1866, LUCELIA J. CASE. No children.
xi. RACHEL E., b. Oct. 31, 1845; m. Nov. 5, 1866, CHARLES H. CASE. No children.

246. JOSEPH[7] B. NORTH (*Joseph*[6], *Isaiah*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Joseph and Rebekah (Humphrey) North, was born Dec. 31, 1824, at the old North homestead in that part of Avon known as Nod, and died there Sept. 3, 1896. He had a common school education, and was a blacksmith and farmer in Avon. He married HARRIET, daughter of Phineas Gabriel of Suffolk. She died Sept. 3, 1853, aged 23. Both are buried in the Avon Cemetery.

Children, b. at Avon:

400. i. LUCIAN F., b. Mar. 1, 1852.
ii. ANNE, b. Sept. 3, 1853; m. DAVID TAYLOR, who d. Sept. 3, 1896.

247. JOHN[7] LOOMIS NORTH (*John*[6] *H.*, *Joseph*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Joseph*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of John Hart and Esther (Gaylord) North, was born Feb. 9, 1838. He married Nov. 18, 1874, CORA NEVILLE, who was born Mar. 1, 1844.

Children:

i. CORA MABEL, b. Jan. 28, 1876; d. at Chicago, Ill., Jan. 30, 1876.
ii. JOHN N., b. Feb. 2, 1879.

248. DR. JOSEPH[7] HOWARD NORTH (*Joseph*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Joseph*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Joseph and Mary (Miner) North, was born at Cornwall, Jan. 15, 1846. He married July 16, 1871, MARY C., daughter of Henry Hurd, of Potter Co., Pa. She was born Jan. 31, 1853.

Dr. North studied medicine under the instruction of his uncle,

Dr. Burritt B. North of Cornwall, and then entered the Long Island College Hospital, from which he graduated in 1873, and began practice at Goshen. He resides (1919) at West Cornwall.

Dr. North is a member of the Litchfield County Medical Society and of the Connecticut State Medical Society of which he was president for one year. He has held many public offices in Goshen and represented that town in the General Assembly in 1884.

Children:

i. Joseph Howard, Jr., b. Jan. 4, 1872; m. Helen Rider. No children. Farmer and town clerk at Goshen (1919).

ii. Carrie, b. June 28, 1874; m. July 2, 1920, Elizier S. Stevens. Graduate of Tufts Medical College. Residence (1919), West Cornwall. Child: *Howard North*, b. Oct. 15, 1915.

401. iii. Harry H., b. Oct. 20, 1879.

249. WILLIAM[7] RICHARD NORTH (*Joseph*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Joseph*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), fourth and youngest son of Joseph and Mary (Miner) North, was born at Cornwall, Feb. 8, 1858, and married at Warrensville, Oct. 12, 1887, Sarah Finch White, daughter of Rev. Samuel Jessop White, born at Canonsville, N. Y., Nov. 28, 1858. Mr. North is a musician, and resides (1919) at Haddonfield, N. J.

Children:

i. Mary White, b. at Goshen, Sept. 2, 1888. Teacher of music at Acerwood Tutoring School, Devon, Pa.

ii. William Richard, Jr., b. at Thomaston, Jan. 21, 1890; graduate B.S., Cornell University, 1913; bacteriologist. During the World War served under the draft, and saw overseas service in Laboratory of Base Hospital 71, as sergeant, first class. Address (1919), Bureau of Chemistry, Washington, D. C.

250. WILLIAM[7] FRANKLIN NORTH (*Harvey*[6], *Elisha*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Joseph*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Harvey and Athalie (Adam) North, was born at New Orleans, La., May 3, 1846. He married Jan. 23, 1871, Mary E. Stake of Georgetown, D. C.

He was educated in Paris, Heidelburg and Florence, and graduated from Columbia University in 1871. He practised law in Austin, Tex., and engaged in sheep raising and mercantile pursuits. Resides (1919) at Austin and is retired.

Children, b. at Austin:

402. i. William Franklin, Jr., b. Mar. 12, 1871.
ii. Mary Ellen, b. Nov. 12, 1872; m. Nov. 11, 1895, Alfred G. Ryley, b. at Hamilton, Canada, in 1859, a manufacturer. They reside (1919) at Canton, Ohio. Children: (1) *Marie North*, b. Sept. 25, 1896. (2) *Catharine Athalie North*, b. Sept. 9, 1900.
iii. Athalie Louise, b. Dec. 13, 1875; m. at Austin, Dec. 14, 1898, Oliver Hunting Millican of Austin. Children: (1) *Franklin North*, b. April 30, 1903. (2) *Athalie L.*, b. Dec. 21, 1905. (3) *Oliver H.*, b. Dec. 30, 1908; d. Dec. 28, 1915.
403. iv. Louis Harvey, b. May 25, 1881.

251. JAMES[7] DAYTON NORTH (*Harvey*[6], *Elisha*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Joseph*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), third son of Harvey and Athalie (Adam) North was born in New York City, May 8, 1856. He married at San Diego, Calif., Aug. 12, 1885, Lille Juch, born at San Antonio, Tex., Sept. 4, 1859. Mr. North was educated in France, Germany and Spain. In 1880 he removed to San Diego where he resides (1919) and is engaged in bee raising.

Children, b. at San Diego:

404. i. Harvey George, b. Aug. 18, 1889.
ii. William James, b. June 10, 1903.

252. EDWARD[7] M. NORTH (*Orrin*[6] *A.*, *Reuben*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Joseph*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Orrin A. and Martha (Capron) North, was born Aug. 15, 1850. He married Oct. 8, 1873, Ella G., daughter of John and Jennette (Alling) Davis. She was born Aug. 21, 1850. They reside (1919) at 396 W. Main St., New Britain, where Mr. North is in business with the Russell and Erwin Co.

Children:

i. Fred Davis, b. Feb. 7, 1875; d. Dec. 25, 1882.
ii. Christine Martha, b. at New Britain, July 2, 1885 m.; Oct. 1, 1910, Valentine Burt Chamberlain, Jr. Child: *Valentine Burt*, b. Oct. 12, 1918.

253. JAMES[7] BYRAM NORTH (*Edwin*[6] *A.*, *Israel*[5], *Ezekial*[4], *Joseph*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Edwin A. and Lydia (Cooley) North, was born at East Bloomfield, N. Y., July 24, 1828, and died at Victor, Ontario Co., N. Y., Dec. 27, 1891. He married Feb. 20, 1856, Jane, daughter of Henry and Isabella (Bennett) Ellis of Victor. She was born Jan. 4, 1831, and died Oct., 1909. Mr. North was a farmer at Victor.

Children, b. at Victor:

i. NETTIE E., b. July 24, 1857; d. Feb. 21, 1919; unm.
405. ii. FRANK A., b. Dec. 31, 1858.
406. iii. HARRY E., b. May 8, 1862; d. Oct. 21, 1918.
iv. LYDIA J., b. Mar. 24, 1865; unm.

254. LYMAN[7] C. NORTH (*Edwin*[6] *A.*, *Israel*[5], *Ezekial*[4], *Joseph*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), third son of Edwin A. and Lydia (Cooley) North, was born at East Bloomfield, N. Y., Sept. 19, 1832. He married Sept. 23, 1858, SUSAN A. CRANDALL, born April 30, 1833. They resided at Canandaigua, N. Y.

Children:

407. i. CHARLES STANLEY, b. July 5, 1860.
ii. ELIZABETH ELLEN, b. Feb. 19, 1862; d. Mar. 30, 1866.
iii. JENNIE BELL, b. Dec. 10, 1863; d. July 13, 1870.

255. CHARLES[7] HENRY NORTH (*Goodwin*[6], *Israel*[5], *Ezekial*[4], *Joseph*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Goodwin and Jane (Flagler) North, was born at East Bloomfield, Ontario Co., N. Y., April 3, 1849, and married at Bellevue, Ohio, his present place of residence, Oct. 25, 1871, MARY, daughter of James and Margaret McClain.

Children:

i. EDWARD HENRY, b. at Sterling, Rice Co., Kans., Oct. 25, 1879; m. at Franklin, Ohio, Nov. 20, 1900, IDA SMITH, who d. Nov. 19, 1915. No children.
ii. FANNY, b. at Bellevue, Ohio, May 6 1881; d. in infancy.
iii. CHARLES LOOMIS, b. at Bellevue, Ohio, July 2, 1882.

256. LEMUEL[7] NORTH (*Lemuel*[6], *Phineas*[5], *Ashbel*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Lemuel and Sylvia (Mills) North, was born at Wadsworth, Ohio, Oct. 31, 1831, and died at Hudson, Wis., Sept. 25, 1895, where he had resided most of his life. He married at St. Paul, Minn., Sept. 7, 1863, SARAH J., daughter of John F. and Polly (Wilson) Clark. She was born in Oswego Co., N. Y., Nov. 23, 1835, and died Dec. 17, 1914.

Children:

i. HAROLD LEMUEL, b. Aug. 1, 1864; d. Sept. 4, 1911. He was a banker at Hudson, Wis.
ii. ANITA, b. Feb. 22, 1875; resides at Hudson, Wis.; unm.

257. DR. ALFRED[7] NORTH (*Phineas*[6], *Phineas*[5], *Ashbel*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), only son of Phineas and Louisa (Wet-

more) North, was born at Torrington, Oct. 5, 1836. He graduated from Brown University in 1859, and from the College of Physicians and Surgeons in New York in 1863. He began practice in Waterbury, where he became a distinguished physician. He married Sept. 24, 1863, AMELIA, daughter of Dr. Gordon Buck, and died Nov. 17, 1893.

Children:

i. HELEN WINTHROP, b. July 4, 1867; d. Nov. 27, 1870.
ii. HENRIETTA DUDLEY, b. June 24, 1870; d. Sept. 26, 1870.
iii. SUSIE SALTONSTALL, b. Oct. 10, 1871; m. Oct. 6, 1894, HERBERT S. ROWLAND. Residence, 189 Hillside Ave., Waterbury, Conn. Children: (1) *Son*, b. Oct. 29, 1898; d. Oct. 31, 1898. (2) *Alfred North*, b. Jan. 6, 1900. (3) *Helen North*, b. Dec. 31, 1902.
iv. ANNIE WETMORE, b. May 16, 1873.
v. GORDON BUCK, b. Nov. 6, 1874; d. in infancy.

258. FRANKLIN[7] HAVEN NORTH (*Alfred*[6], *Phineas*[5], *Ashbel*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Alfred and Jeannie (Barham) North, was born Mar. 10, 1857. He married June 14, 1893, ADABEL STREBEIGH. Mr. North is a miner, and resides (1919) at 1020 Park Ave., New York City. During the Spanish-American War he served in the 1st United States Cavalry (Rough Riders) under Col. Roosevelt. Previously he had served five years in Squadron A, New York Cavalry, and when mustered out was a sergeant in the first troop. Author of "The Awakening of Noahville," The New York Publishing Co., 1898.

Child:

i. ALFRED, b. 1895; graduated from Harvard in 1919, with high standing; left Harvard during junior year to enlist in the U. S. Marine Corps during the European War.

259. CORREL[7] FYLER NORTH (*Frederick*[6], *Junius*[5], *Noah*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Dea. Frederick and Harriet (Hoyt) North, was born at Torrington, June 29, 1835, and died Feb. 28, 1911. He married Sept. 3, 1862, AMELIA SMITH, who was born Aug. 9, 1842, and died April 22, 1902. She was the daughter of Orlow C. and Diantha (Holt) Smith of Winsted and Norfolk.

In 1862 Mr. North enlisted in the Union Army and was in the Virginia campaigns, participating in some of the severest battles of the Civil War. He later resided at Winsted.

Child:

i. Charlotte Smith, b. Dec. 21, 1867; m. May 23, 1895, John T. Norton, adopted son of Albert C. and Roxie A. (North) Norton. Children: (1) *Harold Frederick*, b. Nov. 20, 1890. Enlisted in the army, 1917. (2) *Pauline North*, b. May 3, 1898.

260. JUNIUS[7] DAVIS NORTH (*Frederick*[6], *Junius*[5], *Noah*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Dea. Frederick and Harriet (Hoyt) North, was born at Torrington, June 17, 1839, and married at Torrington, Sept. 25, 1875, Fanny M., daughter of William H. Berry. She was born Mar. 11, 1854, and died Feb. 26, 1916. Mr. North was a soldier in the Union Army. He lived in Torrington until 1893 when he removed to Thomaston, and (1919) lives again in Torrington.

Children, b. at Torrington:

i. Freddie D., b. June 19, 1879; d. Aug. 16, 1880.
ii. Clara A., b. Aug. 18, 1881; d. Feb. 29, 1888.
408. iii. Junius Lee, b. April 19, 1884.

261. LYMAN[7] HOYT NORTH (*Frederick*[6], *Junius*[5], *Noah*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Dea. Frederick and Harriet (Hoyt) North, was born at Torrington, Feb. 4, 1849, and married Sept. 10, 1889, Martha Newton, born June 30, 1850, daughter of Rev. Samuel and Sophia (Chamberlain) Newton of Southboro, Mass. They removed in 1889 to Oklahoma City, Okla., and reside (1919) at Okemah, Okla.

i. Uelle, b. April 16, 1891; m. Dec. 22, 1908, Harry Cody Decker. Children: (1) *Mary Udena*, b. Aug. 20, 1910. (2) *Otis Othal*, b. July 2, 1913. (3) *William Hoyt*, b. Oct. 13, 1916.
ii. Hoyette, b. Dec. 14, 1892; m. Dec. 8, 1913, Arthur Wilbur White, b. Nov. 16, 1889.

262. ARIEL[7] M. NORTH (*William*[6], *Remembrance*[5], *Noah*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of William and Cynthia (Merrill) North, was born at Braceville, Ohio, Sept. 3, 1824, and died May 3, 1901. He married (1) Dec. 1, 1846, Abbie Walker, who was born July 5, 1829, and died Feb. 17, 1888; (2) April 19, 1890, Rebecca Bright, who was born May 24, 1830, and died Aug. 13, 1890. The family lived in Braceville.

Children:

i. Jennie M., b. Oct. 5, 1847; d. Feb. 18, 1909; m. Feb. 10, 1869, Wesley Craig of Braceville. Children: (1) *Roy.* (2) *Zella,* m. Sprague.

ii. Augusta A., b. Oct. 4, 1850; d. Aug. 1, 1862.

409. iii. Lewis Lee, b. Mar. 7, 1852.

iv. Florence A., b. May 24, 1855; m. Nov. 26, 1872, Homer Weed, Windham, Ohio. Child: *Abbie,* m. Spahlinger.

410. v. Cyrus H., b. Sept. 13, 1859.

vi. Clarence E., b. June 30, 1866; m. Dec., 1889, Annie Tribble. No children. Resides Meadville, Pa., where he is in the tinning and roofing business.

vii. Clinton D., b. Oct. 12, 1868. Joined U. S. Army. Last heard of in the Philippines about 1898.

263. CYRUS[7] LUMAN NORTH (*William*[6], *Remembrance*[5], *Noah*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of William and Cynthia (Merrill) North, was born at Braceville, Ohio, Jan. 28, 1828, and died there Oct. 7, 1901. He married Nov. 1, 1870, Frances, daughter of Samuel and Mary (Higley) Forman. She was born at Greene, Ohio, Nov. 19, 1847. Mr. North was a veteran of the Civil War, being a sergeant in Company G, 19th Ohio Volunteer Infantry, F. E. Stowe, Captain. He was present at the battle of Pittsburgh Landing. Ill health following, he was discharged, but later re-enlisted in Company G, Ohio Heavy Artillery, and served in guard duty at Nashville, Tenn., until the close of the war. By trade he was a joiner, and for many years he ran sawmills at Nelson, Ohio. He was a man of few words, and his walk honest before all men. Mrs. North resides (1920) at Braceville.

Children, b. at Braceville, Ohio:

i. Grace Clayton b. May 19, 1875; d. Mar. 19, 1903; m. E. Woodward Lane. Child: *Jessie Myra,* b. Dec. 27, 1897; m. Dec. 25, 1919, Archie M. Williams.

ii. Jessie, b. May 19, 1875; d. Mar. 19, 1903.

264. HENRY[7] NORTH (*Martin*[6], *Rufus*[5], *Martin*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Martin and Mercy (North) North, was born Sept. 3, 1830, and died at Casey, Guthrie Co., Ia., Jan. 14, 1901. He married Oct. 2, 1855, Mary A., daughter of Joseph and Rebecca Betts. She was born in Lincolnshire, England, Jan. 16, 1837, and died Jan. 20, 1901, at Casey, where Mr. and Mrs. North resided.

Children:

411. i. Burton, b. June 25, 1856.
ii. Joseph, deceased.
iii. Helen, b. Feb. 2, 1859; d. May 4, 1899; m. Mar. 17, 1878, Taylor Smith, Casey, Ia. Children: (1) *Levena.* (2) *Bertha.* (3) *Nellie.* (4) *Grover,* deceased. (5) *Thurman.* (6) *Frances.* (7) *Nettie.* (8) *Helen,* deceased. (9) *Laurence,* deceased. (10) *Hubert.* (11) *Verl.*
iv. Amber, m. Charles Hess. Children: (1) *Mary.* (2) *Cecil.* (3) *Maude.*
v. Louise, m. Allen Chantry. Children: (1) *Loyal.* (2) *Millicient.* (3) *Marie.* (4) *Carrol.* (5) *Violet.*

265. HORACE[7] NORTH (*Martin*[6], *Rufus*[5], *Martin*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Martin and Mercy (North) North, was born Oct. 10, 1833, and died in 1909. He married Nov. 23, 1855, Frances Cooper of Colebrooke. She was born in 1837 and died in 1915. They resided at Colebrooke Center.

Children:

i. Martin, b. July 4, 1856; d. Feb. 4, 1859.
ii. Helen, b. Mar. 31, 1858; m. April 23, 1883, Frederick Chester of Bloomfield. No children.
iii. Frederick J., b. July 22, 1863; d. Sept. 18, 1865.

266. JUDGE SAFFORD[7] ELISHA NORTH (*James*[6] *A., Noah*[5], *Martin*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of James Agard and Rebecca (Safford) North, was born at Alexander, Genesee Co., Jan. 27, 1852, and died at Batavia, N. Y., May 23, 1915. He married Nov. 22, 1880, Cora Monroe Griswold.

Judge North was educated at the Genesee and Wyoming Seminary in Alexander, and studied one year at Cornell. He taught school from 1869 to 1873, and in 1878 was admitted to the Syracuse Bar. He practiced law in Batavia, and was district attorney there in 1880 and 1883, and from 1883 to the time of his death was county judge and surrogate of Genesee Co. He lived at Batavia, where his widow now resides.

Children:

412. i. Robert, b. Nov. 19, 1882.
413. ii. Monroe S., b. April 23, 1886.

EIGHTH GENERATION

267. GEORGE[8] LOOMIS NORTH (*John*[7] *W.*, *John*[6], *John*[5], *Jonathon*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Hon. John Wesley and Ann (Loomis) North, was born at St. Anthony, now Minneapolis, Minn., Sept. 5, 1853, and died at San Francisco, Calif., Jan. 26, 1899. He married at San Francisco, Mar. 23, 1881, ANNIE HATER CAVE.

Mr. North received his appointment as midshipman at Annapolis, June 25, 1869. Later he was for thirteen years Pacific Coast manager of the Equitable Life Insurance Co. He was a Knight Templar of the Golden Gate Commandery.

Children, b. at San Francisco:

414. i. GEORGE LOOMIS, b. April 23, 1882.
415. ii. CHESTER LOOMIS, b. June 26, 1889.

268. JOHN[8] GREENLEAF NORTH (*John*[7] *W.*, *John*[6], *John*[5], *Jonathon*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Hon. John Wesley and Ann (Loomis) North, was born at St. Anthony, now Minneapolis, Minn., Sept. 16, 1855, and died at London, England, June 10, 1910. He married Dec. 3, 1878, AUGUSTA C., daughter of John C. Nourse of California. They resided at Riverside, Calif.

Mr. North was educated at the University of the Pacific at Santa Clara, Calif., and also studied at Knoxville, Tenn. He then returned with his father to California, and served four years as assistant-secretary of the Southern California Colony Association, founded by his father at Riverside. In 1872 he was a telegraph operator at Riverside and was the first to send and receive messages there. In 1874 he removed to San Francisco and was employed two years in the United States Mint, after which he became manager and cashier of a leading business house there. Returning to Riverside in 1881, he became one of the most prominent men in that town, and was an officer in many public and private concerns. He accumulated considerable property which he lost through financial reverses and led him to take up the study of law. He was admitted to the bar

in 1894 and soon built up a successful practice in Riverside. ("History o. Riverside Co., Calif.")

Children:

416. i. JOHN CHARLES, b. April 11, 1880; d. Mar. 19, 1917.
417. ii. MAURICE EDWARD, b. Dec. 4, 1882.
418. iii. ALFRED CHANDLER, b. Aug. 21, 1884.
419. iv. RICHARD LOOMIS, b. Jan. 30, 1886.
v. FLORENCE MARGARET, b. Jan. 23, 1888; d. April 28, 1888.

269. EDWARD[8] NORTH (*John*[7] *W.*, *John*[6], *John*[5], *Jonathon*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), fourth son of Hon. John Wesley and Ann (Loomis) North, was born at Northfield, Minn., July 11, 1860. He married at San Jose, Calif., Feb. 19, 1887, MARY ELIZA, daughter of Edward and Mary (Stammer) Young, born at London, England, June 6, 1860. Mr. North is a public accountant and systematizer. Residence (1919), 441 S. Cummings St., Los Angeles, Calif.

Children:

i. MARY BEATRICE, b. at Pomona, Calif., Aug. 12, 1888; d. at Los Angeles, Calif., June 15, 1900.
ii. EDWARD GUY, b. at Newhall, Calif., June 25, 1890; d. April 7, 1919, at Camp Kearney, Calif., from wounds received at Monfaucon, France, Sept 27, 1918, the second day of the Argonne offensive. He was a corporal in Co. D, 347th Machine Gun Battalion.

270. WILLIAM[8] JEREMIAH NORTH (*Thomas*[7] *A.*, *Darius*[6], *Asa*[5], *Jonathon*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), only son of Thomas Asa and Cynthia (Cole) North, was born at Princeton, Ill., Oct. 22, 1852, and died at St. Paul, Minn., Mar. 8, 1902. He married at Mendota, Ill., July 28, 1874, JULIA E. MAHER, who was born in Du Page Co., Ill., Nov. 13, 1856.

Children:

i. GEORGE THOMAS, b. at Aurora, Ill., May 24, 1875; m. at Minneapolis, Minn., Jan. 2, 1918, FLORENCE TAMBLYN.
420. ii. WILLIAM J., b. at Milwaukee, Wis., Oct. 15, 1880.

271. COL. GEORGE[8] JAY NORTH (*Albert*[7], *Darius*[6], *Asa*[5], *Jonathon*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), only son of Albert and Seviah (Babbitt) North, was born Dec. 18, 1836, and died at Des Moines, Ia., Feb. 2, 1870. He married at Geneseo, Ill., Sept. 12, 1865, ADA ELOISE, daughter of Lucy (North) Miles and granddaughter of Asa North (32).

He graduated at Hamilton College in 1861 and was valedictorian of his class. He was a major in the Civil War in the 42nd Iowa Infantry in 1862, and later a colonel, private secretary for Gov. William L. Stone and a successful lawyer at Des Moines. Mrs. North was state librarian at Des Moines 1871–8, and librarian at Iowa State University 1879–93.

Children:

421. i. HOWARD MILES, b. Mar. 1, 1867.
ii. GEORGIA, b. Mar. 27, 1869. Resides (1919) at Pierre, S. Dak.

272. WAYNE[8] L. NORTH (*Morgan*[7], *Darius*[6], *Asa*[5], *Jonathon*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Morgan and Mary (Keyes) North, was born at Boonville, N. Y., Sept. 25, 1841, and died at Amboy, Ill., June 6, 1905. He married Oct. 12, 1871, MINNIE L. ASHLEY, who was born at Oswego, Ill., April 15, 1852, and died at Chicago, Ill., July 31, 1916. She was the daughter of Daniel and Mary (Bell) Ashley. Mr. North was a veteran of the Civil War and in the employ of the Illinois Central R. R. at Amboy, Ill.

Children, b. at Amboy, Ill.:

422. i. LOUIS ASHLEY, b. Aug. 5, 1872.
ii. CHARLES P., b. Nov. 7, 1875; m. at Harvey, Ill., April 23, 1901, JENNIE HIGLEY. No children.
iii. HELEN L., b. Nov. 7, 1879.

273. MERTON[8] NORTH (*Morgan*[7], *Darius*[6], *Asa*[5], *Jonathon*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Morgan and Mary (Keyes) North, was born at Boonville, N. Y., June 4, 1852. He married at Putnam, Ill., Feb. 20, 1878, CLARA L., daughter of Vincent and Sarah (Tillotson) Cleveland, born at Wyanet, Ill., Feb. 11, 1857. Like his father, Mr. North was a wagonmaker. For many years he lived at Cedar Rapids, Ia., and for a time at Walnut, Ia. He resides (1919) at Grand Prairie, Tex.

Child:

i. ADA, b. at Cedar Rapids, Ia., April 27, 1883; m. at Council Bluffs, Ia., Dec. 10, 1910, CHARLES P. CLAYTON. Resides (1919) at Thermopalis, Wyo. No children.

274. MILES[8] R. NORTH (*Sherman*[7] *II.*, *Darius*[6], *Asa*[5], *Jonathon*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Sherman Hinsdill and Sarah (McElroy) North, was born at Mt. Vernon,

Ohio, in August, 1853, and died at Philadelphia, Pa., Aug. 3, 1914. He married Feb. 22, 1877, SARAH EMMA HIBBS, daughter of William Hamilton and Achsa (Zane) Hibbs, born Nov. 17, 1858. Mr. North was a stonecutter and lived in Philadelphia. Mrs. North resides (1919) with her sons Edward and Paul at 2234 Moore St., Philadelphia.

Children, b. at Philadelphia:

423. i. WILLIAM HAMILTON, b. Jan. 29, 1878; d. April 28, 1918.
ii. SAMUEL LEWIS, b. Sept. 27, 1880; d. at Philadelphia, June 30, 1883.
424. iii. EDWARD WATSON, b. July 25, 1883.
iv. ANNA ELSIE, b. Oct. 26, 1886; d. May 3, 1913; m. July 14, 1904, HARRY PHILIPS. Children: (1) *Mary Elsie*, b. 1905. (2) *David E.*, b. 1906.
v. CLARA LOUISA, b. Aug. 1, 1889; m. Mar. 9, 1909, JAMES A. HOLLOWAY. Child: *Eleanor M.*, b. 1913.
vi. PAUL R., b. Jan. 23, 1894; unm. Machinist. Resides (1919) at 2234 Moore St., Philadelphia, Pa.
vii. CHARLES HENRY, b. Mar. 19, 1899; d. Oct. 27, 1918.
viii. SARAH ELIZABETH, b. June 3, 1902; d. Mar. 7, 1904.

275. ARTHUR[8] TAPPAN NORTH (*Levi*[7], *Darius*[6], *Asa*[5], *Jonathon*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), third son of Levi North by his second wife Laura Johnson, was born at Kewanee, Ill., Oct. 15, 1864. He received the degree of B.S. in architecture from the University of Illinois in 1885. He married (1) at Mattoon, Ill., Nov. 13, 1886, NANNIE PAGE LANE, who was born at Mattoon, Dec. 18, 1862, and died there July 11, 1910; (2) CATHERINE L. STEPHENS.

Mr. North was long in the structural steel business as contracting and chief engineer. He was chief engineer with the National Fireproofing Co., consulting engineer for the Yellow Pine Manufacturers' Association, and was the first engineering editor of the *American Architect*, of which he is now western editor, with offices at 2100 Mallers Building, Chicago, Ill. Residence, Evanston, Ill.

Children:

i. HELEN CHARLOTTE, b. at Mattoon, Ill., June 30, 1889; m. RAYMOND GREGG REDDING, and resides at Mattoon. Children: (1) *Virginia Page.* (2) *Gregg North*, dec.
ii. PAGE LANE, b. at Chicago, Ill., Dec. 29, 1892; resides at Mattoon, Ill.

276. HARTWELL[8] NORTH (*Miles*[7], *Samuel*[6], *Asa*[5], *Jonathon*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Miles and Sarah (Ford) North, was born at Braceville, Trumbull Co., Ohio, April 26, 1833. In 1856 he married ELIZABETH DELONG. He engaged in farming in his native town, where he died in 1901.

Children, b. at Braceville:

425. i. LORENZO, b. Mar. 20, 1858.
ii. LILLIE, b. July, 1859; m. LUCIUS BROBST and resides at Garrettsville, Ohio.
iii. LOLA, b. July, 1859 (twin); unm., and resides with her sister Lillie.
iv. LOREN, b. Sept., 1861; d. 1892; m. ———.
v. JENNIE, b. Sept., 1863; m. 1884, SHERMAN ROOD and resides at Garrettsville, Ohio. No children.
vi. MARY, b. April, 1865; d. 1908; m. 1885, HARRY ROOD. Children: (1) *Nellie*, m. Paul Nichols. (2) *Amos*.

277. WILLIAM[8] S. NORTH (*Asa*[7], *Samuel*[6], *Asa*[5], *Jonathon*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Asa and Mercy Ann (Selby) North, was born at Braceville, Trumbull Co., Ohio, Oct. 8, 1838, and died Nov. 22, 1902. He was a veteran of the Civil War. He married HELEN HARMON, who was born June 10, 1843, and died Oct. 14, 1918.

Children:

426. i. ALPHONSO M., b. Dec., 1860.
ii. MERCY ANN, b. at Braceville, June 14, 1862; m. ASA S. WILSON and resides at Niles, Ohio. Children: (1) *Ilda C.*, b. Oct. 15, 1883; m. Robert G. Adams. (2) *M. Hazel*, b. Aug. 4, 1885. (3) *Howard A.*, b. Nov. 26, 1888; m. Adele St. Germaine. (4) *Paul North*, b. Aug. 30, 1900.

277½. LEVI[8] R. NORTH (*Asa*[7], *Samuel*[6], *Asa*[5], *Jonathon*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Samuel and Mercy (Selby) North, was born at Braceville, Trumbull Co., Ohio, July 18, 1840, and died Sept. 24, 1862. He married at Braceville, CHRISTINE ESTELLA CLARK, who died Aug. 31, 1864, aged 33.

Child:

427. i. ALONZO W.

278. THOMAS[8] HASTINGS NORTH (*Alfred*[7], *Nathan*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), son of the missionary Alfred North, was born at Singapore, Jan. 22, 1843. He married Feb. 29, 1868, SARAH HUMPHREY of Bachelder, Kans., and

for a while they lived at Wakefield, Clay Co., Kans. They later were pioneers in Oregon, where he was a farmer and lumberman. He was in the Federal Army during the Civil War.

Children:

i. Laura Minerva, b. May 23, 1869; d. 1892; unm.
ii. Martha Caroline, b. Jan. 14, 1871; m. 1891, John R. Dallas.
428. iii. Alfred Myron, b. June 9, 1872.
iv. William Melvin, b. May 12, 1875; d. 1875.
v. Anna, b. 1876; d. 1877.
vi. Thomas Ely, b. 1878; d. 1896.
429. vii. Edwin Bryan, b. 1882.
viii. Eva, b. 1883; d. 1885.
ix. Ruth, b. 1886.

279. WILLIAM[8] WHITESIDE NORTH (*Alfred*[7], *Nathan*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Alfred North by his second wife, Martha Bryan, was born at Pittsford, N. Y., Oct. 5, 1857. He was a prominent business man, and lived at Springfield, Ill. He died at Honolulu, Hawaii, in 1915. Wife's name not obtained.

Children:

i. Child, d. in infancy.
ii. Helen, m. Capt. Lake, U. S. N.

280. EDWARD[8] NORTH (*Marcus*[7], *Asahel*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Marcus and Elizabeth (Wales) North, was born near White Hall, Ill., July 31, 1851. He married at White Hall, Oct. 16, 1876, Emma M. Porter, daughter of William A. and Rachel (Auten) Porter, born near Pekin, Ill., Feb. 21, 1857. They reside (1919) at 1110 Rosalie Ave., Houston, Tex.

Mr. North compiled and had privately printed at White Hall in 1909 "The Swallow Book," a record of the descendants of his great-grandparents, Nahum and Deidamia (Woods) Swallow.

Children, b. near White Hall:

430. i. Harry Wales, b. July 29, 1877.
ii. Frank Hinman, b. Oct. 30, 1879; d. Mar. 9, 1887.
iii. Maurice Edward, b. Feb. 18, 1881, d. Feb. 18, 1881.
iv. Mary Adah, b. June 12, 1884; d. Feb. 24, 1887.
v. Porter, b. May 30, 1886; d. June 29, 1886.
vi. William Atkinson, b. July 2, 1888.

vii. Rachel Auten, b. Sept. 13, 1892.
viii. Elizabeth, b. April 7, 1895; m. at Houston, Tex., Dec. 11, 1912, Edward M. Rogers. Child: (1) *Elizabeth*, b. Feb. 15, 1914.
ix. John Kenyon, b. Feb. 10, 1897.

281. MARCUS[8] NORTH, JR. (*Marcus*[7], *Asahel*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Marcus and Elizabeth (Wales) North, was born near White Hall, Ill., Nov. 1, 1854. He married near White Hall, April 18, 1876, Martha A. Baldwin, daughter of Francis M. and Mary (Bowman) Baldwin, born near Wrightsville, Ill., Mar. 31, 1858. They reside (1919) near White Hall, Ill., in the house built by Asahel North, which has since been remodeled.

Children, b. near White Hall:

431. i. Walter Francis, b. May 21, 1877.
ii. Elethea Agnes, b. Dec. 24, 1880; m. near White Hall, April 20, 1910, Charles McClaren, son of John Nelson and Jennie (Dearie) McClaren. Child: *Martha Jane*, b. Mar. 7, 1914.
iii. Minnie Elizabeth, b. May 24, 1883.
iv. Helen Motley, b. June 15, 1885; m. April 18, 1917, Frank Weis.
v. Lucy Baldwin, b. May 25, 1888; m. near White Hall, Nov. 11, 1909, Henry W. Shirley, son of Dr. Edwin and Annie (White) Shirley. They reside (1919) at White Hall. Children: (1) *Richard Henry*, b. Nov. 29, 1911. (2) *Donald North*, b. Nov. 17, 1913.

282. GEORGE[8] NORTH (*John*[7], *Asahel*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), only son of John and Lora (Twitchell) North, was born near White Hall, Ill., Mar. 2, 1886. He married (1) near White Hall, Dec. 9, 1908, Clemma Elizabeth Ross, daughter of Edward and Ella (Tankersley) Ross, who was born near White Hall, April 16, 1887, and died Dec. 3, 1918; (2) Grace Tankersley. They reside (1919) near White Hall.

Child, b. near White Hall:

i. Marian Ada, b. Sept. 11, 1909.

283. EDWARD[8] MARTIN NORTH (*Edward*[7] *D.*, *Aaron*[6], *John*[5], *Samuel*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Edward D. and Lucia (Lincoln) North, was born at Windsor, Vt., Dec. 26, 1838, and died at Malden, Mass., Jan. 20, 1899. He married

at Ludlow, Vt., April 13, 1874, FLORENCE PRISCILLA, daughter of Joseph and Priscilla (Franklin) Moore, born at Plymouth, Vt., July 17, 1847. Mr. North lived in Malden.

Children:

i. INEZ MAY, b. at Boston, Mass., Mar. 23, 1875; m. at Malden, Mass., Aug. 16, 1898, HARRIS W. LANGLEY. Children: (1) *Florence H.*, b. 1900. (2) *Ruth Sherman*, b. 1904.

ii. LUTHER M., b. at Boston, Mass., June 22, 1877; unm. Treasurer of the Dodge-Haley Co., Boston, Mass.

iii. ARTHUR LINCOLN, b. at East Boston, Mass., Dec. 10, 1879; m. at Malden, Mass., Feb. 23, 1918, AMY SYNDERBY NEWMAN of Winchester, Mass.

284. CHARLES[8] HAMILTON NORTH (*Charles*[7], *Aaron*[6], *John*[5], *Samuel*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Charles and Lydia (Kendall) North, was born at Thomaston, Ga., April 8, 1832, and married at West Windsor, Vt., Sept. 23, 1856, JANE LINCOLN, daughter of Micah and Lucia (Woodruff) Lincoln. She was born at West Windsor, Vt., July 27, 1834, and died at Newton, Mass., May 22, 1918.

Mr. North was for many years engaged at Somerville, Mass., in the packing business, which was sold to Swift and Co. about 1889. He died at Boston, Mass., July 4, 1901.

Children:

i. WAYNE HAMILTON, b. at Boston, Mass., Nov. 14, 1857; d. at Washington, D. C., Oct. 24, 1918; m. at Boston, Sept. 10, 1892, JANET SCHOOLER. Lived in Washington. No children.

ii. CHARLES LINCOLN, b. at Boston, Aug. 26, 1859; m. at Somerville, Mass., June 5, 1888, BLANCHE E. GRIFFIN. No children.

iii. JENNIE LUCIA, b. at Boston, Mass., April 26, 1861; m. at Somerville, Mass., ALTON E. WHITTAKER. Residence, 1518 E. Marquette Road, Chicago, Ill. Children: (1) *Jennie*, b. May 10, 1884; d. May 22, 1884. (2) *Winona N.*, b. Jan. 16, 1887; m. May 27, 1914, Alvin C. Ayer. (3) *Ruth L.*, b. Dec. 24, 1888.

iv. WINONA FRANCES, b. at Boston, Mass., Sept. 2, 1864; d. at Boston, Feb. 26, 1865.

v. MARK NEWELL, b. at Boston, Mass., Aug. 10, 1867. He is a veterinary surgeon and resides at 321 Columbia St., Cambridge, Mass.

vi. GEORGIA LINCOLN, b. at Boston, Mass., Sept. 16, 1868; m. at Brookline, Mass., June 28, 1893, ARTHUR W. AYER. Residence, 202 S. Kensington Ave., La Grange, Ill. Children:

(1) *Esther Newell*, b. May 7, 1894; m. Sept. 15, 1917, Samuel M. Millner, Jr. (2) *Marjorie Whittier*, b. Nov. 27, 1895.

vii. ONATA ISABELLA, b. at Boston, Mass., Mar. 22, 1871; m. at Somerville, Mass., Sept. 16, 1897, CHARLES N. FITTS. Residence, 3 Alton Place, Brookline, Mass. Children: (1) *Doris Lincoln*, b. Feb. 16, 1900. (2) *Lincoln William*, b. April 3, 1903.

432. viii. FREDERICK KENDALL, b. at Somerville, Mass., Aug. 26, 1874.

ix. JAMES HARRISON, b. at Somerville, Mass., April 6, 1878. In business with Hawkbridge Bros., steel merchants, Boston, Mass.

285. DR. JAMES[8] HARPER NORTH, JR. (*James*[7] *H.*, *John*[6] *A.*, *John*[5], *Samuel*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), only son of James Harper and Zelis (Seagrave) North, was born at New York City, July 22, 1864. He married Oct. 1, 1890, HENRIETTA MONTGOMERY JACKSON, of Berwick, Pa., born Oct. 12, 1866.

Dr. North was a medical student at Columbia University in 1884–5, and from 1885 to 1887 at the college of the City of New York from which he received his M.D. degree. He was a member of the Psi Upsilon fraternity, and practised for some time at Clifton Springs, Ontario Co., N. Y. He has been associated for the last twenty-three years with the New York Life Insurance Co., in New York City. Residence, 50 East 73rd St.

Children:

i. MARJORIE SEAGRAVE, b. at Tuxedo Park, N. Y., July 22, 1891; m. at New York City, Mar. 4, 1916, DAVID BRADLEY BUFFUM, who was in the Marine Corps during the European War.

ii. CLARENCE JACKSON, b. at Swampscott, Mass., Sept. 13, 1892. Graduated at Harvard in 1914. During the World War was with the War Trade Board, and is now (1919) editor of the magazine "Export Trade."

286. HENRY[8] MARTYN NORTH (*John*[7] *A.*, *John*[6] *A.*, *John*[5], *Samuel*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), second son of John Adna, Jr., and Jessie (McKenzie) North, was born at Augusta, Ga., in 1864. He married MARY BELLE WALKER, and resides (1919) at Augusta, Ga., where he is engaged in the insurance business.

Children, b. at Augusta:

i. HENRY MARTYN, JR., b. 1902.

ii. ISABELLE WALKER, b. 1909.

287. PHILIP[8] STRONG NORTH (*John*[7] *A.*, *John*[6] *A.*, *John*[5], *Samuel*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), second son of John Adna, Jr., and Jessie (McKenzie) North, was born at Augusta, Ga., in 1866. He married in 1903 ANNIS FIELD BLACK and resides (1919) at 2230 Pickens St., Augusta, Ga., of which city he is treasurer.

Children, b. at Augusta:

i. JOHN ADNA, b. 1906.
ii. WALLACE WINGFIELD, b. 1909.
iii. NEVILLE CORNELIA, b. 1911.

288. ERNEST[8] MORELAND NORTH (*John*[7] *A.*, *John*[6] *A.*, *John*[5], *Samuel*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), third son of John Adna, Jr., and Jessie (McKenzie) North, was born at Augusta, Ga., in 1868. He married ANNE STOVALL. Mr. North is assistant general passenger agent of the Atlantic Coast Line R. R., at Savannah, Ga. (1919).

Children:

i. COURTNEY STOVALL.
ii. MAUDE STOVALL.

289. LEVI[8] NORTH (*Lyman*[7], *Noah*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Lyman North, was born at Leray, Jefferson Co., N. Y., Oct. 23, 1837. When eight years old he removed, with his father and grandfather, to Antwerp, where the two latter died. He married Dec. 6, 1859, NANCY HALL. He was a farmer and a veteran of the Civil War and is now living in good health at the age of 83 at Antwerp, N. Y.

Children, b. at Antwerp, N. Y.:

i. ALICE M., b. Jan. 4, 1861; m. Dec., 1881, CHARLES KELLOG.
ii. MARY R., b. May 5, 1869; d. at Antwerp, N. Y., Jan. 19, 1903; m. WILLIAM DORWAY.
iii. EUGENE COPLEY, b. Dec. 31, 1876, m. Dec. 31, 1876, EDITH GRAPPOT. Child: *Thelma.*

290. LORENZO[8] NORTH (*Lyman*[7], *Noah*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Lyman North, was born at Antwerp, Jefferson Co., N. Y., April 21, 1860. He married at North Wilna, Jefferson Co., N. Y., July 1, 1882, MADELINE PELKEY, daughter of John and Eliza Pelkey, born in Canada, Nov. 25, 1862. Residence (1919), Carthage, N. Y. Machinist.

Children:

433. i. CLAUDE, b. at Carthage, Jan. 31, 1884.
434. ii. CLARENCE, b. near Lowville, Lewis Co., N. Y., Sept. 21, 1886.

291. SYLVESTER[8] NORTH (*Ira*[7], *Noah*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), son of Ira and Lyda (Woodard) North, was born at Diana, Lewis Co., N. Y., and married JANE LEWIS.

Children:

i. EMMA, m. ——— PEABODY and resides at Harrisville, N. Y.
ii. CORA, deceased.
iii. EDWIN, deceased.
iv. FREDERICK, resides at Syracuse, N. Y.

292. ALBERT[8] NORTH (*Ira*[7], *Noah*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), son of Ira and Lyda (Woodard) North, was born at Diana, Lewis Co., N. Y., in 1838, and died at Harrisville, Lewis Co., Nov. 15, 1889. He married JULIA HARRIS, who died Nov. 14, 1911, aged 71. They lived in Harrisville, N. Y.

Children, b. at Harrisville:

i. MAHALA, b. 1861; d. in infancy.
ii. WILLIAM, b. 1864. He left Harrisville in 1904 and has not since been heard from.
435. iii. MYRON, b. Feb. 7, 1869; d. Feb. 9, 1913.
iv. WINIFORD, b. 1872; d. 1877.
v. CARRIE, b. 1875; m. ERWIN ACKERMAN and resides in Harrisville, N. Y. No children.

293. NOAH[8] NORTH (*Ira*[7], *Noah*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), son of Ira and Lyda (Woodard) North, was born in the town of Diana, Lewis Co., N. Y., May 18, 1840, and died at Naples, South Dakota, April 22, 1898. During the Civil War he enlisted in the Union Army, and after the close of hostilities married Aug. 24, 1865, MRS. HARRIET (MCCALLISTER) COOPER, daughter of Isaac and Elizabeth (Benson) Cooper, born at Antwerp, N. Y., July 2, 1842.

In 1881 Noah North took up a claim in Erwin, S. Dak., which he and his sons farmed. He later engaged in veterinary work. Mrs. North resides (1920) with her children at Erwin, S. Dak.

Children:

436. i. GEORGE A., b. Aug. 25, 1866.
437. ii. ALLEN E., b. Jan. 21, 1869.

iii. Lizzie M., b. Aug. 31, 1875; m. George T. Snyder and resides at Erwin, S. Dak. Child: *Evalyth Miriam.*

294. JOHN[8] CALVIN NORTH (*Omri M.*[7], *Ira*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Omri M. and Elizabeth (Adams) North, was born at Farmington, Oct. 10, 1831. He married (1) Oct. 15, 1861, Harriet B. Olmstead, daughter of Ashbel Olmstead of New Hartford; (2) Nov. 6, 1872, Fanny White of New York. He removed to Wisconsin and Illinois, and when the Civil War broke out, enlisted as a wagoner. He went to Ship Island, New Orleans and Port Hudson. In 1893 he was living in East Hartford, Conn.

Children:

i. Alice Belden, b. Aug. 27, 1864.
ii. Frederic Benedict, b. Aug. 14, 1866; drowned July 17, 1883.

295. EDWIN[8] WOODRUFF NORTH (*Albert*[7] *W.*, *Ira*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Albert William and Jeanette (Woodruff) North, was born at Redfield, N. Y., May 12, 1835, and died at Montevallo, Ala., in 1893, where he had removed with his family.

Children:

i. Susan Jeanette, b. at Montevallo, Ala., June 15, 1861; m. Feb. 15, 1882, John S. Storrs of Montevallo. They were living in 1893 at Covington, Ky.
ii. Frank A., b. at Brooklyn, N. Y., Dec. 4, 1865; d. at Birmingham, Ala., Mar. 12, 1889; unm.
iii. Mary Augusta, b. at Brooklyn, N. Y., July 22, 1867; d. Aug. 8, 1868.
iv. George Albert, b. at Brooklyn, N. Y., July 12, 1869; d. at Shelby, Ala., Aug. 7, 1889.
v. William Edwin, b. at Oxford, Ala., Jan. 1, 1872; unm.
438. vi. Wilbur Lyman, b. at Montevallo, Ala., June 19, 1874.
vii. Lester Woodruff, b. at Montevallo, Ala., Nov. 9, 1876; unm. Bookkeeper in Cincinnati, Ohio.
viii. Lena Bell, b. at Montevallo, Ala., Feb. 13, 1879.
ix. Henry Cleveland, b. at Montevallo, Ala., Oct. 29, 1884; unm.

296. ALBERT[8] WILLIAM NORTH (*Albert*[7] *W.*, *Ira*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Albert William and Jeanette (Woodruff) North, was born at Redfield, N. Y., Sept. 1, 1839, and died at Hartford, Aug. 18,

1909. He married Mar. 20, 1862, LOUISA, daughter of Charles Austin Ward of Salem, Mass. Mr. North was a prominent business man in Hartford, and a member of the firm of Hatch and North, coal dealers.

Children:

i. CHARLES HENRY, b. Nov. 12, 1863; unm.
ii. FLORENCE, b. Oct. 8, 1869; m. Nov. 11, 1890, FREDERICK LEE BISHOP, son of Seth W. and Ann (Hart) Bishop of Hartford. Residence (1920), 862 Farmington Ave., Hartford.

297. CHARLES[8] CLARENCE NORTH (*John*[7] *D.*, *Royal*[6] *F.*, *Thomas*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), second son of John Denton and Sarah (Stevens) North, was born at North's Landing, Ohio Co., Ind., Dec. 25, 1862. He married OLIVE SPENCER COOPER, born at Geneseo, Ill., Sept. 5, 1867. Mr. North is a carpenter and contractor and resides at 1170 25th St., Moline, Ill.

Children:

439. i. CLARENCE ARTHUR, b. at Rock Island, Ill., Mar. 9, 1891.
ii. SARAH JANET, b. at Moline, Ill., Oct. 1, 1900.
iii. BENJAMIN FREDERIC, b. at Moline, Ill., Sept. 30, 1902.
iv. CHARLES COOPER, b. at Moline, Ill., Aug. 28, 1906.

298. OLIVER[8] MORTON NORTH *John*[7] *D.*, *Royal*[6] *F.*, *Thomas*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), third son of John Denton and Sarah (Stevens) North, was born at North's Landing, Ohio Co., Ind., May 17, 1865. He married Aug. 24, 1892, BERTHA J. COWLEY who was born at Joslyn, Ill., Nov. 25, 1872, and died at Moline, Ill., July 19, 1917. Mr. North is a carpenter and resides at 2610 5th Ave., Moline, Ill.

Children, b. at Moline:

i. RUTH MARIE, b. July 18, 1894; m. May 26, 1913, FRED A. SPURGEON.
ii. VERNA MAY, b. April 8, 1900; m. Sept. 26, 1918, CARL G. STRANDLUND. Child: *Betty Louise*, b. July 14, 1919.

299. JOHN[8] DENTON NORTH, JR. (*John*[7] *D.*, *Royal*[6] *F.*, *Thomas*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of John Denton, Sr., and Sarah (Stevens) North), was born at North's Landing, Ohio Co., Ind., April 20, 1869. He married Feb. 21, 1911, EMMA MINOLA ECKSTROM, and is engaged in farming at Strathmore, Alberta, Canada. They have besides

their daughter, one adopted son, *John Denton North, Jr.*, born May 31, 1918.

Child:

i. Alberta Minola, b. May 21, 1912.

300. ROYAL[8] EARLY NORTH (*Royal*[7] *F., George*[6] *W., Thomas*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), only child of Royal Flint and Susan (McCarty) North, was born at Vicksburg, Miss., Sept. 20, 1869. He married Feb. 3, 1892, Katie Moss Pinkston, who was born Mar. 15, 1870. He resides in his native town where he is a member of the firm of North, Jenkins and North Lumber Co., manufacturers of hardwood lumber and lathes.

Children:

440. i. Linton Glover, b. May 14, 1893.
ii. Cecil May, b. and d. Aug. 19, 1902.

301. VINTON[8] McCARTY NORTH (*Walter*[7] *V., George*[6] *W., Thomas*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Walter Vinton and Alice (Douglas) North, was born Feb. 14, 1878. He married ———.

Children:

i. Merle.
ii. Halbert.
iii. Edith.

302. NORMAN[8] GUY NORTH (*Czar*[7] *P., Guy*[6], *Seth*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Czar Peter and Epeline (Holmes) North, was born at Elba, Orleans Co., N. Y., Jan. 15, 1828, and died ——. He married Dec. 22, 1852, Abbie H. Wright of Lockport, N. Y. They resided at Cedar Rapids, Boone Co., Neb.

Children:

i. Kate Eliza, b. at Cambria, N. Y., Oct. 3, 1853; m. Oct. 3, 1874, T. T. Butler of Loda, Ill. Residence (1919), Fairflax, Mo.
ii. Anna Eppaulina, b. at Marathon, Mich., July 10, 1856; m. Oct. 3, 1883, William C. Burchsted. Residence (1919), Brush, Colo.
441. iii. Charles Wright, b. at Loda, Ill., Sept. 29, 1863; d. Dec. 13, 1914.

303. DR. NELSON[8] LUTHER NORTH (*Czar*[7] *P.*, *Guy*[6], *Seth*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Czar Peter and Epeline (Holmes) North, was born at Elba, Orleans Co., N. Y., April 20, 1830, and died ——. He married SUSAN KENNEDY. In 1854 he graduated at the College of Physicians and Surgeons in New York, and practised medicine for many years in that city and Brooklyn.

Children:

442. i. JEREMIAH A., b. at Brooklyn, N. Y., 1849; d. April 30, 1911.
ii. WILLARD PARKER, b. 1860; d. 1871.
443. iii. NELSON LUTHER, b. at Brooklyn, April 26, 1865.
iv. ABRALA S., m. (1) DR. BARDWELL; (2) D. BUTLER PRATT of Howard University, Washington, D. C.

304. EDWIN[8] DELOIS NORTH (*Czar*[7] *P.*, *Guy*[6], *Seth*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Czar Peter and Epeline (Holmes) North, was born Mar. 1, 1834. He married June 15, 1880, EMILY D. WHITE. He was a farmer and was living in 1893 at Canton, St. Lawrence Co., N. Y.

Child:

i. ARTHUR, b. Sept. 25, 1881.

305. CHARLES[8] ADDISON NORTH (*Levi*[7], *Sydney*[6], *Lot*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Levi and Arriminta (Howard) North, was born near Freemington, Effingham Co., Ill., Nov. 14, 1838, and died near Mill Creek, Utah, Jan. 31, 1906. He married Jan. 27, 1861, ALBERTINE J. BATTLESEN. Mr. North was a merchant at Mill Creek, Utah.

Children:

444. i. CHARLES LEVI, b. Oct. 25, 1861; d. April 20, 1891.
445. ii. JOHN ADDISON, b. at Mill Creek, Utah, Sept. 9, 1863.
446. iii. HYRUM KING, b. at Mill Creek, Utah, Sept. 5, 1865.
iv. ALBERTINE ARRIMINTA, b. Dec. 22, 1867; d. 1886.
v. ALICE ALMIRA, b. Jan. 9, 1869; m. Jan. 16, 1890, JACOB GIBSON.
vi. ADA ALVIRA, b. Jan. 9, 1869 (twin); d. Nov. 15, 1887.
vii. LEVONA DIANNA, b. June 27, 1872; m. June 22, 1893, WILLIAM H. STOUT, b. Oct. 10, 1863. Residence, Murray, Utah. Children: (1) *Levona Dean*, b. June 22, 1894; m. May 19, 1917, Leslie Palmer. (2) *Glen William*, b. June 16, 1896. (3) *Lillie Josephine*, b. Sept. 20, 1898. (4) *Ada Alvira*, b. Sept. 18, 1900; d. Nov. 22, 1915. (5) *Viola*, b. Oct. 14, 1902.

(6) *Louise*, b. June 9, 1905. (7) *Alta*, b. Feb. 13, 1909; d. Mar. 1, 1909. (8) *Weston Hosea*, b. July 12, 1910.

viii. Melinda, b. April 15, 1874; d. Dec. 6, 1887.

ix. Lilly Ann, b. Mar. 1, 1876; m. Sept. 13, 1899, George S. Spencer. Residence, Paris, Idaho. Children: (1) *Lilly Pearl*, b. Jan. 28, 1901. (2) *Wendell George*, b. June 30, 1905. (3) *Ruby*, b. July 7, 1907. (4) *Wayne Mondell*, b. Feb. 19, 1910. (5) *Paul North*, b. Mar. 22, 1914. (6) *J. Bennion*, b. Oct. 19, 1915.

x. Nellie Josephine, b. at Mill Creek, Feb. 17, 1879; m. April 23, 1903, Hyrum Bennion, Jr., b. at Taylorsville, Utah, April 13, 1879. Residence, Murray, Utah. Children: (1) *Harold N.*, b. Feb. 20, 1904. (2) *Everett N.*, b. July 21, 1905. (3) *Daisy N.*, b. July 25, 1907. (4) *Hyrum C. N.*, b. Dec. 25, 1910. (5) *Verna N.*, b. Mar. 9, 1913. (6) *Le Grand N.*, b. Oct. 17, 1916.

xi. Emily Deserette (Daisy), b. at Salt Lake City, Utah, Feb. 18, 1881; m. at Salt Lake City, Oct. 26, 1905, Alpheus Rockwood who was b. Dec. 28, 1874. Residence (1920), Salt Lake City. Children: (1) *Lee North*, b. Dec. 18, 1907. (2) *Ellis North*, b. Nov. 29, 1909. (3) *Olive North*, b. Dec. 4, 1911.

306. HYRUM[8] BENNETT NORTH (*Levi*[7], *Sydney*[6], *Lot*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Levi and Arriminta (Howard) North, was born in Lee Co., Ia., Dec. 16, 1840, and died May 28, 1915. He married (1) Dec. 31, 1861, Leah R., daughter of John R. and Mary (Miles) Davis of Ebbwale, South Wales. She died Dec. 20, 1919. (2) April 5, 1869, Priscilla Jane, daughter of Harrison and Mary Ann (McNutt) Blair. She was born in Adams Co., Ill., Feb. 16, 1853.

Mr. North went to Utah in 1852 with the Robert Wimmer Company, and settled at Salt Lake City and Charleston, where he engaged in farming and dairying. During the Civil War he enlisted in the Utah Volunteer Cavalry.

Children, by first wife:

i. Levi, b. and d. Nov. 22, 1863.

ii. Elizabeth, b. and d. Nov. 22, 1863 (twin).

iii. Hyrum Thomas, b. Nov. 8, 1864; d. Nov. 14, 1864.

iv. Charles David, b. Oct. 5, 1865; d. Mar. 12, 1867.

v. Amos, b. April 5, 1867; d. April 7, 1867.

vi. Mary Arriminta, b. at Salt Lake City, Utah, Aug. 13, 1868; m. Jan. 30, 1889, Charles Neilson, who d. Sept. 13, 1905. They resided at Holliday. Children: (1) *Charles L.*, b.

Sept. 23, 1889. (2) *Hyrum Perry*, b. June 25, 1891. (3) *Joseph C.*, b. Sept. 16, 1894. (4) *Erma A.* b. Mar. 25, 1900. (5) *Franklin Dwight*, b. July 29, 1902.

447. vii. MERARI FRANKLIN, b. Sept. 3, 1870; d. April 15, 1909.

viii. LEAH ALWILDA, b. Sept. 15, 1872; d. Jan. 22, 1882.

ix. MALINDA JANE, b. Dec. 1, 1873; m. June 2, 1893, PETER SORENSEN. Residence, Holliday, Utah. Children: (1) *Leah J.*, b. Mar. 16, 1894. (2) *Grace N.*, b. Oct. 1, 1895. (3) *Alden C.*, b. Oct. 24, 1897. (4) *Rudger V.*, b. Sept. 13, 1899. (5) *Alwilda J.*, b. July 30, 1902. (6) *Mary E.*, b. July 11, 1904. (7) *Roland B.*, b. Sept. 6, 1908. (8) *Duward S.*, b. Aug. 7, 1910. (9) *Malon D.*, b. Sept. 11, 1915. (10) *Edith L.*, b. Sept. 11, 1915. (11) *Willis L.*, b. May 19, 1916.

x. PHEBE A., b. Nov. 30, 1875; d. April 23, 1910; m. Nov. 2, 1898, GEORGE W. DAYBELL of Charleston, Utah. Children: (1) *Leo Glenn*, b. Jan., 1900; d. Jan., 1901. (2) *Inez*, b. Dec. 25, 1901. (3) *Rhea*, b. Nov. 21, 1904. (4) *Russell*, b. July 5, 1908.

448. xi. PERRY DAVIS, b. May 19, 1877.

xii. EUNICE ANN, b. Aug. 26, 1878; d. Feb. 12, 1882.

xiii. MARTHA A., b. Jan. 29, 1883; m. Sept. 13, 1905, ROBERT DAYBELL. Residence, Charleston, Utah. Children: (1) *Verda*, b. May 28, 1906. (2) *Bernice*, b. Aug. 11, 1909. (3) *Eva*, b. Aug. 13, 1911. (4) *Lavour Miles*, b. Nov. 4, 1913. (5) *Theo Carlile*, b. Oct. 14, 1916. (6) *Lloyd Keith*, b. Mar. 25, 1919.

By second wife:

449. xiv. WILLIAM HARRISON, b. May 14, 1870.

xv. WEBSTER HOWARD, b. July 21, 1872; d. May 27, 1902.

450. xvi. ARTHUR MORMON, b. May 30, 1874.

451. xvii. ASHAEL ALBERT, b. July 2, 1876.

xviii. MILTON BLAIR, b. Sept. 27, 1878; unm.

xix. EDITH PRISCILLA, b. Feb. 16, 1881; unm. Residence, Charleston, Utah.

xx. ALMA, b. and d. Jan. 22, 1883.

xxi. GEORGE ADDISON, b. July 23, 1884; d. 1885.

xxii. ROYAL EXILE, b. Aug. 29, 1886; d. Sept. 8, 1898.

452. xxiii. WARREN LYMAN, b. Aug. 22, 1888.

453. xxiv. LORIN HARVEY, b. April 4, 1890.

307. LEVI[8] HOWARD NORTH (*Levi*[7], *Sydney*[6], *Lot*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), third son of Levi and Arriminta (Howard) North, was born Nov. 6, 1846, and was drowned July 1, 1878, in the Green River in southeastern Utah, while with an exploring party bound for Arizona. He married Jan.

11, 1869, ANN MARIAH MORGAN, who now resides at Salt Lake City, Utah, with her children.

Children:

454. i. LEVI MORGAN, b. at Mill Creek, Utah, Jan. 17, 1870.
455. ii. CLARENCE, b. at Mill Creek, Utah, Jan. 19, 1876.

308. MERARI[8] NORTH (*Levi*[7], *Sydney*[6], *Lot*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), fourth son of Levi and Arriminta (Howard) North, was born in Harrison Co., Ia., Jan. 14, 1852, and married Jan. 4, 1875, QUEEN E. JACKSON, who was born in Atlanta, Ga., and died Oct. 20, 1917. Residence, Salt Lake City, Utah.

Children, b. in Salt Lake Co., Utah:

i. LESTER F., b. Nov. 9, 1878; unm. During the World War served two years in France and Germany as a corporal. Participated in the battles of Chateau Thierry and the Argonne, and was with the Army of Occupation on the Rhine.
ii. ELMER, b. Dec. 20, 1881, unm.
iii. HAZEL Q., b. Oct. 10, 1887.
iv. ALTA GENE, b. Aug. 19, 1897.

309. EDWIN[8] EMERSON NORTH (*Lot*[7], *Abijah*[6], *Lot*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Lot North and his first wife Rhoda A. Emerson, was born May 17, 1846, and died Jan. 21, 1917. He married at Patriot, Ind., April 30, 1877, CATHARINE GERTRUDE HUMPHREY, who was born at Egypt Bottom, near Patriot, Ind., April 29, 1857. Mr. North was an engineer.

Children:

i. CLARA, b. at Egypt Bottom, Sept. 20, 1878; m. at Patriot, Ind., Dec. 26, 1900, HARRY FORD DAVIS. Child: *William Ford*, b. Feb. 12, 1904; d. Mar. 15, 1906.
ii. GLENN WORTHINGTON, b. at Egypt Bottom, Sept. 14, 1880; m. at Rising Sun, Ind., Mar. 2, 1904, ELIZABETH COLES, b. at Rising Sun, May 11, 1884. Contractor at Champaign, Ill. No children.
iii. KATHERINE, b. at Patriot, Ind., Sept. 20, 1890; m. at Rising Sun, Ind., Nov. 6, 1912, WILLIAM BENNETT HARRIS, JR.
iv. CHRISTINE, b. at Patriot, Ind., Feb. 15, 1893.
v. EDWINA, b. at Patriot, Ind., April 16, 1895; m. at Rising Sun, Ind., July 4, 1914, JOHN E. BAKES.

310. WILLIAM[8] FOSTER NORTH ((*Lot*[7], *Abijah*[6], *Lot*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Lot North and his first wife Rhoda A. Emerson, was born July 25, 1848, and died Jan. 17, 1902. He married at Patriot, Switzerland Co., Ind., Dec. 30, 1873, ABBIE ALICE HUMPHREY, who was born near Patriot, Sept. 16, 1855.

Children, b. in or near Patriot, Ind.:

456. i. CORNELIUS HUMPHREY, b. Jan. 12, 1875.
ii. EMERSON ARTHUR, b. Feb. 14, 1880; m. at Cincinnati, Ohio, Nov. 24, 1911, EDNA SCHWARM. No children. He is a physician, and is superintendent of Longview Hospital, Cincinnati, Ohio.
457. iii. ORVILLE JACOB HARRIS, b. Aug. 8, 1882.
iv. JANE MARGARET, b. April 18, 1885. Teacher of domestic science, English and agriculture at Rising Sun, Ind.
v. WILLIAM GIFFORD, b. June 23, 1890; m. at Clarksburg, Ind., Nov. 12, 1913, ETHEL DOLES. No children. With the Ferro-Concrete Construction Co., Cincinnati, Ohio.

311. ALBERT[8] LOT NORTH (*Lot*[7], *Abijah*[6], *Lot*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Lot North by his second wife Sarah Hough, was born Oct. 28, 1860. He married at Patriot, Ind., CLARA HARRIS NORTH, who was born Feb. 28, 1860. Mr. North was a tinner, but is now retired, having farms and other interests. Residence (1919), Patriot, Ind.

Children, b. at Patriot, Ind.:

i. SARAH KENNEDY, b. Nov. 24, 1886; m. at Patriot, June 14, 1914, REV. JOHN FRANKLIN EDWARDS. Residence (1919), Logansport, Ind.
ii. LUCILLE HARRIS, b., Feb. 3, 1893.

312. PINCKNEY[8] ALLISON NORTH (*Wilson*[7], *Abijah*[6], *Lot*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Wilson North, by his second wife Melinda Marble, was born in Ohio Co., Ind., May 18, 1843, and died at Indianapolis, Ind., Dec. 22, 1885, from illness contracted during service in the Union Army, where he enlisted at the age of sixteen, in Company G, 17th Regiment of the Veteran Reserve Corps, under Lieut-Col. John H. Garwin. He was discharged July 14, 1865, and the following year married in Indiana, JOHANNA, daughter of Andreas and Dorothea Bauman. She died at Indianapolis, Mar. 23, 1909. Mr. North was a farmer near Indianapolis.

Children, b. in Indianapolis:

i. MELINDA, b. Sept. 15, 1872; m. at Jersey City, N. J., in 1888, GEORGE F. MCCABE of St. Louis, Mo., who d. Dec. 17, 1917, aged 52. Professionally known as May McCabe, she was a well known actress in many legitimate productions including "On Trial," "The Silent Witness," "Oh Boy!" and (1920) in "Adam and Eva." Children: (1) *Clyde A. N.*, b. 1891; m. 1910, Virginia Irwin. He is an actor, having created parts in many well known recent plays. (2) *Bernice*, b. 1898; m. Dec. 21, 1914, Frank C. Moore, who d. Dec. 28, 1918. Mrs. Moore plays (1920) a leading part in the New York musical comedy success "Irene."

ii. ELIZABETH OLIVE, b. April 1, 1884; m. in New York City, May 15, 1918, LEON DE COSTA, who was b. at Barcelona, Spain, Feb. 26, 1883, and who during the World War served in the A. E. F., May 6, 1917, to April 3, 1919, in 105th Field Artillery, 27th Div. (Meuse-Argonne, St. Mihiel, Bois de Forge). He is now secretary and treasurer of the Metropole Theatrical Enterprises, Inc., New York, and is a composer of many well-known popular songs. Mrs. De Costa, before her marriage, was first prima donna at the New York Hippodrome for three years, and also prima donna in "Brewster's Millions," "A Knight for a Day," "Over the River" (with Eddie Foy), "Prince of Pilsen," and others. She then devoted her time to concert and phonograph work. No children.

313. JAMES[8] MADISON NORTH (*Wilson*[7], *Abijah*[6], *Lot*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), third son of Wilson North by his second wife Melinda Marble, was born in Ohio Co., Ind., Jan. 7, 1845. He married at Rising Sun, Ind., June 3, ——, SARAH, daughter of John and Polly (Miller) Courtney. She was born in Ohio Co., Ind., and died there Oct. 21, 1879.

Children, b. in Ohio Co., Ind.:

458. i. JAMES OLIVER, b. April 24, 1866.

ii. ALICE MAY, b. Aug. 15, 1870; m. in Switzerland Co., Ind., Dec. 18, 1888, SIMEON MIX. Residence, Indianapolis, Ind. Children: (1) *James Henry.* (2) *Anna Olive*, b. Dec. 23, 1892; m. Feb. 6, 1912, James Holder. (3) *Edna May*, b. April 19, 1896; m. Everett Truitt. (4) *Oscar S.*, b. Nov. 23, 1903.

iii. ANNA LAURA, b. June 28, 1872; m. at Rising Sun, Ind., June 28, 1898, BERT CONYERS. Residence, 709 E. High St., Portland, Ind. Children: (1) *North LeRoy*, b. Mar. 6, 1890. (2) *Armina Elizabeth*, b. Oct. 9, 1901. (2) *Hilda May*, b. July 9, 1905. (4) *Ralph Whitney*, b. May 28, 1909. (5) *Marjorie Grace*, b. Oct. 2, 1913.

314. EDWIN[8] BYRON NORTH (*Rufus*[7], *Levi*[6], *Lot*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Rufus and Avarilla (Jones) North, was born in Missouri, June 10, 1857, and married at Paynes Creek, near Red Bluff, Calif., May 27, 1884, LEONORA MILDRED MARTIN, born in Shasta Co., Calif., July 13, 1863. Mr. North is a farmer and resides (1919) at Vacaville, Calif.

Children:

i. MARY MILDRED, b. at Red Bluff, Mar. 31, 1885; m. Aug. 15, 1913, WILLIAM RAY of Red Bluff. No children.

ii. EDWIN CORAL, b. near Magalia, Butte Co., Calif., May 3, 1887. Enlisted U. S. Army Feb. 18, 1913. Served three years in Honolulu, one year on the Mexican border, among the first to go to France, serving there two years, and was wounded and badly gassed. Resides San Jose, Calif.

459. iii. DAVIS ALVY, b. at Paradice, Butte Co., Calif., Aug. 21, 1888.

460. iv. GARNIE LEONE, b. near Oroville, Butte Co., Calif., Sept. 18, 1891.

v. BULA MAY, b. at Red Bluff, Calif., May 1, 1895; m. at Los Flores, near Red Bluff, Aug. 10, 1919, G. A. ROBBINS.

vi. BESSIE JUNE, b. at Red Bluff, June 25, 1898; m. at Oroville, Calif., Feb. 6, 1916, CHARLES DAY of Paradice, Calif. She d. at Ashland, Ore., June 11, 1919.

vii. ROBERT FIFE, b. at Red Bluff, Oct. 14, 1903.

315. DAVIS[8] BEAUREGARD NORTH (*Rufus*[7], *Levi*[6], *Lot*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), third son of Rufus and Avarilla (Jones) North, was born in Missouri, Aug. 27, 1861, and married (1) at Magalia, Butte Co., Calif., LOTTIE MAY McDOWELL, born near Magalia May 25, 1867, died Feb. 17, 1888. He married (2) at Gridley, Butte Co., Calif., EVA HASTY, born at Magalia, June 12, 1862. Mr. North resides at Pittsburg, Contra Costa Co., Calif., where he owns a drug store.

Children, by second wife:

i. DAVIS BEAUREGARD, JR., b. at Paradice, Calif., Nov. 6, 1889; died June 29, 1890.

ii. VELMA EULALIE, b. at Fortunata, Humboldt Co., Calif., Sept. 23, 1894; m. at Pittsburgh, Calif., July 15, 1917, ALBERT JOHN EVANS of Cardiff, Wales, b. May 13, 1880. Children: (1) *Lloyd George*, b. May 24, 1918. (2) *Eva Eulalie*, b. May 11, 1919.

iii. CECIL MORRIS, b. at Fortunata, Calif., April 8, 1900; d. Nov. 7, 1900.

316. EARLY[8] BENJAMIN NORTH (*Henry*[7], *Levi*[6], *Lot*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Henry and Jane (McIntosh) North, was born at North's Landing, Ohio Co., Ind., July 18, 1862. He married Dec. 27, 1890, OLIVE B. SATCHWILL and is a farmer at Patriot, Ohio Co., Ind.

Children:

i. VERENA G., b. Dec. 2, 1891; d. July 28, 1894.
ii. HALLIE M., b. Sept. 28, 1893; m. Mar. 22, 1916, CALVIN G. RYLE. Child: *Hazel Marie*, b. Dec. 23, 1919.
iii. MARY BERNICE, b. June 20, 1895; m. Dec. 29, 1915, FRED SCHWADE.
iv. DALE BEARD, b. Mar. 23, 1897; m. Mar. 6, 1919, ANNA EDRINGTON.
v. BESSIE LAVINIA, b. June 17, 1899.

317. CLYDE[8] O. NORTH (*Henry*[7], *Levi*[6], *Lot*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Henry and Jane (McIntosh) North, was born at North's Landing, Ohio Co., Ind., May 13, 1873. He married at Warsaw, Ky., Feb. 22, 1899, EMMA SATCHWILL. He is engaged in farming at Patriot, Ohio Co., Ind.

Children:

i. LILLIAN, b. June 27, 1900.
ii. KENNETH, b. Jan. 22, 1903.
iii. HAZEL, b. Oct. 23, 1904.
iv. PAULINE, b. Dec. 31, 1906.
v. DOROTHY, b. Dec. 22, 1910.

318. C. HAYES[8] NORTH (*Henry*[7], *Levi*[6], *Lot*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Henry and Jane McIntosh) North, was born at North's Landing, Ohio Co., Ind., Sept. 4, 1876. He married Feb. 7, 1912, EVALINE WHITTEN, born June 13, 1887, and is a farmer at Patriot, Ohio Co., Ind.

Children:

i. ELSIE GERALDINE, b. Aug. 1, 1913.
ii. RUTH EVALINE, b. April 10, 1915.

319. IRA[8] LEVI NORTH (*Nathan*[7], *H.*, *Levi*[6], *Lot*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Nathan H. and America (Searcy) North, was born at North's Landing, Ind.,

Dec. 31, 1860. He married Oct. 7, 1885, GRACE LOSTUTTER. Until 1919 he kept a store with his brother Benjamin Grant North at North's Landing, and now resides at Rising Sun, Ind.

Children, b. at North's Landing:

i. EDITH EDNA, b. July 22, 1886; m. July 30, 1918, HOWARD H. TORRENCE. Residence, Champaign, Ill.

461. ii. SAMUEL NATHAN, b. June 29, 1888.

iii. HUBERT WARD, b. July 1, 1892; unm. Resides (1919) at Rising Sun, Ind. Served in Company C, 115th Infantry, A. E. F., in France during the European War, 1917–18. Promoted to sergeant.

320. BENJAMIN[8] GRANT NORTH (*Nathan*[7], *H.*, *Levi*[6], *Lot*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Nathan H. and America (Searcy) North, was born at North's Landing, near Rising Sun, Ind., Aug. 10, 1863. He married in 1895 DELLA G. WAINSCOTT. He resides (1919) at Rising Sun, Ind., where he is engaged in business. Until 1919 he and his brother Ira L. North, under the name of North Bros., kept a store at North's Landing.

Children, b. at North's Landing:

i. DELLA PEARL, b. July 12, 1900.

ii. GERTRUDE GRANT, b. Dec. 6, 1907.

321. JOHN[8] HENRY NORTH (*Fountain*[7], *Henry*[6] *T.*, *Abijah*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Fountain and Sarah (Peterson) North, was born at Louisville, Ky., July 21, 1845. He married (1) at Kansas City, Mo., CALIFORNIA RIGGINS, by whom he had four children; (2) at Kansas City, FANNIE M. SPEARS, by whom he had six children. He resides (1920) at 3532 Michigan Ave., Kansas City, Mo., where he established a furniture business.

Children, by first wife:

462. i. PIERCE R.

ii. NELLIE LOUISE, m. ———. Residence, Kansas City.

iii. CHARLES R. m. HALLIE WEBER. No children. Residence, Kansas City.

iv. BENJAMIN FOUNTAIN, d. in infancy.

By second wife:

463. v. HARRY B.

464. vi. EDWARD SCARRETT.

vii. MARIAN, m. ———, and resides in Kansas City.

465. viii. THOMAS SPEARS.
466. ix. JOHN HENRY, JR.
x. LUCILLE, I.I. ——— and resides in Kansas City.

322. FOUNTAIN[8] NORTH, JR. (*Fountain*[7], *Henry*[6] *T.*, *Abijah*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Fountain and Sarah (Peterson) North, was born at Louisville, Ky., May 26, 1847. He married MARY WORMALD of Jeffersonville, Ind. His family resides at Boonville, Mo.

Children:

i. JENNIE.
ii. MARY.
iii. SALLIE.
iv. BURCH.

323. JAMES[8] SMALL NORTH (*Fountain*[7], *Henry*[6] *T.*, *Abijah*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]) third son of Fountain and Sarah (Peterson) North, was born at Louisville, Ky., Feb. 7, 1851. He married MAMIE ARNOT of St. Louis, Mo. Residence, Kansas City, Mo.

Children:

467. i. ARNOT.
ii. MATHER, unm. (1921).
iii. CHESTER, unm. (1921).
iv. CAROLYN, unm. (1921).

324. BENJAMIN[8] HENRY NORTH (*Joseph*[7] *T.*, *Henry*[6] *T.*, *Abijah*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Joseph and Sally (North) North, was born near Warsaw, Gallatin Co., Ky., Aug. 24, 1846, and married Mar. 12, 1872, MARY JANE GRIFFIN, who was born in Gallatin Co., Ky., April 22, 1854. They reside (1919) at Madison, Ind., and are both members of the Methodist Church.

Children, b. in Gallatin Co., Ky.

i. NANNIE ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 12, 1872; m. April 30, 1899, CLARENCE OMER WILEY, who was b. Sept. 25, 1869. Children: (1) *Geraldine Agnes*, b. April 5, 1907. (2) *Paul North*, b. Nov. 7, 1910. (3) *Percifer Gayle*, b. Sept. 19, 1912.
ii. FLORA JANE, b. Sept. 24, 1874; m. Jan. 28, 1894, JOHN H. RICKETTS, who was b. Sept. 14, 1873. Children: (1) *Bessie L.*, b. Nov. 6, 1894; m. July 21, 1915, Edward M. Hager of Colfax, Ill. (2) *Bernice M.*, b. May 30, 1898; m. April 22

1916, Lloyd C. McCreary. (3) *Eunice N.*, b. July 31, 1900. (4) *Rodney King*, b. July 2, 1904. (5) *Pansy C.*, b. Mar. 20, 1912.

iii. JOHN THOMAS, b. July 26, 1876; unm. Served in the U. S. Army from May, 1899, to August, 1900. Is now a United States postal clerk.

325. RODNEY[8] KING NORTH (*Joseph*[7] *T.*, *Henry*[6] *T.*, *Abijah*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), third son of Joseph T. and Sally (North) North, was born near Warsaw, Gallatin Co., Ky., Dec. 20, 1850, and died at Patriot, Ohio Co., Ind., Aug. 5, 1920. He married April 8, 1884, AMELIA CARVER, daughter of Oliver and Frances Carver. He was a member of the Methodist Church.

Child:

i. ANGIE BEAL, b. Mar. 4, 1885; d. Nov. 27, 1895.

326. CONSTANTINE[8] THADDEUS NORTH (*Henry*[7] *B.*, *Henry*[6] *T.*, *Abijah*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Col. Henry Ballard and Elizabeth (Rogers) North, was born at Brooks, Bullitt Co., Ky., Jan. 21, 1858, and married Nov. 24, 1880, MILDRED L. WHITE. Residence (1920), 121 East 21st St., Pittsburg, Kans.

Children:

i. LOTTIE VIOLA, b. at Frankfort, Ky., Sept. 5, 1882; m. J. F. CAMPBELL of Louisville, Ky. Children: *Clyde*, *Constantine*, *Jewell*, *Mable*, *Ruby*.

ii. MABLE D., b. at Hume, Mo., Feb. 18, 1885; m. at Pine Bluff, Ark., Oct. 31, 1903, JOEL V. NETTLES.

iii. EDNA LEE, b. Mar. 10, 1888; m. at Pittsburg, Kans., 1906, D. W. MAWSON. Child: *Mildred*.

iv. GENEVIEVE, b. at Frankfort, Ky., Oct. 15, 1895; m. May 28, 1913, GEORGE ARTHUR SHULTZ, who d. Dec. 18, 1913. Residence, Pittsburg, Kans. Child: *Harold*.

v. BETTIE DURHAM, b. at Hume, Mo., Nov. 4, 1896; m. Oct. 22, 1918, MARION C. WALKER. Residence, Pittsburg, Kans.

327. WALTER[8] B. NORTH (*Henry*[7] *B.*, *Henry*[6] *T.*, *Abijah*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), fifth son of Col. Henry Ballard and Elizabeth (Rogers) North, was born at Brooks, Bullitt Co., Ky., Sept. 22, 1864, and married at Kingsville, Ontario, Canada, May 26, 1890, MRS. LORRAINE (WIGLE) WHITESIDES, born at Kingsville, Sept. 25, 1855, daughter of

Peter J. and Jane (Bertrand) Wigle. Mr. North died at Windsor, Ontario, Nov. 20, 1897, and Mrs. North now lives at Marshall, Mich.

Children:

i. Russell Brooks, b. at Windsor, Ontario, Sept. 10, 1892; m. at Windsor, Ontario, May 20, 1915, Ruth Peck, b. at Linden, Mich., Aug. 18, 1898. Residence, Windsor, Ont.

ii. Ella Pauline, b. at Ypsilanti, Mich., July 28, 1894; d. at Windsor, Ontario, May 20, 1915.

328. LEWIS[8] ROGERS NORTH (*Henry*[7] *B.*, *Henry*[6] *T.*, *Abijah*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), seventh son of Col. Henry Ballard and Elizabeth (Rogers) North, was born at Brooks, Ky., April 19, 1873, and married at Harrisonville, Mo., Feb. 24, 1898, Ada Nora, daughter of James H. and Deltha (Dalton) McAnally. She was born at Belton, Mo., Nov. 18, 1877. Mr. and Mrs. North reside (1920) at 326 N. Quincy St., Kansas City, Mo.

Child:

i. Evelyn Rose, b. at Pittsburg, Kans., Feb. 1, 1901; m. at Kansas City, Mo., June 28, 1919, John Edgar Herriott, who was b. July 18, 1900. They reside at Kansas City.

329. WILLIAM[8] WALLACE NORTH (*Theodore*[7], *Henry*[6], *Abijah*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Theodore and Eliza (Scott) North, was born in Gallatin Co., Ky., Oct. 9, 1859, and married June 4, 1891, Mary, daughter of George Chamblin, born in Carroll Co., Ky., Jan. 9, 1865. Mr. North is a farmer in Carroll Co.

Child:

i. Harry Chamblin, b. in Carroll Co., Ky., Mar. 3, 1892. Resides with his father.

330. THEODORE[8] NORTH, JR. (*Theodore*[7], *Henry*[6], *Abijah*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), third son of Theodore and Eliza (Scott) North, was born in Carroll Co., Ky., Nov. 6, 1874, and married Oct. 24, 1900, Josephine E., daughter of Dr. N. C. Brown, born in Carroll Co., May 21, 1874. Farmer in Carroll Co., Ky.

Child:

i. Nicholas Theodore, b. in Carroll Co., Nov. 23, 1901.

331. ERASTUS[8] A. NORTH (*James*[7], *Joseph*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of James and Abigail (Morse) North, was born at Berlin, Nov. 2, 1824, and died Mar. 5, 1897. He married May 23, 1853, ELIZA J. COOKE, who was born July 22, 1835, and died Sept. 19, 1910. They lived in Berlin.

Children, b. at Berlin:

468. i. JAMES H., b. May 21, 1854.
ii. ELMER E., b. June 20, 1856; d. June 14, 1860.
469. iii. BURTON W., b. Feb. 6, 1867.
iv. MANTON, b. Aug. 2, 1869. Resides (1920) in Berlin.

332. ALSON[8] NORTH (*Allen*[7], *Joseph*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Allen and Charity (Sage) North, was born at Sharon in 1815, and died at Waterbury, Dec. 23, 1863. He married Nov. 26, 1843, HARRIET, daughter of Jabez and Irene (Reed) Baldwin of Cornwall. They resided in Sharon.

Children:

i. HATTIE JOSEPHINE, b. Jan. 17, 1851; m. Oct. 6, 1872, AMANDLEY J. BUELL, and resides (1919) at 202 Lexington Ave., Brooklyn, N. Y. Children: (1) *Lillian May*, b. Sept. 2, 1873; m. Mar. 29, 1896, Frederick A. Morro. (2) *Minnie Estelle*, b. Nov. 14, 1876; m. June 15, 1898, Alfred P. Thomas. (3) *George Alson*, b. April 15, 1880; m. May 15, 1904, Catharine Tierney. (4) *Viola Elizabeth*, b. April 23, 1883; m. Aug. 7, 1904, Walter L. Milnor. (5) *Hattie Minnette*, b. Mar. 2, 1886; m. Sept. 5, 1915, William R. Wilkins. (6) *Amandley* b. June 2, 1889; d. Mar. 12, 1891. (7) *Adele Florence*, b. Mar. 12, 1893; m. April 2, 1916, Hugh M. Reed.
470. ii. CHARLES ALSON DUANE, b. Nov. 12, 1856.

333. PHILIP[8] NORTH (*Allen*[7], *Joseph*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Allen and Charity (Sage) North, was born at Sharon. He married MARY PECK. They resided in Sharon. He died April 15, 1920.

Children:

i. ELNORA, b. Aug. 12, 1851; m. FRED C. TURNER. Resides in Plantsville, Conn.
ii. ESTELLE, m.———.

iii. Gillie, m.———.
iv. Ida, d. young.
v. William, d. at Berlin about 1878, from burns received in an explosion.
vi. Henry A., m. Oct. 17, 1895, Belle L. Thompson. Residence, Meriden. Child: *Elsie Parker*, b. Feb. 23, 1903.

334. JOHN[8] NORTH (*Lyman*[7], *Abel*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Lyman and Lucy (Cowles) North, was born Dec. 17, 1817, and died Sept. 26, 1872. He married Sept. 29, 1842, Sarah Ann Taylor of Kings Creek, Ohio. She died May 23, 1914, aged 88.

Children:

471. i. Thomas Melvin, b. Dec. 3, 1843; d. May 7, 1914.
472. ii. Lyman Madison, b. May 14, 1847; d. April 5, 1917.
iii. Solomon Cole, d. aged 6 months.
473. iv. Hiram Carey, b. Aug. 9, 1853.
474. v. David E., b. Oct. 26, 1857.
475. vi. Alvin C., b. Oct. 20, 1860.

335. ORRIN[8] NORTH (*Lyman*[7], *Abel*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Lyman and Lucy (Cowles) North, was born at Urbana, Champaign Co., Ohio, Oct. 22, 1827, and married July 26, 1853, Sarah Diana Klein, who was born at New Hampshire, Auglaize Co., Ohio, Oct. 12, 1835, and died April 15, 1909.

Orrin North was engaged in the mercantile business in Wapakoneta, Ohio, removing later to a farm in Auglaize Co., where he resided until a short time before his death on Aug. 16, 1916, at New Hampshire, Ohio, where he was engaged in the elevator business.

Children, born in or near New Hampshire, Auglaize Co., Ohio:

i. Theresa, b. Nov. 13, 1854; m. July 10, 1878, Leon Levi. Residence, 754 Oakwood Blvd., Chicago, Ill. Children: *Edgar*, *Charles*, *Aida*, *Lucy*.
ii. Leah Etna, b. Jan. 4, 1859; resides at New Hampshire, Ohio; unm.
iii. Charles, b. Dec. 20, 1861; d. Feb. 20, 1864.
iv. Harriet Louise, b. July 20, 1864; d. Sept. 25, 1885.
v. James E. b. Dec. 31, 1866; m. Oct. 23, 1886, Nettie Gary, and is in the mercantile business at New Hampshire, Ohio. One son, *Edgar*, d. in infancy.
vi. Eugene C., b. Mar. 6, 1871; unm.; engaged in elevator business in Auglaize Co., Ohio.

vii. THEODORA, b. Dec. 28, 1872; m. Jan. 6, 1892, DR. WESLEY L. NEVILLE, and resides at 124 S. Metcalf St., Lima, Ohio. Children: (1) *Carl H.*, b. 1896. (2) *Wesley L., Jr.* b. 1910.

viii. MARY ETHLYN, b. June 21, 1879; m. Nov. 11, 1913, FLOYD OHLER.

336. ABEL[8] NORTH (*Lyman*[7], *Abel*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), fifth son of Lyman and Lucy (Cowles) North, was born in Champaign Co., Ohio, July 26, 1832, and died Nov. 18, 1893. He married in 1854 ELIZABETH HERR, and engaged in farming on his father's place near Urbana, Champaign Co., Ohio.

Children:

i. MARY FRANCES, b. Sept. 2, 1855; d. Nov. 9, 1917; m. ALBERT HUNTER.

ii. LUCY J., b. Oct. 14, 1857; d. Feb. 12, 1902; m. JAMES S. EWING.

iii. ADELAIDE, b. Jan. 8, 1860; m. Dec. 18, 1879, REV. JASPER N. FIELD, and resides at 1909 East 99 St., Cleveland, Ohio. Children: (1) *Vinton Ernest.* (2) *Mary E.*, m. E. V. Foster. (3) *Lois E.* (4) *Helen M.*, m. Harold E. Webster. (5) *Elizabeth*, d. in infancy.

iv. ADRE LENA, b. Jan. 8, 1860; d. July 21, 1873.

v. SARAH ELIZABETH, b. Aug. 8, 1862; d. June 18, 1879.

476. vi. CHARLES LYMAN, b. Dec. 27, 1863.

vii. CORA B. b. Oct. 24, 1867; d. ——; m. JOHN M. HAMILTON.

viii. PRICE GRANT, b. Jan. 5, 1869; d. Mar. 3, 1875.

477. ix. WILLIAM FRANKLIN, b. April 21, 1870.

x. BIRDIE M., b. Oct. 28, 1875; m. DAVID C. BRYANT.

337. EDWARD[8] BATES NORTH (*Lyman*[7], *Abel*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Lyman and Lucy (Cowles) North, was born in Champaign Co., Ohio, Jan. 10, 1838, and died at Columbia City, Ind., Nov. 21, 1918. He married in Champaign Co., Sept. 15, 1859, MARY C., daughter of Isaac and Sallie (Hougham) Mairs, natives of Pennsylvania.

On Oct. 26, 1861, Mr. North volunteered for service in a company of Ohio Infantry under Capt. Daniel. He served eighteen months in the Civil War, and was wounded and taken prisoner at the battle of Richmond, Ky. He was later given a parole by Gen. Lee and sent to Cincinnati, Ohio.

In 1864 he settled on a farm in Whitley Co., Ind., and in 1881 removed to Columbia City, Ind., where he followed the occupa-

tion of gravedigger, retiring at the age of 75 years, after having dug 766 graves. He was a charter member of the I. O. O. F. at Land, Ind., of the George W. Stoughton Post at Columbia City, and a member of the Baptist Church. In 1909 he and Mrs. North celebrated their golden wedding anniversary with their children and grandchildren. Mrs. North died Dec. 5, 1914.

Children:

i. Lucy Ann, b. in Champaign Co., Ohio, Nov. 24, 1859; m., 1st, at Columbia City, Ind. Nov. 11, 1880, Martin Aultom, who d. Feb. 2, 1883. Children: (1) *Child*, d. in infancy. (2) *Rosa*, b. 1882; d. 1895. She m., 2nd, Isaac Wilson, and had *Wilbur O.*, b. May 22, 1890, m. Oct. 20, 1910, Goldie Hawn. She m., 3rd, June 11, 1894, Perry Long who d. Jan. 27, 1912, son of John Long, and had *Clarence L.*, b. Mar. 12, 1895, m. July 26, 1915, Mina Corner.

478. ii. Aaron Calvin, b. in Champaign Co., Ohio, Jan. 3, 1861.

iii. Mary Elizabeth, b. in Whitley Co., Ind., June 18, 1869; m. Aug. 16, 1888, Jacob M. Killian. Residence, Columbia City, Ind. Children: (1) *Stella I.*, d. aged 7. (2) *Elden E.*, d. aged 2. (3) *Mary Jane*, b. Aug. 27, 1891; m. Walter Mosher. (4) *Clelo Catherine*, b. Nov. 11, 1895; m. Dec. 24, 1911, Russell L. Hawn. (5) *Edward Manuel*, b. Dec. 9, 1898. (6) *Ralph Phillip*, b. Oct. 28, 1900. (7) *Goldie Sarah*, b. May 27, 1903; m. Oct. 5, 1919, Clarice Mitchell. (8) *Jacob Paul*, b. July 22, 1905. (9) *Carl Brenton*, b. Oct. 11, 1909.

iv. Sallie Emaline, b. in Whitley Co., Ind., Oct. 29, 1871; m. May 18, 1889, Henry Grant Pence, son of James S. and Catherine (Dinius) Pence. Residence, Larwill, Ind. Children: (1) *Huldah Belle*, b. Sept. 2, 1889; m. June 25, 1910, Reed A. Nolt. (2) *Lee Russell*, b. Mar. 10, 1892; m. Nov. 27, 1912, Anna Schroeder. (3) *Lena May*, b. Nov. 13, 1893.

338. ORRIN[8] LYMAN NORTH (*John*[7], *Abel*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of John and Harriet (Cheney) North, was born at Berlin, Aug. 16, 1820, and died at Norwich, Aug. 26, 1894. He married at Berlin, Jan. 15, 1847, Ellen ———, and lived in New Haven.

Children, b. at New Haven:

i. Harriet Maria, b. Feb., 1848; d. ——.

ii. Mary Ellen, b. Dec. 25, 1849; m. Oct. 13, 1873, Edward F. Barrows, and resides (1919) at 4000 Fifth St., N. W., Washington, D. C. Children: (1) *Eva G.*, b. Sept. 4, 1874; m. Doyle. (2) *May F.*, b. May 18, 1876. (3) *Edith E.*, b. July

25, 1879; m. W. F. Johnson. (4) *Frederick L.*, b. Aug. 18, 1885. (5) *Roy L.*, b. June 16, 1889.

iii. Margaret, b. Feb. 20, 1851; d. ——.

iv. Matthew Isaac, b. Jan. 10, 1854; d. in infancy.

v. John Edmund, b. 1854. Resided in New Haven (1909).

vi. Sarah Elizabeth, b. April, 1859; d. 1864.

339. ISAAC[8] NORTH (*John*[7], *Abel*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of John and Harriet (Cheney) North, was born at Berlin, Sept. 10, 1823, and died at Fennville, Mich., July 11, 1913. He married June 14, 1847, Elizabeth Lounsbury, who was born at Greenwich, July 21, 1820. They removed to Lee Center, Ill., in 1857, then to Amboy, Ill., and then lived for forty years in Chicago. Mr. North was a tinner by trade.

Children, first three b. at Berlin, youngest in Lee Center, Ill.:

i. Emma Louise, b. Mar. 31, 1848; d. at Belvidere, Ill., May 10, 1903; m. Dec. 31, 1868, Samuel Smith. Children: (1) *Carrie Elma*, b. Mar. 30, 1871; m. Aug. 30, 1890, George Elliott. (2) *Edward North*, b. Jan. 21, 1873; m. May 30, 1894, Retta Pickard.

ii. Charles Augustus, b. Jan. 7, 1850; d. Oct. 7, 1901; m. Dec. 25, 1873, Harriet Linn. Buried in Monterey, Mexico, where he lived for a while. Bookkeeper and banker. No children.

iii. Anna Elizabeth, b. Nov. 17, 1856; m. Nov. 12, 1891, Henry Hook, and resides (1919) at 2884 Thomson Ave., Detroit, Mich. No children.

479. iv. William Henry, b. April 10, 1859, d. Dec. 25, 1904.

340. JOHN[8] NORTH (*John*[7], *Abel*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), third son of John and Harriet (Cheney) North, was born at Berlin, Feb. 8, 1825, and died there Dec. 21, 1868. He married at Berlin, April 3, 1851, Abigail Morgan Austin, who was born Aug. 4, 1833. They resided at Berlin.

Children, b. at Berlin:

480. i. John Austin, b. July 13, 1852.

ii. Sarah Maria, b. Aug. 15, 1854; m. Nov., 1872, Frederick Bidwell. They reside (1919) at Collinsville. Children: (1) *Mary*. (2) *Albert F.*, m. Lena Hart. (3) *Sarah A.* (4) *Isabelle*.

iii. Medora, b. Jan. 1, 1858; m. Dec. 13, 1882, David W. Brooks, b. Dec. 5, 1854, and resides (1919) at Gildersleeve. Children: (1) *Henry O.* b. June 28, 1884; m. May 27, 1919, Jenny

Learson. (2) *Edith J.*, b. April 20, 1889. (3) *Ethel North*, b. Mar. 5 1890; m. George B. Smith. (4) *Eunice Abigail*, b. Aug. 26, 1898.

481. iv. Lindsley Caleb, b. Dec. 29, 1859.

v. Alice Hale, b. Dec. 14, 1861; m. Dec. 10, 1884, Archibald Goodrich.

482. vi. Franklin Bill, b. Feb. 19, 1867.

341. GIDEON[8] LEEDS NORTH (*Selah*[7], *Salmon*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Selah and Anna (Whipple) North, was born Oct. 15, 1820, and died at Rockville, Mar. 21, 1890. He married at Winchester, May 12, 1844, Sarah A. Weed of Winsted. She died about 1882 at Rockville, where Gideon North was a woolen dyer for many years.

Children:

i. Mary Augusta, b. Sept. 25, 1845; d. at Rockville, June 14, 1860.

ii. Anna Weed, b. Feb. 2, 1851; m. Feb. 9, 1875, H. Martin Brown, brother of ex-Governor Brown of Rhode Island, and a member of the firm of Brown Bros. Mfg. Co., Providence, R. I. Children: (1) *Marion North*, b. July 28, 1881; m. Sept. 30, 1908, Col. Harvey A. Baker, (2) *Annie Helen*, b. Oct. 28, 1883; m. Nov. 7, 1906, Erling C. Oatby.

iii. Carrie Elizabeth, b. June 7, 1853; unm.

483. iv. Charles Weed, b. Sept. 1, 1865.

342. EDWIN[8] WORCESTER NORTH (*Salmon*[7], *Salmon*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest of the surviving sons of Salmon and Mary (Worcester) North, was born at Broad Brook, June 26, 1850. He married in 1878 Jennie S. Taber of Sag Harbor, Long Island. He graduated at Claverack College and was for many years a salesman in the safe business. He was living, in 1893, in Brooklyn, N. Y.

Children:

i. Daughter, d. in infancy.

ii. Salmon Edwin, b. 1880. Lived in New York City, 1893.

iii. Anna Wellington, b. 1883.

iv. Reginald Worcester, b. 1886.

v. Frederick Tabor, b. 1890 and d. 1890.

vi. William Penn, b. 1890 (twin).

343. FREDERICK[8] DELANO NORTH (*Salmon*[7], *Salmon*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Salmon and Mary (Worcester) North, was born at Broad Brook

in 1858. He married Maggie Gilmore, and was head bookkeeper at the Broad Brook Woolen Co. (1893).

Children:

i. William, d. in infancy.
ii. Harry Worcester, b. 1891. Resides (1919) at Broadbrook.

344. FREDERICK[8] MARIUS NORTH (*Jedediah*[7], *Levi*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), only son of Jedediah and Betsey (Bulkeley) North, was born at East Berlin, June 5, 1833, and died there May 16, 1914. He married at New Britain, Oct. 11, 1865, Emily Angela Benjamin, daughter of Lathrup and Sarah Maria (Johnson) Benjamin of Otsego, N. Y. She was born at Hartwick, N. Y., Sept. 20, 1839, and died at East Berlin, Aug. 11, 1911.

Children, b. at East Berlin:

i. Hubert, b. July 7, 1866; d. Jan. 10, 1869.
484. ii. Albert Avery, b. Nov. 10, 1867.
iii. Robert Bulkeley, b. April 3, 1869; m. at New York City, June 30, 1908, Gertrude Brown of Philadelphia, Pa. No children.
iv. Gertrude Maria, b. Mar. 31, 1872; unm.
v. Edith Amelia, b. June 27, 1876; m. at East Berlin, June 6, 1906, Ralph Waldo Nickerson, son of George F. and Mary (Springer) Nickerson. Residence, 1270 Salem Ave., Elizabeth, N. J. Children: (1) *Dorothy Gertrude*, b. Nov. 20, 1908; d. Nov. 22, 1908. (2) *Ralph Waldo, Jr.*, b. Dec. 30, 1909. (3) *Stanley North*, b. Jan. 14, 1912.

345. DEA. NORRIS[8] C. NORTH (*Levi*[7], *Levi*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Levi North, Jr., and Ann (Taylor) North, was born at East Berlin, Feb. 9, 1834, and died April 3, 1875. He married June 28, 1859, Mary Jane Beebe of Columbia, Ohio. She was born at Columbia, Feb. 27, 1838, and died at Lakeside, Ohio, June 15, 1904, and is buried in the family lot at Sandusky, Ohio. Norris North is buried in the family lot at East Berlin. At the time of his death he was superintendent of the East Berlin Bridge Co. He was a deacon in the church.

Children:

485. i. Charles Howard, b. at Columbia, Ohio, April 14, 1860.
ii. Cora Louise, b. at Columbia, Ohio, Jan. 26, 1865; m. June 28, 1888, Dr. Homer Wimer of Marshall, Minn., where they lived and died. No children.

486. iii. Archer M., b. at East Berlin, Jan. 14, 1867.
487. iv. Willis P'eebe, b. June 14, 1873.

346. LEMUEL[8] CURTIS NORTH (*Lemuel*[7], *David*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Lemuel and Rebekah (Goodrich) North, was born May 6, 1820, and died ———. He married in 1841 Keziah Collins, who died April 2, 1882. Mr. North was for many years a successful life insurance agent with the New York Life Insurance Co. and other companies in New York. He was a man of great executive ability, and at twenty-one years of age was sent before the Emperor of France to demonstrate the Howe sewing machine. He was deeply interested in religious and philanthropic work.

Children:

i. Catherine Rebecca, b. Jan. 17, 1843; d. at Honolulu, H. I., Sept. 9, 1856.
ii. Edward Collins, b. Mar. 25, 1845; d. Nov. 9, 1846.
iii. John Curtis, b. Sept. 26, 1847; d. May 12, 1854.
iv. Thomas L., b. Aug. 15, 1849; d. Nov. 23, 1849.
v. Emma, b. June 6, 1851; m. July 8, 1868, Robert A. Bryant.
vi. William Collins, b. May 18, 1853; m. July 13, 1874, Nellie Moore. Teacher of music at Bridgeport.

347. JOHN[8] GOODRICH NORTH (*Lemuel*[7], *David*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Lemuel and Rebekah (Goodrich) North, was born at Berlin, Feb. 22, 1823, and died at Milford, Mar. 12, 1892. He married May 30, 1843, Elizabeth Dickinson, who was born Dec. 8, 1822, and died Aug. 31, 1908.

John Goodrich North grew up on his father's farm in Berlin, with only the limited advantages of the district school of those days. But he had a fine mind and a retentive memory, and like many other men of his day and training made the most of his natural gifts.

He went to New Haven as a dry-goods clerk when he was only eighteen years old, and before he was twenty-five he was a junior partner. In 1843 he entered the insurance business, in which he continued successfully until his death.

He was closely identified with the philanthropic and religious life of New Haven. In his younger days he was active in Sunday School and temperance work throughout the state of Connecticut. For many years he was superintendent of mission Sunday schools, notably that of "Scattergood," which did a

unique and successful work for neglected street children. He showed great tact and force in managing these wayward urchins. Many of those boys have grown up to be respected and honest men. He was a life-long friend and welcome visitor at the New Haven Orphan Asylum. He had an especial gift for speaking to children, and often addressed large audiences, who listened to him with eager attention. He gave the colored people of New Haven valuable assistance and counsel in times of financial stress in their churches. He was active in the Abolition movement in the restless days before the Civil War (1857–61), and was most patriotic in all the trying events of that time. He was lay chaplain at the New Haven jail during the last years of his life, where he helped many men to a better life. He had many most grateful letters from some of these men after they had left the jail. After his removal to Milford in 1887, he was appointed trial-justice there, and worked vigorously against liquor selling and kindred evils.

Children:

i. Mary Goodrich, b. Nov. 21, 1844; m. Mar. 30, 1865, Erastus Blakeslee. Residence, New Haven. Children: (1) *Elizabeth*, b. Oct. 23, 1869; m. Oct. 23, 1894, Prof. John C. Tracy of Yale University. (2) *Helen*, b. Dec. 20, 1872; m. Sept. 19, 1900, Clarence W. Peabody. (3) *Mabel Mansfield*, b. Mar. 11, 1875; d. Sept. 3, 1899. (4) *Robert Erastus*, b. Nov. 8, 1881; m. Jan. 10, 1909, Caroline R. Brackett. (5) *Dorothy North*, b. June 25, 1887.

ii. Sarah Elizabeth, b. Feb. 22, 1847; m. Feb. 22, 1847, Stanley P. Warren of Portland, Me. No children.

488. iii. John Curtis, b. Aug. 26, 1850; d. Nov. 10, 1918.

489. iv. Edward Collins, b. Jan. 26, 1852; d. Nov. 21, 1909.

v. Nellie Chatterton, b. Oct. 5, 1854; m. 1874, Samuel T. Dutton. Two adopted children.

348. DEA. ALFRED[8] NORTH (*Reuben*[7], *Simeon*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Reuben and Lynda (Wilcox) North, was born at Berlin, Oct. 3, 1811, and died there Jan. 14, 1894. He married May 8, 1834, Mary Olive Wilcox, daughter of Richard and Olive (Porter) Wilcox of East Berlin. She was born Aug. 7, 1812, and died May 31, 1882.

Dea. Alfred North received his education in the public and private schools of Berlin. In early manhood he assisted his father on the farm and in the factory, and taught in the public

schools of his native town and in Ohio. In 1840 he started in business as a merchant in Litchfield, but returned the next year to Berlin where he conducted a general store. He was a licensed pharmacist.

In 1844 he was elected town clerk and treasurer of Berlin, and for over forty years was annually re-elected to this office. Although a Whig and then a Republican, he received the votes of all parties. He was a member of the State Legislature in 1849 and in 1855.

As recorder he received many mortgages held out of town, and he determined to have a savings bank established in Berlin. Although meeting with much discouragement he finally obtained a charter and the bank was incorporated in 1873. Dea. North was elected first president and held the office twenty years.

In 1829, at the age of eighteen he joined the second Congregational Church of Berlin. At the age of twenty he was elected deacon. For twenty years he was superintendent of the Sunday School and was clerk of the Worthington Ecclesiastical Society, and of the church, for forty years.

All his life Alfred North was characterized by a kind and generous disposition. He was the general counsellor and advisor of the town, and people of all classes came to him in their troubles and perplexities. He abhorred a quarrel, above all, a family quarrel, and he always strove to bring about a peaceful settlement in such a case. (From "History of Berlin, Conn.," by Catherine M. North.)

Children, b. at Berlin:

490. i. Francis Augustus, b. June 4, 1835; d. Sept. 9, 1904.
ii. Catharine Melinda, b. Mar. 1, 1840; d. at Berlin 1914; unm. Lived all her life in Berlin with the exception of one year; collected a mass of historical and genealogical data about Berlin, which was subsequently put into book form under the title "History of Berlin, Conn."
iii. Mary Olive, b. Dec. 30, 1842; d. Jan. 1, 1843.

349. DEA. SAMUEL[8] NORTH (*Reuben*[7], *Simeon*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), was born at Berlin, Mar. 11, 1814, being the second son of Reuben and Lynda (Wilcox) North. He married Nov. 28, 1838, Mary B. Stow, of Middlefield, born June 5, 1812. He was a manufacturer of hardware at Middle Haddam, and a deacon of the Congrega-

tional Church there, and for many years superintendent of the Sunday School. He died April 30, 1878.

Children:

i. George Stow, b. April 15, 1842; unm. Photographer in South Norwalk (1919).

491. ii. Charles Reuben, b. Dec. 19, 1844.

iii. Frederick Elliott, b. Feb. 27, 1847; m. Nov. 24, 1868, Lucretia E. Bolton, b. June 29, 1847, d. Aug. 29, 1916. He resides in Springfield, Mass. No children.

350. DR. EDWARD[8] NORTH (*Reuben*[7], *Simeon*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), sixth son of Reuben North, by his second wife, Huldah Wilcox, was born at Berlin, Mar. 9, 1820, and married at Whitesboro, N. Y., July 30, 1844, Mary Frances Dexter, daughter of Hon. S. Newton and Laura (Northrup) Dexter. She was born at Whitesboro, N. Y., July 27, 1821, and died at Clinton, N. Y., May 27, 1869. Dr. North died there Sept. 30, 1903.

Children, b. at Clinton:

i. Laura Dexter, b. May 18, 1846; d. at New York City, Jan. 31, 1915; m. at Clinton, July 29, 1874, Rev. William Reed, b. Feb. 24, 1847, son of Orville and Elizabeth (Allen) Reed. Children: (1) *Ruth Dexter*, b. Aug. 28, 1875; m. Walter Main. (2) *Edward North*, b. April 12, 1877; m. June 25, 1901, Clara Goodenough Flint. (3) *Laura Lansing*, b. Nov. 26, 1878; m. Sept. 2, 1916, Ferdinand F. Hobby. (4) *Sarah Allen*, b. Oct. 29, 1882; m. Oct. 2, 1916, Frederick Flandrau Brandt. (5) *William Van Der Heydon*, b. May 17, 1889; d. Jan. 12, 1890.

492. ii. Simon Newton Dexter, b. Nov. 29, 1848.

iii. Edward Simeon, b. Mar. 27, 1850; unm. Lives on his father's place, "Halfwayup," Clinton.

iv. Mary Huldah, b. Dec. 8, 1853; unm.

v. James McAlpine Summerville, b. May 10, 1861; d. May 10, 1863.

It is beyond the scope of this book to give a full and adequate account of the character and life of Dr. Edward North. This has been most beautifully done by Dr. S. N. D. North in the memoir: "Old Greek, an Old Time Professor in an Old Fashioned College," New York, S. S. McClure Co., 1905. From the memorial address by Rev. Dr. Herrick Johnson, delivered in the Hamilton College Chapel the following extract is obtained:

"Something fine, unique and matchless dropped out of the

life of Hamilton College, when Edward North dropped out of it. How shall I set before you the rare personality that made such impress on the student life of Hamilton for sixty years, and left the track of its operation so ineffaceably and beneficently on upwards of two thousand of her alumni?

"Shall I do it by the briefest of biographies? Edward North was born in Berlin, Conn., March 9, 1820. He died at his house on College Hill, Sept. 13, 1903. He united with the church in 1831 when he was eleven years old. He graduated from Hamilton with the rank of valedictorian in 1841. In 1843, when he was less than twenty-four years of age, and only two years out of college, he was elected Dexter professor of Greek and Latin in Hamilton College. In 1862 his chair was divided and he was elected Professor of the Greek Language and Literature, which he held for the balance of his life. In 1844 he received the degree of A.M. from Brown University. In 1869 the honorary degree of Doctor of Literature was conferred upon him by the University of the State of New York, and in 1887 the degree of Doctor of Laws was given him by Madison (now Colgate) University. In 1865 he was president of the New York State Teachers' Association. From 1865 to 1868 he was president of the Alpha Delta Phi Fraternity. He was a member of the New York Historical Society, the Albany Institute, the Oneida Historical Society, the American Philological Society, the Hellenic Philological Sullogou of Constantinople, and other similar associations. He was known as the author of contributions to different reviews and magazines, and of published addresses before various societies, thus giving him an established reputation as an accomplished essayist and critic.

"But with all this, and more that might be named, we are not let into the secret of this quiet but mighty life.

"We shall find something of Edward North's unique power of personality in his style of expression. The rare spirit got expression in rich and sparkling quaintness of speech. The poetic soul found poetic utterance. This imparted the flavor of the original to his translations, and gave him the exquisite poetical and musical English into which he so deftly and smoothly rendered the musical Greek.

"His mystic power of personality also shows itself in his youthfulness of spirit. He kept it to the last. Age did not stiffen his soul, or fix him in changeless ruts of procedure. He was as genial, willowy, and responsive to approach at eighty as at

forty. He early became a child of God, and through all his subsequent manly and mature years, he took God by the hand as a little child, and trustfully walked with him all the way home.

"Closely allied to this trait was another—his rare gentleness. It made him great. It made others great who came under the spell of it. He fled the arena of hot discussion and acrid debate. And yet, while he never domineered men, he dominated them. Taking up the cudgels of controversy was never a joy. No one had more tenacious hold of principle. He would die for it. But a fight he abhorred.

"And now I must not forbear a brief word as to the delicious humor that blended with other things in the make-up of this unique personality.

"It was not of the violent sort. It was quiet but intense. It began in the merry twinkle of his eye, or in the smile that went chasing its way back to the ears, until the incongruous thing that caused it fairly doubled him up, and shook him through and through. This was when the shaft of wit came from others. When it was his own, the effect only betrayed itself in the twinkle of his eye, or in that inexpressible, that inimitable smile with which he stood and looked you in the face.

"When our class came to Greek recitation one day, we found upon the blackboard, a remarkably striking and suggestive likeness of his never-to-be-forgotten face. We waited breathlessly to see what would follow the chair's recognition of the facsimile. He took his seat, looked at it over his spectacles, and said in his inimitable way, to the nearest student, "Will you please rub that out. One's enough!" And down came the class with a roar that shook the ceiling. Ah! well, one would have been enough, if we could have always kept it!

"Doubtless his chief enthusiasm was Greek. The enthusiasm that glowed and burned within him, that made out of an old Greek lexicon a memory, a poem, an heirloom, an inspiration and a castle builder, this same enthusiasm he kindled in his students. He did not make them all linguistic experts, and consummate masters of the classic tongue! No. Neither old Greek, nor young Greek, nor modern Greek, nor even Greek god, could do that. But he did show to every man of them a beauty, a flavor, a richness, a glory in the old Greek poetry and tragedy and song, they had never dreamed of; and in many of his students he lighted the very fires that burned in his own soul.

"But he had other enthusiasms than Greek. The College—how he baptized it with his prayers and tears, how full he was with devices for its welfare, how jealous he was of its fair fame, how willing he was to spend and be spent in its behalf.

"Gardening was another of his enthusiasms. Nature, to him, had a heart. When he first took the side of the hill for his home, it was rough enough. He named it "Halfwayup." He put poetry into it. He flung his own sunshine all over it. He knew every flower and shrub on the place, for his hand had planted every one of them.

"His verbal style marked a unique individuality. Even the splashing stroke of his pen was unlike any other that put a thought into words. His youthfulness of spirit also gave his personality a voice. And so did his rare gentleness and his capacity for details, and his delicious humor, and his contagious enthusiasm. That he was rich and varied in his linguistic attainments we all know."

351. DEA. FREDERICK[8] NORTH (*Reuben*[7], *Simeon*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), sixth son of Reuben North, by his second wife, Huldah Wilcox, was born Mar. 14, 1824, at Berlin, where he died Sept. 17, 1897. He married Nov. 5, 1848, EMILY S. WEBBER of Wallingford. She was born Feb. 9, 1826, and died at Wallingford Mar. 8, 1912.

He completed his studies in the Worthington Academy, then the pride of the village of Berlin. In 1838, at the age of fourteen, he united with the Congregational Church there. His Christian life was blameless and exemplary. With him religious duties were not discharged with icy formality, but with the joy of an earnest faith that found expression in activity in worship and sacred song. In 1875 he was called to the office of deacon where he rendered a long and faithful service. The seventy-three years of his useful life were spent in his native place, beloved by all who knew him.

i. EMMA E., b. Nov. 17, 1850; d. July 8, 1886; m. May 18, 1875; ISAAC MCCRUM of Brooklyn, N. Y., b. Jan. 13, 1847. Five children.

493. ii. FREDERICK. R., b. Nov. 12, 1852.

iii. ALICE E., b. Sept. 19, 1854; d. May 28, 1856.

494. iv. EDWARD W., b. Jan. 23, 1867.

352. REV. JOSIAH[8] WILCOX NORTH (*Reuben*[7], *Simeon*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son

of Reuben and Huldah (Wilcox) North, was born at Berlin Feb. 10, 1827, and died at Middletown, Dec. 16, 1882. He was prepared for college at the Worthington Academy of his native town, and graduated at Hamilton College in 1848, with the highest honors of his class. He then entered Union Theological Seminary, but at the end of a year he was transferred to the Yale Divinity School where he graduated in 1852. He was ordained as an evangelist in New Haven in the same year, and at once accepted a call to Geneseo, Ill., where he remained two years. After a year's further service in a pastorate at Como, Ill., his health failed to such a degree that he was obliged to abandon his calling, and he returned to his old home in Connecticut. He married Sept. 22, 1852, SUSAN THOMPSON of New Haven, who was born Mar. 19, 1831, and died Jan. 26, 1895.

One of his college classmates said of him: "I never saw a sign of the ambition which seeks its own or finds satisfaction in the failure of shortcomings of any other. The word rival did not belong in his vocabulary. I never knew a man more absolutely free from the egotistic spirit and temper."

Children:

i. HARRIET WILCOX, b. at Como, Ill., Sept. 9, 1856; d. at New Haven, Nov. 30, 1857.

ii. ELIZABETH M., b. at New Haven, Aug. 30, 1858; m. ADDISON H. HASELTINE of Glen Ridge, N. J., where they resided. Children: (1) *Burnham*, (2) *Russell*, (3) *Francis*.

353. HENRY[8] SAVAGE NORTH (*James*[7], *Simeon*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of James and Mary (Doud) North, was born at Berlin, Oct. 11, 1811, and died June 6, 1886. He married Sept. 5, 1831, ANGELICA YATES MEIGS, daughter of Giles and Magdalena (Yates) Meigs of Middletown, and Albany, N. Y. They lived at Rocky Hill. She died May 7, 1884, and is buried beside her husband in Middletown.

Mr. North continued his father's business of making pistols for the U. S. Government. He was an excellent musician and for a time taught music at Hamilton College.

Children:

i. MARY CEBRA, b. June 25, 1832.

ii. GILES MEIGS, b. Dec. 23, 1834; d. Oct. 2, 1836.

iii. CATHARINE ROOSEVELT, b. Aug. 14, 1837; m. (1) April 15, 1857, EMORY F. HOLWAY; (2) EDWARD W. HALE.

iv. Augusta Meigs, b. Jan. 14, 1844.
v. Caroline Rand, b. Aug. 20, 1846; d. Jan. 6, 1915; unm.
vi. Magdalena Yates, b. Oct. 5, 1850.

354. JAMES[8] DOUD NORTH (*James*[7], *Simeon*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of James and Mary (Doud) North, was born at Berlin or Middletown, April 17, 1815. He married Sept. 16, 1835, Almira Atkins. They lived at Middletown where he died Jan. 9, 1886.

Children:

i. Sarah A., b. 1839; m. Dec. 16, 1864, Israel Hall.
ii. Lucy A., b. 1842; m. 1883, Charles S. Crowell. No children.
iii. Cornelia D., b. 1848.
iv. Alice, b. 1851.

355. NORMAN[8] C. NORTH (*James*[7], *Simeon*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), third son of James and Mary (Doud) North, was born at Middletown, April 26, 1818. He married in 1838, Delia Clark. They both died in 1865.

Children:

i. Edwin Nathan, b. Mar. 20, 1840; d. 1865; m. Ella Grace. Child: *Ella Grace*, b. July 2, 1885.
ii. Frances Adelia, b. Mar. 25, 1843; d. 1865.
iii. Alice Clark, b. Feb. 10, 1845; d. Sept. 12, 1846.
iv. Norman Smith, b. April 12, 1847.
v. Richard Eugene, b. Sept. 3, 1849; d. Sept. 28, 1865.
vi. Judson Pierce, b. Sept. 10, 1852; of Calumet, Mich.
vii. Thomas Stuart, b. Dec. 22, 1854.
viii. Lillian Doud, b. July 21, 1858.
ix. Bertha, b. 1861.

356. SETH[8] DOUD NORTH (*James*[7], *Simeon*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), fourth son of James and Mary (Doud) North, was born at Middletown, April 9, 1823. He married Sept. 6, 1846, Frances Smith. Mr. North removed to Hancock, Mich., where he was employed at one of the Lake Superior copper mines, and died in 1893. Mrs. North died in 1894.

Child:

i. George Smith, b. Aug., 1848; m. 1871, Emma C. Briggs. Children: (1) *Fannie*, b. 1874. (2) *Helen G.*, b. 1879. (3) *George K.*, b. Feb. 12, 1888.

357. JUDGE RALPH[8] NORTH (*Alvin*[7], *Simeon*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Alvin and Polly (Goodrich) North, was born at Berlin, April 13, 1814, and died at Natchez, Miss., in 1883. He married (1) Nov. 25, 1837, at Mobile, Ala., MARY A. COFFIN, who was born at Cooperstown, N. J., May 15, 1818, and died at Natchez, Miss., Jan. 2, 1873; (2) at Fitchburg, Mass., Jan. 8, 1881, MRS. ANNIE CARWELL. She was born at Boston, Mass., June 15, 1829.

Ralph North studied law at Middletown, and removed to Natchez, Miss., with a corps of teachers. He became judge and chancellor of the 12th Mississippi judicial district.

Children:

i. FLORENCE, b. 1840; d. 1867; m. WILLIAM MCARTHUR.
ii. RALPHINE, b. 1842; m. at Santa Rosa, Calif., Jan. 15, 1866, MARK L. MCDONALD, a stockbroker of San Francisco, Calif.
iii. LEE, b. 1844; d. 1851.
iv. WILLIS, b. 1851; d. 1853.

358. WILLIS[8] NORTH (*Alvin*[7], *Simeon*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Alvin and Polly (Goodrich) North, was born at Berlin, Dec. 8, 1815, and died at Springfield, Mass., June 14, 1855. He married (1) in 1836, CARLISTA C. HAYDEN, who died Feb. 3, 1840; (2) Nov. 25, 1840, ORPHA M. GLADWIN. She died Oct. 14, 1902.

Children:

i. RALPH HAYDEN, b. Aug. 31, 1839; d. Feb. 27, 1840.
495. ii. SELDEN GLADWIN, b. May 14, 1843.
496. iii. RALPH HAYDEN, b. Jan. 5, 1850.

359. WALTER[8] NORTH (*Alvin*[7], *Simeon*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), third son of Alvin and Polly (Goodrich) North, was born at Berlin, Nov. 5, 1817, and died in 1880, at Springfield, Mass. He married May 21, 1841, BETSEY CARPENTER, who was born at Kingston, R. I., Sept. 16, 1813. He lived at Springfield, except from 1866 to 1869, when he was engaged in the paper business at Pittsford, Vt.

Children:

i. JANE LOUISE, b. 1842; d. at Rockford, Ill. 1886; m. W. H. PALMER of Pittsford, Vt. Three daughters.
ii. ARTHUR J., b. at Springfield, Mass., 1843. He was living in 1893 at Rockford, Ill.
iii. HELEN, b. at Springfield, Mass., 1847.

360. HORACE[8] NORTH (*Alvin*[7], *Simeon*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), fourth son of Alvin and Polly (Goodrich) North, was born at Berlin, Sept. 5, 1821, and died Aug. 28, 1874. He married at Middletown, Oct. 6, 1845, ANN LUCAS, who was born Nov., 1826. They resided in Middletown where Mr. North was employed about eighteen years with the W. and B. Douglas Pump Mfg. Co.

Children, b. at Middletown:

i. ELDRIDGE, b. July 11, 1848; d. at Middletown, Jan. 5, 1908; unm. Farmer at Middlefield.

ii. HERBERT, b. Jan. 4, 1850; d. at Middletown, Dec. 23, 1901; unm. and was employed by W. and B. Douglas Pump Mfg. Co.

497. iii. DWIGHT, b. Jan. 11, 1854; d. April 12, 1890.

iv. WILLIS EDSON, b. Sept. 4, 1859; m. Nov. 1, 1882, ELLA BREWER of Middletown, daughter of Henry and Eliza (Bridgham) Brewer. No children. Florist at Spencer, Mass. Both are active members of the Methodist Church.

v. ANNA EVA, Aug. 13, 1865; m. Nov. 11, 1891, WILLIAM DUDLEY. Residence (1919), 3 Hugh St., West Hartford. No children.

498. vi. SIMEON HORACE, b. Mar. 23, 1870.

361. GEORGE[8] NORTH (*Selah*[7], *Simeon*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Selah and Anna (Newell) North, was born at Middletown, Dec. 6, 1819, and married at Hartford, Mar. 10, 1847, CATHARINE WRIGHT. He lived in Middletown, where he died.

Children:

i. CHARLOTTE A., b. June 8, 1848; m. Sept. 7, 1865, BENJAMIN F. BROWN. Resided at Devil's Lake, S. D. Children: (1) *Lillie*, b. Aug. 26, 1866; d. Sept. 11, 1866. (2) *Harry*, b. Oct. 27, 1867. (3) *Ella M.*, b. Feb. 20, 1870. (4) *Carrol*, b. Mar. 21, 1874.

ii. WALLACE M., b. June 15, 1851; d. July 4, 1858.

iii. LINUS, b. Feb. 8, 1857; d. in an accident, about 1873.

iv. GEORGE W., b. Sept. 21, 1859. Resided at Munroe Falls, Ohio.

362. JOHN[8] NORTH (*Selah*[7], *Simeon*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), third son of Selah and Anna (Newell) North, was born at Middletown, April 7, 1821. He married Oct. 18, 1847, ANGELINA HART, daughter of Levi and Polly (Newell) Hart. She was born Dec. 22, 1822. They lived in Middletown.

Children:

i. John Egbert, b. Sept. 8, 1848; d. Mar. 12, 1855.
ii. Levi Hart, b. Dec. 12, 1849; d. Aug. 4, 1851.
iii. Charles Henry, b. Nov. 5, 1851; d. Aug. 21, 1852.
iv. Walter Selah, b. April 2, 1856; familiarly known as "the fat boy."

363. SELAH[8] PERKINS NORTH (*Selah*[7], *Simeon*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), only son of Selah North, by his second wife, Sarah Durand, was born at Cuyahoga Falls, Ohio, Aug. 21, 1842. He married Mar. 31, 1868, Mary L. Hawley, of Lockport, Ill., who died Nov. 30, 1915.

After attending school at Valparaiso, Ind., he served in the Civil War, first as a member of the New York Marine Artillery, and later as a member of Co. E., 17th Indiana Mounted Infantry. Mr. North resides (1919) at Cuyahoga Falls, and is the sole surviving member of his father's large family.

Children:

499. i. John E., b. at Madison, Wis., Feb. 17, 1869.
500. ii. William Warren, b. at Madison, Wis., Oct. 19, 1871.
iii. Sarah Louisa, b. at Lockport, Ill., Sept. 24, ——; d. aged sixteen.
501. iv. Frank Elmer, b. at Lockport, Ill., May 2, 1877.
502. v. Selah Hawley, b. Oct. 11, 1882.
vi. Child, d. in infancy.

364. CEYLON[8] NORTH (*Albert*[7], *Stephen*[6], *Jedediah*[5] *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Ceylon and Irena (Taylor) North was born at Fly Creek, Otsego Co., N. Y., Dec. 9, 1811, and died Sept. 6, 1879. He married July 17, 1833, Dolly Ann Frances Lyman, born at Cortland, N. Y., Oct. 26, 1810. She removed to Beloit, Wis., after the death of her husband, who was buried at Ripon, Wis. Ceylon North was a merchant at Fly Creek, N. Y.

Children:

503. i. Charles Gilbert, b. Aug. 9, 1835; d. Dec. 31, 1908.
ii. Frances A., b. July 28, 1837; d. at Oswego, N. Y., Jan. 14. 1870; unm.
504. iii. Ceylon Henry, b. Oct. 18, 1842.
iv. Asahel, b. and d. Feb. 15, 1845.
v. Albert, b. and d. Feb. 15, 1845 (twin).
505. vi. George Lyman, b. Dec. 23, 1846.

365. JOHN[8] ELLIOTT NORTH (*Linus*[7], *Stephen*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Rev. Linus and Justa (Fitch) North, was born at Palmyra, N. Y., Dec. 17, 1820, and died at Lockport, N. Y., Oct. 28, 1887, aged sixty-six. He married (1) Dec. 5, 1844, DEBORAH HOLT JOHNSON; (2) Jan. 30, 1855, LEVANTIA MOORE. They lived in Lockport.

Children:

i. ELLA, m. ——— STUART. Resides (1919) 628 E. La Crosse St., Spokane, Wash.
ii. FRANK, deceased.

366. DR. HENRY[8] MARTIN NORTH (*Linus*[7], *Stephen*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Rev. Linus and Justa (Fitch) North, was born at Palmyra, N. Y., April 22, 1823, and died there Sept. 23, 1888. He married at Palmyra, June 6, 1848, SARAH J. GROVER, daughter of Ethan Allan and Eliza (Chesebrough) Grover, born at Springwater, N. Y., July 15, 1826, and died at Palmyra, Aug. 9, 1884. Dr. North was a dentist, and lived at Palmyra.

Children, b. at Palmyra:

506. i. EDWARD CHESEBROUGH, b. May 7, 1849; d. at Palmyra, Feb. 22, 1916.
ii. HARRIET SOPHIA, b. Dec. 13, 1851; m. Dec. 21, 1887, HENRY A. CHASE. Resides (1919) at Palmyra.
iii. NELSON GROVER, b. Aug. 5, 1854; d. at Palmyra, April 11, 1872.
iv. JANE MARIA, b. Nov. 2, 1861; m. at Palmyra, June 24, 1885, WILLIAM S. FREAR. Child: (1) *Henry North*, b. Aug. 20, 1886.
507. v. CHARLES HENRY, b. Oct. 27, 1868; d. Dec. 12, 1917, at Dannemora, N. Y.

367. LA RUE[8] PERRINE NORTH (*Linus*[7], *Stephen*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), sixth son of Rev. Linus and Justa (Fitch) North, was born at Palmyra, N. Y., Feb. 14, 1836, and died at Marshfield, Mo. He married in Kansas, Oct. 31, 1876, JOSIE HULETT, born June 10, 1853. Mr. North served in the Civil War at a very youthful age. He was a prisoner in the Andersonville and Libby prisons, and came out broken in health. After the war he settled in Marshfield, Mo.

Children, b. at Marshfield:

508. i. Willard Call, b. Nov. 21, 1877.
ii. Frank Hulett, b. April 29, 1879. Resides (1919) at 1009 Prospect St., Springfield, Mo.; unm. Carpenter and mechanic.
iii. Grace, b. Nov. 17, 1882; m. at Marshfield, Feb. 1, 1903, W. Fisher Atkinson. Children: (1) *Loren Fisher*, b. Jan. 18, 1904. (2) *Leda*, b. May 3, 1906. (3) *Blanche*, b. April 19, 1908. (4) *Harley North*, b. Feb. 15, 1910. (5) *Agnes*, b. Dec. 10, 1911. (6) *Clinton Glenn*, b. Feb. 16, 1914.
iv. Louise, b. June 29, 1891; m. at Marshfield, July 4, 1909, Hollie A. McDowell. Children: (1) *Bennie Frank*, b. Jan. 30, 1911. (2) *Dorothy Louise*, b. Mar. 3, 1914. (3) *Allyn Jay*, b. Feb. 3, 1918. They reside (1919) at 1101 Prospect St., Springfield, Mo.
v. La Rue Perrine, Jr., b. Dec. 16, 1894. Resides (1919) at 1009 Prospect St., Springfield, Mo.; unm. Automobile mechanic.

368. CARLTON[8] NORTH (*Stephen*[7], *Stephen*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Stephen and Patience (Spalding) North, was born Oct. 9, 1826, and died at his sister's home in Elkhart, Ind., July 5, 1917. He married at Jonesville, Mich., June 4, 1850, Helen, daughter of Judge Levi Baxter. She was born Dec. 18, 1828 and died Aug. 27, 1881.

Children:

i. Frances H., b. July 13, 1852.
ii. Carrie A., b. April 24, 1855.
iii. Eva B., b. Nov. 3, 1858.

369. NELSON[8] NORTH (*William*[7], *Noah*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of William and Caroline (Hudson) North, was born at Middletown, Feb. 4, 1827, and died July 3, 1873. He married at Middletown, Aug. 23, 1843, Jane M., daughter of Charles Darrow, born Sept. 1, 1825.

Children:

509. i. Edward Charles, b. at Middletown, Jan., 1846.
ii. Ellen Eliza, b. at Guilford, Conn., Aug. 1848; m. Alfred French and lived in Naugatuck.
iii. Julia Brown, b. June, 1851; m. Louie McDougal, and lived in Ansonia.
iv. Jessie Heath b. at New Haven, Aug. 1862; m. William Platt, and lived in Waterbury.

370. ALBERT[8] H. NORTH (*William*[7], *Noah*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), third son of William and Caroline (Hudson) North, was born at Middletown, Jan. 16, 1832. He married Nov. 15, 1851, MARY MCGARO. They were living in 1893 at Bridgeport.

Children:

i. SAMUEL A., engineer with the Remington Arms Co., Bridgeport. Resides (1919) 130 Ann St., Bridgeport. No children.
ii. MAGGIE G., m. ERNEST EVERS, and was living in Chicago, 1893.

371. CHAUNCEY[8] B. NORTH (*William*[7], *Noah*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of William and Caroline (Hudson) North, was born at Middletown, Sept. 28, 1839. He married Oct. 19, 1862, HARRIET J. CHALKER, who was born Aug. 5, 1843, and died May 5, 1905. He was living in 1893 on the farm where his father and mother died, two miles south of Middletown.

Children:

i. LILLIAN C., b. July 2, 1864; d. Nov. 6, 1906; m. Oct. 4, 1888, DANIEL MACDONALD. Resided in Middletown. Children: (1) *Douglas Benjamin*, b. Oct. 21, 1899; d. May 30, 1901. (2) *Ruth North*, b. and d. July 7, 1892. (3) *Harriet North.*, b. July 28, 1896.
510. ii. BENJAMIN N., b. Oct. 15, 1877.

372. JOHN[8] HENRY NORTH (*Orin*[7], *Elijah*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Orin Beckley and Eunice (Snow) North, was born April 2, 1843, and died May 9, 1908. He married June 20, 1866, ANNA C. DREW, who was born Oct. 9, 1846.

Mr. John H. North's entire life was spent in the hat business. He was president of the John H. North Co., wholesale straw hats, 59 Bedford St., Boston.

He was a member of the Boston Commandry, Knights Templars; St. Andrews Royal Arch Chapter; St. Johns Lodge; A. F. and M. (past master); Brimmer School Association; Boston Merchants Association; First District Past Masters' Association; Beacon Universalist Parish (moderator); superintendent of Shawmut Universalist Sunday school for twenty-five years; and Boston Universalist Club (past president).

Children:

511. i. FRANK ALLEN, b. May 11, 1869.
512. ii. JOHN HENRY, JR., b. Mar. 31, 1872.

373. CHARLES[8] CLEVELAND NORTH (*Daniel*[7], *John*[6] *D.*, *Daniel*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Daniel and Rebecca (Givins) North, was born at Guilford, N. Y., Oct. 14, 1828, passing his entire life in his native town. He married May 4, 1853, SARAH DORMAN.

He was a harnessmaker by trade, and also engaged in farming. He died at Guilford, Feb. 22, 1902.

Children, b. at Guilford, N. Y.:

513. i. LOUIS ELMER, b. Nov. 14, 1856; d. 1917.
ii. MARY JENNIE, b. Nov. 2, 1858; unm.
iii. HETTE ADELIA, b. May 4, 1860; m. twice.
514. iv. CHARLES WESLEY, b. May 22, 1862.
515. v. EDWARD ELEAZER, b. July 31, 1868.
vi. EMMA EUGENIA, b. May 12, 1871.

374. ERASTUS[8] B. NORTH (*George Adam*[7], *John*[6] *D.*, *Daniel*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of George Adam and Miriam (Hill) North, was born in Ulster Co., N. Y., Dec. 13, 1820. About 1832 he left the Hudson River valley with his father and brother Robert and settled in Wales, Erie Co., N. Y. He married April 4, 1847, SARAH, daughter of Alexander and Nancy (Mallory) Brown, and died Feb. 17, 1893.

Children:

i. ALICE M., m. HENRY H. HALBERT of Gilbertsville, N. Y. Child: *A. E. Halbert.*
ii. HOWARD C., b. at Guilford, N. Y. For over twenty years he was a superintendent with the D. and H. R. R. Co. He began in 1875 as telegraph operator, and worked his way up to assistant and chief dispatcher, assistant superintendent and superintendent. Five children of whom three are now living; one a civil engineer in Buffalo, N. Y., another a lawyer at St. Louis, and a daughter in Schenectady, N. Y. Residence, Valatie, Columbia Co., N. Y.
iii. EUGENE, agent, Delaware and Hudson R. R., Fort Edward, N. Y.

375. CHARLES[8] M. NORTH (*George Adam*[7], *John*[6] *D.*, *Daniel*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of George Adam North, by his second wife, Sarah Ann Woodheiser, was born at Wales, Erie Co., N. Y., Dec. 24, 1843, and married Oct. 27, 1875, ALCEBA JANE, daughter of Marcus Inman and Polly (Herrick) Webster of Salem, Mich.

He was a veteran of the Civil War, and was in the battles of

Decatur, Ala., and Murfreesboro, Tenn. After the war he removed to Bushnell, Montcalm Co., Mich.

Children, b. in Montcalm Co., Mich.:

i. Howard Dewey, b. in Mich., Aug. 5, 1876; d. 1887.
ii. Estelle Mabel, b. May 18, 1878.
iii. Ervon Lee, b. Dec. 22, 1879.
iv. Gracie Maurie, b. Sept. 24, 1886.
v. Charles Ray, b. Nov. 11, 1889.

376. ISAAC[8] M. NORTH (*Albert*[7], *John*[6] *S.*, *Samuel*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Albert and Maria (De La Montanye) North, was born at Olive, Ulster Co., N. Y., Aug. 2, 1839, and died in 1915. He married in September, 1863, Ella, daughter of Peter DuBois. She resides (1920) at Rondout, N. Y.

He lived in Kingston and Rondout, N. Y., where he was president and trustee of the Rondout Savings Bank, for sixteen years an alderman of the city, and superintendent of the Cornell Steamboat Co.

Children:

i. Anna, m. Judge John G. Van Etten and resides at Kingston, N. Y.
ii. Hazel, m. James Elgar.

377. JAMES[8] H. NORTH (*Albert*[7], *John*[6] *S.*, *Samuel*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Albert and Maria (De La Montanye) North, was born at Olive, Ulster Co., N. Y., May 4, 1843, and died at West Shokan, N. Y., Dec. 1, 1885. He married Dec. 21, 1871, Olivia M., daughter of Egbert R. and Sarah E. (North) Matthews, and granddaughter of Samuel North (226). After her husband's death she married (2) Judge Betts.

He enlisted Sept. 17, 1861, at the age of eighteen, in the 20th New York Volunteers, or "Ulster Guards," and fought in some of the severest battles of the Civil War, including Fredericksburg, Manassas and Antietam. In 1865 he aided in the survey of the Ulster and Delaware R. R., and in 1871, in partnership with his brother-in-law, D. N. Matthews, under the name of Matthews and North, commenced a mercantile business at West Shokan, N. Y., which he continued successfully until his death. He was at one time supervisor of schools at West Shokan.

Children:

i. Almira Jessie, b. Oct. 25, 1875.
ii. Fred De La Montanye, b. Sept. 14, 1880; d. Oct. 6, 1886.

378. DR. JOHN[8] DUBOIS NORTH (*Lewis*[7], *Benjamin*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Lewis and Eliza (Terbush) North, was born at Kingston, N. Y., in 1837. When a boy, he removed with his father to Lodi, Washtenaw Co., Mich. He was educated at the Lodi Academy, and the University of Michigan Medical School, where he received his M.D. in 1859. He practised surgery in Laingsburg and Grandhaven, Mich., until 1868, when he became surgeon for the Jackson, Lansing and Saginaw Railroad, later merged with the Michigan Central, of which he became assistant-surgeon. He has been surgeon for numerous local organizations, and has made many severe and critical operations.

He married (1) at Jackson, Mich., Nov. 4, 1856, Mrs. Emily Antoinette Davis, born at Sylvan, Mich., Aug. 8, 1835, daughter of Col. George Washington Lombard; (2) in 1875, Ada Budington, daughter of Walter and Elvira (Ford) Budington, and resided for many years in Jackson, Mich. For portrait and further biography see "History of Jackson Co., Mich.," 1881.

Children:

i. Walter Budington, d. aged twenty-eight. No issue.
ii. Helen Eliza, d. Sept. 26, 1894; m. Kimball. Children: (1) *Clara*, b. 1887. (2) *Colon De Witt*, b. 1891.

379. DAVID[8] ABBEY NORTH (*Z. Mosier*[7], *Benjamin*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), fourth son of Zachariah Mosier and Lucy (Abbey) North, was born at Olive, Ulster Co., N. Y., Nov. 15, 1843, and died June 27, 1895. During the Civil War he served in the 20th New York Volunteers, or "Ulster Guards." He married Jan. 1, 1866, Elizabeth Lay.

Children:

i. Elizabeth.
ii. Grace.
iii. Edgar.

380. MAURICE[8] DE CAMP CRAWFORD NORTH (*Z. Mosier*[7], *Benjamin*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Zachariah Mosier and Lucy (Abbey) North, was born at Olive, Ulster Co., N. Y., Mar. 29, 1846, and

married Jan. 28, 1875, Ina Houghtaling. He resides at Rondout, near Kingston, N. Y.

Children:

i. Edgar Mosier, b. Nov. 16, 1875; d. Oct. 18, 1918; m. Feb. 18, 1896, Ina Washburn. Child: *Mildred Houghtaling*, b. Jan. 1, 1897; d. May 4, 1897.
ii. Arthur Peterson, b. Sept. 5, 1878; d. Oct. 28, 1883.
iii. Lucy Abbey, b. Sept. 25, 1880; d. Nov. 4, 1911.
516. iv. George Knox, b. Mar. 25, 1883.
v. Eleanore Marten, b. Dec. 9, 1887.
vi. William Bell, b. May 24, 1892; m. June 28, 1919, Lucy Stamper. During the World War he was a first sergeant in 11th Engineers, U. S. Army.
vii. David Abbey, b. July 2, 1895. During the World War was a first class seaman in the U. S. Navy.
viii. Verna Houghtaling, b. Feb. 12, 1898. During the World War was a first class yeoman in the U. S. N. R.
ix. Sarah Catherine, b. Aug. 5, 1903.

381. WILLIAM[8] CASE NORTH, JR. (*William*[7] *C.*, *Benjamin*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of William C. North, Sr., by his second wife, Mary Dix, was born at Cleveland, Ohio, Mar. 22, 1853, and married Nov. 3, 1879, Hannah Clark Graham, born Nov. 3, 1857, daughter of Josiah Gilbert and Hannah Lindsley (Clark) Graham.

William C. North was connected with the Lamson and Sessions Co., and the National Screw and Tack Co., during which time he invented the "North bolt." Later he organized with Thomas Ferry and his brothers George and Paul, the Ferry Cap and Set Screw Co., of which organization he has been vice-president for a number of years. He is now retired and resides at 2221 Woodmere Drive, Cleveland Heights, Ohio.

Children, b. at Cleveland, Ohio:

i. Anna Mahan, b. Oct. 25, 1880; d. Sept. 20, 1881.
ii. Marienne Dix, b. Dec. 9, 1881; m. at Cleveland, Feb. 25, 1915, Clyde L. Cummer (Ph.B., M.D., Western Reserve), b. at Cadillac, Mich., Feb. 23, 1882, son of Dr. Robert James and Abbie A. (Stone) Cummer. Residence, 2283 St. James Parkway, Cleveland Heights, Ohio. Children: (1) *Robert North*, b. Jan. 28, 1917. (2) *Marienne North*, b. and d. Oct. 17, 1920.
517. iii. Harold Diodate, b. Sept. 28, 1883.
iv. Winifred, b. June 7, 1888; d. at Cleveland, Dec. 26, 1888.

382. PAUL[8] NORTH (*William*[7] *C.*, *Benjamin*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), third son of William C. North, Sr., by his second wife, Mary Dix, was born at Cleveland, Ohio, Oct. 6, 1857, and married (1) Dec. 16, 1884, MARGUERITE BEAUGRAND CASTLE, who died in 1897, daughter of Marshall Sinclair and Margaret (Beaugrand) Castle; (2) May 15, 1901, MARGARET MCGUIRE.

Mr. North is vice-president and general manager of the Chamberlain Cartridge and Target Co., and a director of the Ferry Cap and Set Screw Co. He is a member of the Cleveland Athletic Club and the Clifton Club. At one time he was game commissioner of Ohio, and is an ardent fisherman and hunter. Residence, 17848 Lake Ave., Lakewood, Ohio.

Children, by first wife:

518. i. KENT BEAUGRAND, b. Jan. 8, 1886.

ii. HELEN MARIE, b. at Cleveland, Ohio, Aug. 2, 1888; m. at Cleveland, May 9, 1914, CHRISTIAN CARL NARTEN, b. at Cleveland, Feb. 24, 1884, son of Christian and Cora (Foote) Narten. He graduated from Williams College in 1906, and served overseas in the World War as a captain in 135th Field Artillery, 27th Division. Mrs. Narten graduated at Vassar in 1910, where she was an instructor for one year. Residence, 11334 Bellflower Road, Cleveland, Ohio. Children: (1) *David Christian*, b. June 21, 1915. (2) *Marguerite Castle*, b. Dec. 9, 1917; d. Dec. 19, 1918. (3) *Peter Beaugrand*, b. Oct. 10, 1920.

By second wife:

iii. PAUL, JR., b. at Cleveland, July 27, 1904.

383. CHARLES[8] ASA NORTH (*William*[7] *C.*, *Benjamin*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of William C. North, Sr., and Mary (Dix) North, was born at Cleveland, Ohio, Aug. 29, 1869, and married Jan. 30, 1901, GRACE MARY WARNER, born Jan. 30, 1873, daughter of George and Lillian (Miller) Warner. She died at Cleveland, Oct. 5, 1917.

Mr. North has been associated with the Chamberlain Cartridge and Target Co., for a number of years. Residence, 1886 E. 97th St., Cleveland, Ohio.

Child:

i. ANNA DIX, b. at Cleveland, April 24, 1902.

384. JAMES[8] EDMUNDS NORTH (*Townsend*[7], *Daniel*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Townsend and Mary (Edmunds) North, was born at Manchester, Mich., Dec. 30, 1839, married in 1862, EMILY BLACK, who was born June 2, 1840, and died Feb. 12, 1915. He lived in Vassar, Mich., where he died May 20, 1874.

Child:

519. i. NEWTON EDMUNDS, b. at Vassar, Mich., Nov. 11, 1865.

385. GEORGE[8] CHESTER NORTH (*John*[7] *D.*, *Samuel*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), fourth son of John Depuy and Caroline M. (Pattison) North, was born July 23, 1846, and married (1) at Ovid, Mich., May 13, 1882, HATTIE A. GREGORY, who died Oct. 13, 1894; (2) Dec. 9, 1907, SARAH P. DENO. Mr. North resides (1921) at Ovid, Mich.

Children, b. at Ovid, Mich.:

i. GEORGE O., b. Aug. 8, 1883; m. April 22, 1911, ANNA W. GAY. No children. Residence, Toledo, Ohio.

520. ii. GUY L., b. Feb. 14, 1886.

386. WILLIAM[8] H. NORTH (*William*[7], *Samuel*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), only son of William and Cynthia (Bennett) North, was born May 26, 1844, and died Sept. 29, 1872. He married July 2, 1863, AMARANTHA HARPER.

Children:

i. NETTIE, b. May 16, 1866; m. WETHERELL. No children.

ii. MARY, b. Aug. 15, 1868; m. SMITH. No children.

521. iii. WALTER H., b. Nov. 1, 1871.

387. WILLIAM[8] STANLEY NORTH (*Augustus*[7] *W.*, *James*[6], *James*[5], *James*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Augustus William and Martha (Stanley) North, was born April 12, 1846, and died at Chicago, Ill., Dec. 26, 1908. He married Aug. 1, 1872, ELIZABETH HOLMES of Brooklyn, N. Y., born Sept. 29, 1849. Mr. North's early life was spent in New Britain and Brooklyn. In 1873 he removed to Chicago, where he founded in 1881 the Union Bag Machine Co., now the Union Special Machine Co., to manufacture bag sewing machines, which have since been widely adopted to seam knit underwear, shoes, clothing, gloves, canvas goods, etc. Mr. North was president and treasurer of the company from its inception to the time of his death.

Children:

i. Augustus William, b. at Chicago, Ill., June 4, 1873; d. at Petosky, Mich., Aug. 15, 1884.

522. ii. Francis Stanley, b. at Chicago, June 8, 1875.

iii. Henry Archibald, b. at Chicago, April 21, 1877; m. at Cleveland, Ohio, July 16, 1913, Ellen Matthews Smith. No children. Vice-president and secretary (1919) Union Special Machine Co., Chicago.

iv. Helen Brigham, b. at Chicago, Jan. 7, 1881.

v. Elizabeth, b. at Chicago, July 22, 1885; d. at Chicago, Nov. 26, 1889.

vi. Dorothy, b. at Chicago, Nov. 13, 1886.

388. FREDERICK[8] AUGUSTUS NORTH (*Augustus*[7] *W.*, *James*[6], *James*[5], *James*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Augustus William and Martha (Stanley) North, was born at Cleveland, Ohio, Mar. 21, 1850, and died in New York City May 10, 1908. He married Nov. 15, 1874, Catherina Weil of Berlin, Germany. She died at Lakewood, N. J., Jan. 11, 1909. Mr. North lived in Brooklyn, N. Y., Reading, Pa., and Springfield, Mass.

Children:

i. Käthchen Weil, b. at New Britain, Oct. 25, 1875; m. (1) Dec. 4, 1897, Ralph Reed Lounsbury of Chicago, Ill. Divorced and m. (2) Frederick P. Wilcox of Meriden. She divorced him in 1901–2, and was drowned in the Hudson River at Hoboken, N. J., Oct. 22, 1915.

ii. Felix Stanley, b. at New Britain, June 30, 1879.

389. JAMES[8] STANLEY NORTH (*Augustus*[7] *W.*, *James*[6], *James*[5], *James*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Augustus William and his second wife Helen (Stanley) North, was born at New Britain, May 13, 1874. He married Nov. 19, 1901, Ruth Chamberlain, daughter of Valentine B. Chamberlain. Mr. North graduated at Sheffield Scientific School in 1897. Was in business in New Britain with the Stanley Works, the New Britain Hardware Mfg. Co., the Corbin Screw Corp. and the C. J. White Mfg. Co., of which concern he is (1919) president and treasurer.

Children, b. at New Britain:

i. Helen Stanley, b. Aug. 16, 1902.

ii. Frederick Chamberlain, b. June 20, 1904; d. Oct. 21, 1918.

iii. Ruth Elizabeth, b. Mar. 17, 1906.
iv. James Stanley, Jr., b. July 31, 1909; d. July 26, 1910.
v. William Valentine, b. Feb. 20, 1916.
vi. Daniel Frederick, b. Dec. 12, 1918.

390. DR. CHARLES[8] FREDERICK NORTH (*Frederick[7] H., Seth[6], James[5], James[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), only son of Frederick Henry and Mary (North) North, was born at New Britain, April 24, 1854. He married at Leipsic, Germany, April 3, 1884, Elizabeth Clara Constance King, who was born at Pirna, in the kingdom of Saxony, May 1, 1864. Mr. North pursued his studies largely in Germany where he remained more than five years, graduating in 1884 from the School of Medicine at the University of Leipsic. Since then he has resided in Chicago, Ill., and Beaver Dam, Wis., where he is now (1919) practising.

Children:

i. Grace Elizabeth, b. at Englewood, Ill., Oct. 23, 1886.
ii. Elsie Constance, b. at Englewood, Ill., May 11, 1891.
iii. Walter Seth, b. at Beaver Dam, Wis., July 12, 1903.

391. WILLIAM[8] BURNHAM NORTH (*Oliver[7] B., Alvin[6], James[5], James[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), oldest son of Oliver Burnham and Martha (Post) North, was born at New Britain June 4, 1844, and died April 7, 1904. He married June 4, 1867, Elizabeth Andrus of Hartford, who died April 7, 1904. Mr. North was a member of the firm of O. B. North and Co., New Haven, manufacturers of saddlery hardware.

Children:

i. Grace Elizabeth, b. at New Haven, Dec. 23, 1869; m. at New Haven, June 5, 1895, Louis C. Smith. Residence, 17 Livingston St., New Haven. Children: (1) *Georgia M.*, b. Dec. 6, 1896. (2) *Eleanor N.*, b. Dec. 4, 1908.
ii. Clara Burnham, b. June 25, 1874; m. Arthur S. Allen. Residence, North Tarrytown, N. Y. Children: (1) *Elizabeth*, b. May 30, 1903. (2) *Arthur S., Jr.*, b. May 9, 1907.
iii. Eleanor Brace, b. at New Haven, Oct. 25, 1877.
iv. Florence Christine, b. at New Haven, Aug. 21, 1880.

392. GEORGE[8] POST NORTH (*Oliver[7] B., Alvin[6], James[5], James[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), second son of Oliver Burnham and Martha (Post) North, was born at New Britain in 1849, and died at New Haven, June 9, 1915. He married Sept. 4, 1879,

MARGARET S. FIELD. Mr. North was president of the O. B. North and Co., manufacturers of saddlery hardware, New Haven.

Children:

i. MARGARET FIELD, b. at New Haven, June 28, 1883; m. Nov. 10, 1910, JOHN Q. TILSON. Children: (1) *John Q., Jr.*, b. Aug. 27, 1911. (2) *Margaret Field*, b. Nov. 26, 1912. (3) *Katherine Sands*, b. Mar. 22, 1915.

ii. OLIVER BURNHAM, 2ND, b. at New Haven, July 24, 1885; unm. Resides with his mother at 67 Franklin St., New Haven. With O. B. North & Co.

393. JOHN[8] HOLLISTER NORTH (*Oliver*[7] *B.*, *Alvin*[6], *James*[5], *James*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Oliver Burnham and Martha (Post) North, was born at New Britain, Feb. 18, 1859, and married at New Haven, Jan. 14, 1902, MARGARET H. BULFORD, daughter of John H. Bulford.

Mr. North is vice-president of O. B. North and Co., manufacturers of saddlery hardware, founded by his father, and resides at 53 Livingston St., New Haven. He is the largest contributor to this book, of genealogical records, which he personally collected by correspondence and research.

Children, b. at New Haven:

i. CORNELIA BULFORD, b. Oct. 20, 1902. Student at Wellesley College.

ii. JOHN HOLLISTER, JR., b. April 29, 1904. Student at Taft School.

iii. VIRGINIA, b. April 16, 1908.

394. CHARLES[8] H. NORTH (*Russell*[7] *C.*, *Abijah*[6], *Abijah*[5], *John*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Russell Churchill and Maria (Scott) North, was born at Chazy, N. Y., Dec. 28, 1848, and died there Mar. 4, 1880. He married at Chazy, Dec. 23, 1872, FRANCES ALDRIDGE, born at Chazy, Nov. 6, 1853. After Mr. North's death she married Lincoln J. Aldridge.

Child, b. at Chazy:

523. i. WILLIAM R., b. May 26, 1877.

395. JOHN[8] HEATH NORTH (*Russell*[7] *C.*, *Abijah*[6], *Abijah*[5], *John*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), third son of Russell Churchill and his second wife Kate (Heath) North, was born at Chazy,

N. Y., April 27, 1859. He married Feb. 28, 1884, CAROLINE CLARK of Chazy. They reside (1919) 62 Couch St., Plattsburg, N. Y. Mr. North is a game warden.

Children:

i. M. CATHERINE, b. May 22, 1893; m. BERNARD MACCORD of Peekskill, N. Y. Child: *Caroline.*

ii. HARRY CLARK, b. Aug. 11, 1896. Graduate of Brown University.

396. CLAYTON[8] NELSON NORTH (*Marvin*[7], *Nathaniel*[6], *Abijah*[5], *John*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Marvin and Hannah (Converse) North, was born at Shoreham, Vt., June 23, 1840, and died there Dec. 1, 1919. He married June 23, 1865, ANN ELIZABETH BASCOM, daughter of Samuel H. and Elizabeth (Clark) Bascom, of Orwell, Vt.

In 1861 Mr. North went to Washington where he was a paymaster for four years. Returning to Shoreham he conducted a successful mercantile business for thirty years. He held nearly all the town offices, being treasurer for five years and selectman for twelve consecutive years. He was a member of the Congregational Church, Vermont Historical Society, Sons of the American Revolution, and director of the First National Bank of Orwell for nineteen years.

Children, b. at Shoreham:

524. i. JULIUS BASCOM, b. June 24, 1869.

ii. CLAYTON CONVERSE, b. April 22, 1879; d. April 27, 1880.

iii. ELIZABETH CLARK, b. Feb. 24, 1881; m. Sept. 10, 1913, DR. ISAAC PAUL SHARON. Resides with her mother.

397. EDWIN[8] ALBERT NORTH (*Nicanor*[7] *N., Nathaniel*[6], *Abijah*[5], *John*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Nicanor Needham and Mayette (Wilcox) North, was born at Ticonderoga, N. Y., June 23, 1837. He removed to Wisconsin where he married Dec. 17, 1859, PHOEBE ANN PORTER, who was born in Chittenden Co., Vt., May 23, 1840.

A few years after their marriage they removed to Independence, Ia., where they lived for many years and then removed to Early, Sac Co. Mr. North died at Mason City, Ia., Dec. 28, 1918.

Children:

i. CARRIE FRANCES, b. at Hebron, Wis., Nov. 11, 1861; m. at Independence, Ia., Jan. 15, ——, CHARLES E. NYE.

Children: (1) *Laura Pearl.* (2) *Leroy Albert.* (3) *Verne.* (4) *Harvey.* (5) *Hazel.* (6) *Beryl.* (7) *Everette.* (8) *Claire.*

ii. FANNIE, b. at Hebron, Wis., Nov. 11, 1861 (twin); d. Feb., 1862.

iii. EDWIN, b. at Hebron, Wis., Mar. 9, 1863; d. 1864.

iv. LAURA PHOEBE, b. at Independence, Ia., Jan. 5, 1867; m. at Mason City, Ia., April 25, 1900, JACOB FURNACE.

v. MILDRED PERSIS, b. at Independence, Ia., May 17, 1869; m. at Superior, Ia., June 29, 1904, REV. BURRITT LEEVANE WEAVER. Residence, Walker, Ia. Children: (1) *Helen Leevane*, b. April 3, 1905, (2) *Helen Persis* b. Dec. 22, 1906. (3) *Norma Gail*, b. Mar. 31, 1912. (4) *Laura Opal*, b. Mar. 31, 1912; d. Aug. 27, 1915.

vi. EDWIN ALBERT, b. at Independence, Ia., July 18, 1872.

vii. ALICE MAE, b. at Independence, Ia., Nov. 29, 1875; d. at Early, Ia., July 15, 1914; m. at Storm Lake, Ia., July, 1908. GUY H. ANGIER. Child: *Gordon Guy*, b. July 15, 1914.

viii. LEMYRA ISABELLE, b. at Independence, Ia., July 28, 1878; m. Jan. 11, 1903, EDGAR DUNNING GOULD. Children: (1) *Kenneth*, b. Oct. 29, 1906. (2) *Rolland Edwin*, b. Aug. 3, 1910. (3) *Gerald L.*, b. Jan. 20, 1918. (4) *Burness Seely* b. Jan. 11, 1920.

398. PHILETUS[8] FILLMORE NORTH (*John*[7], *Lemuel*[6], *Abijah*[5], *John*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of John and Zerviah (Fillmore) North, was born at Chazy, Clinton Co., N. Y., Feb. 28, 1828, and died there June 3, 1907. He married Oct. 7, 1857, MELZINA S. EVANS. He and his brothers Fayette and Chauncey owned all the water power rights in Chazy, which remained in the family until 1908 when the North place was sold to W. H. Miner of Chicago. Mr. North was educated at Poultney Academy, and University of Vermont, Class of 1849. He was a member of the Sigma Phi fraternity.

Child:

i. HELEN A., b. Jan. 31, 1877; m. ARTHUR C. DILL. No children.

399. FAYETTE[8] CARVER NORTH (*John*[7], *Lemuel*[6], *Abijah*[5], *John*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of John and Zerviah (Fillmore) North, was born at Chazy, Clinton Co., N. Y., Feb. 10, 1833, and died there April 1, 1915. He married (1) Oct. 22, 1858, MARY JANE DOUGLASS, born May 10, 1833, daughter of William S. Douglass; (2) Feb. 19, 1885, HARRIETTE FRANCES, daughter of Rev. Francis A. Douglass who was a

brother of Mary (Douglass) North. She resides (1919) in the old house at Chazy, built by John North, father of Fayette, and which contains many old relics, including an iron kettle and crane picked up by Col. Septa Fillmore in the War of 1812, between Plattsburg and Chazy, after the retreat of the British, and the old buckskin saddle upon which Polly Jones North used to ride to Shoreham. Mr. Fayette C. North was educated at Poultney Academy.

Children, b. at Chazy, by first wife:

525. i. JOHN WILLIAM, b. Sept. 8, 1859.

By second wife:

526. ii. RICHARD DOUGLASS, b. Nov. 23, 1885.
527. iii. ARTHUR FILLMORE, b. Dec. 10, 1886.
528. iv. LEMUEL FAYETTE, b. May 1, 1888.
529. v. STANLEY A., b. Dec. 12, 1890.
vi. MARY ANNA, b. Aug. 7, 1893.
vii. HENRY SAXE, b. June 12, 1897.

400. LUCIAN[8] F. NORTH (*Joseph*[7] *B.*, *Joseph*[6], *Isaiah*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), only son of Joseph B. and Rebekah (Humphrey) North, was born at the old homestead in Avon, Mar. 1, 1852. He married in 1883, LILLIE ESTHER, daughter of Charles Stowe of Avon. She died July 11, 1906. He is (1919) a farmer at Nod's Corner, Avon.

Child:

i. FLORENCE STOWE.

401. HARRY[8] H. NORTH (*Joseph*[7] *H.*, *Joseph*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Joseph*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Dr. Joseph Howard and Mary (Hurd) North, was born at Goshen, Oct. 20, 1879. He married RUBY WILSON and resides (1919) at Goshen where he is a carpenter. He has represented Goshen in the legislature.

Child:

i. JOSEPH ARTHUR, b. at Goshen, April 18, 1910. Served in France during the World War.

402. WILLIAM[8] FRANKLIN NORTH, JR. (*William*[7] *F.*, *Harvey*[6], *Elisha*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Joseph*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of William Franklin and Mary (Stake) North, was born at Austin, Tex., Mar. 12, 1871. He married at Houston, Tex., June 14, 1897, AUGUSTA GEHRING, who was born at Houston,

Tex., June 26, 1876. He is engaged (1919) in the cottonseed oil business at Houston.

Children, b. at Houston:

i. MARJORIE AUGUSTA, b. Feb. 17, 1906.
ii. ELLEN, b. Mar. 23, 1908.
iii. WILLIAM FRANKLIN, 3RD, b. April 3, 1913.

403. LOUIS[8] HARVEY NORTH (*William*[7] *F.*, *Harvey*[6], *Elisha*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Joseph*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of William Franklin and Mary (Stake) North, was born at Austin, Tex., May 25, 1881. He married at Austin, June 1, 1904, JULIA ELIZABETH STEINLE, who was born April 23, 1881, at La Grange, Tex. He removed to San Antonio, Tex., where he is engaged (1919) in the wholesale produce business.

Children:

i. MILDRED, b. at Austin, Tex., Aug. 27, 1907; d. July 28, 1908.
ii. HARVEY STEINLE, b. at Austin, Tex., Aug. 6, 1909.
iii. LOUIS FRANKLIN, b. at San Antonio, Tex., July 15, 1916.

404. HARVEY[8] GEORGE NORTH (*James*[7] *D.*, *Harvey*[6], *Elisha*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Joseph*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of James Dayton and Lillie (Juch) North, was born at San Diego, Calif., Aug. 18, 1889. He married there June 11, 1913, AGNES JANE RIEDY, born at San Diego, Calif., Jan. 22, 1887. Engaged (1919) in the wholesale grocery business at San Diego. Residence, 1136 Bush St.

Child:

i. JAMES D., b. at San Diego, April 4, 1918.

405. FRANK[8] A. NORTH (*James*[7] *B.*, *Edwin*[6] *A.*, *Israel*[5], *Ezekial*[4], *Joseph*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of James Byram and Jane (Ellis) North, was born at Victor, Ontario Co., N. Y., Dec. 31, 1858, where he now resides. He married at Rochester, N. Y., Mar. 12, 1901, ANNIE M., daughter of Henry Clay and Hannah L. (Curtiss) Collins, born at Rochester, Feb. 3, 1867.

Children:

i. BYRON EUGENE, b. at Victor, May 6, 1902.
ii. MARIE LAURA, b. at Victor, Sept. 2, 1904.

406. HARRY[8] E. NORTH (*James*[7] *B.*, *Edwin*[6] *A.*, *Israel*[5], *Ezekial*[4], *Joseph*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of James Byram

and Jane (Ellis) North, was born at Victor, Ontario Co., N. Y., May 8, 1852, and died there Oct. 21, 1918. He married at Victor, June 26, 1906, MERCY, daughter of Henry C. and Anna M. Parmelee. She was born at Victor, July 21, 1878, where she now resides. Mr. North was a farmer.

Children, b. at Victor:

i. J. ELIZABETH, b. May 30, 1908.
ii. HARRY E., b. June 7, 1910.
iii. JOHN P., b. May 19, 1913.

407. CHARLES[8] STANLEY NORTH (*Lyman[7] C., Edwin[6] A., Israel[5], Ezekial[4], Joseph[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), only son of Lyman C. and Susan (Crandall) North, was born July 5, 1860, and married May 10, 1880, CLARA M. SPANGLE, born 1861. Mr. North is a salesman and resides (1920) on Highland Ave., Eastwood, Syracuse, N. Y.

Children:

i. JENNIE EDITH, b. 1882; m. T. B. POST. No children.
ii. EDWIN LYMAN, b. 1886; unm.
iii. SUSAN, b. 1891; m. A. ELLIS. Child: *Warner.*

408. JUNIUS[8] LEE NORTH (*Junius[7] D., Frederick[6], Junius[5], Noah[4], Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), second son of Junius Davis and Fanny (Berry) North, was born at Torrington, April 19, 1884. He married (1) Jan. 25, 1911, JOSEPHINE M. ALBRECHT, daughter of Francis and Mary E. Albrecht of Boston, Mass. She was born Jan. 2, 1890, and died Jan. 3, 1918. He married (2) at Torrington, May 10, 1919, MARTHA (NOTT) SCHALLER, daughter of Ivins D. and Gertrude (Crossley) Nott. She was born at Berlin, July 4, 1895. Mr. North went around the world as an electrician on the U. S. S. *Vermont*, in the cruise of the American battleship fleet, 1907 to 1909. He resides (1919) at Torrington.

Children, by first wife, b. at Torrington:

i. EDNA MAY, b. April 15, 1912.
ii. FANNIE LEAH, b. April 8, 1916.

409. LEWIS[8] LEE NORTH (*Ariel[7] M., William[6], Remembrance[5], Noah[4], Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), oldest son of Ariel M. and Abbie (Walker) North, was born at Braceville, Trumbull Co., Ohio, Mar. 7, 1852. He married (1) Dec. 14,

1873, MARY COURTRIGHT; (2) Dec. 25, 1887, EMILY SHANNON. He removed from Braceville, to Pine, Tex., where he was living in 1893. About that time, being in poor health, he and his wife sailed from Port Arthur, Tex., and have not since been heard from.

Children:

530. i. FAY E., b. April 24, 1875.
ii. ZAY, b. Sept. 20, 1877; m. Aug. 27, 1895, E. E. CONLEY, of the Michigan State School for the Blind, Lansing, Mich.
531. iii. CLAY ARNOLD, b. July 19, 1881.
532. iv. GUY, b. May 10, 1883.

410. CYRUS[8] H. NORTH (*Ariel*[7] *M.*, *William*[6], *Remembrance*[5], *Noah*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Ariel M. and Abbie (Walker) North, was born at Braceville, Trumbull Co., Ohio, Sept. 13, 1859. He married Dec. 25, 1881, CLARA B. HUMPHREY, who was born at Braceville, Jan. 2, 1859. Residence, 441 Hubbard Ave., Detroit, Mich.

Children, b. at Braceville, Ohio:

533. i. RAYMOND H., b. Aug. 27, 1883.
ii. FREDERICK E., b. May 7, 1886; m. Oct. 3, 1920, HAZEL MCCLEAN. He is a sales manager and resides at Alfred Ave., Detroit, Mich.
534. iii. ALFRED R., b. Nov. 7, 1889.

411. BURTON[8] NORTH (*Henry*[7], *Martin*[6], *Rufus*[5], *Martin*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Henry and Mary (Betts) North, was born June 25, 1856, and married Sept. 5, 1880, ARTHALINDA C. VARLEY. They reside (1919) at Longmont, Colo.

Children:

535. i. ALBERT VARLEY, b. Nov. 26, 1881.
ii. MADGE, b. April 12, 1886.
iii. OPAL, b. June 9, 1889; m. April 16, 1911, M. L. BONNER. Children: (1) *Robert LeRoy*, b. June 13, 1913. (2) *Madge M.*, b. July 23, 1915. (3) *Esther M.*, b. July 20, 1917.

412. ROBERT[8] NORTH (*Safford*[7] *E.*, *James*[6] *A.*, *Noah*[5], *Martin*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Judge Safford E. and Cora (Griswold) North, was born at Batavia, N. Y., Nov. 19, 1882. He married Dec. 31, 1907, GLADYS MILLER.

Mr. North obtained the degree of Bachelor of Architecture

at Cornell University in 1905 and is now a member of the firm of North Shelgren and Swift, architects, Buffalo, N. Y.; a professor of Architecture, and a member of the American Institute of Architects. Residence, East Aurora, N. Y.

Children:

i. Robert, Jr., b. Mar. 1, 1910.
ii. Mary Anna, b. Aug. 16, 1911.
iii. William Miller, b. Oct. 21, 1912.
iv. Audrey, b. Aug. 21, 1914.

413. MONROE[8] S. NORTH (*Safford*[7] *E.*, *James*[6] *A.*, *Noah*[5], *Martin*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Judge Safford E. and Cora (Griswold) North, was born at Batavia, N. Y., April 23, 1886. He married at Delmar, Albany Co., N. Y., May 12, 1915, Marie L. Manier. Mr. North is an artist and resides (1919) at 451 George St., New Haven.

Child:

i. Safford Monroe, b. at Albany, N. Y., April 25, 1916.

NINTH GENERATION

414. GEORGE[9] LOOMIS NORTH (*George*[8] *L.*, *John*[7] *W.*, *John*[6], *John*[5], *Jonathon*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of George Loomis and Annie (Cave) North, was born at San Francisco, Calif., April 23, 1882. He married at Palo Alto, Calif., in 1915, FANNIE FIRMIN. Mr. North is (1919) manager of the *San Francisco Call.*

Children, b. at San Francisco:

i. GEORGE LOOMIS, JR., b. Sept. 15, 1916.
ii. RICHARD CAVE, b. Aug. 4, 1918.

415. CHESTER[9] LOOMIS NORTH (*George*[8] *L.*, *John*[7] *W.*, *John*[6], *John*[5], *Jonathon*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), second son of George Loomis and Annie (Cave) North, was born at San Francisco, Calif., June 26, 1889. He married at Pasadena, Calif., April 14, 1914, LAURA ELIOT.

Mr. North is a stock broker and resides (1919) at 1224 Marengo Ave., South Pasadena. During the European War he was a special investigator for the U. S. Department of Justice, and was attending the officers' training camp for the Navy when the armistice was signed.

Children, b. at Pasadena:

i. LAURA ANN, b. Feb. 1, 1916.
ii. CHESTER LOOMIS, JR., b. June 24, 1917.

416. JOHN[9] CHARLES NORTH (*John*[8] *G.*, *John*[7] *W.*, *John*[6], *John*[5], *Jonathon*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of John Greenleaf and Augusta C. (Nourse) North, was born at Riverside, Calif., April 11, 1880, and died Mar. 19, 1917. He married BRENT WATKINS. Mr. North graduated at the University of Southern California and Harvard Law School, and was attorney for the Automobile Club of Southern California at San Diego.

Children:

i. KATHARINE, b. 1912.
ii. ROBERT, b. 1915.

417. MAURICE[9] EDWARD NORTH (*John*[8] *G.*, *John*[7] *W.*, *John*[6], *John*[5], *Jonathon*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), second son of John Greenleaf and Augusta C. (Nourse) North, was born at Riverside, Calif., Dec. 4, 1882, and married at San Francisco, July 20, 1909, EDITH DOUGLAS EVANS, born at Point Reyes, Calif., Oct. 24, 1878. She was the daughter of Rev. William David and Anne (Wilbur) Evans.

At the age of fifteen Mr. North left school and ran away to sea, returning when he was twenty-two. He resides at Trona, San Bernardino Co., Calif.

Child:

i. JOHN EVANS, b. at Los Angeles, Calif., Mar. 19, 1916.

418. ALFRED[9] CHANDLER NORTH (*John*[8] *G.*, *John*[7] *W.*, *John*[6], *John*[5], *Jonathon*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), third son of John Greenleaf and Augusta C. (Nourse) North, was born at Riverside, Calif., Aug. 21, 1884, and married at Choluta, Honduras, Central America, April 25, 1912, ELSIE GLADYS PADGETT, daughter of Charles E. Padgett of Winchester, England. Mr. North graduated at the University of California in 1910 and for six years was a mining engineer in Mexico and Central America. Since 1916 he has been in general mining engineering practice in the United States. Residence (1919), Tonopah, Nev.

Children:

i. CHANDLER PADGETT, b. at Berkeley, Calif., Nov. 27, 1913.
ii. VIRGINIA IMOGEN, b. at Eden Mine, Nicaragua, C.A., Dec. 29, 1916.

419. RICHARD[9] LOOMIS NORTH (*John*[8] *G.*, *John*[7] *W.*, *John*[6], *John*[5], *Jonathon*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), fourth and youngest son of John Greenleaf and Augusta C. (Nourse) North, was born at Riverside, Calif., Jan. 30, 1886, and married ELIZABETH QUA of Toronto, Canada. Mr. North was graduated from the University of California and the University of Michigan, and is an attorney in Riverside, where he occupies his father's offices, 7 and 8 Evans Block.

Child:

i. HARPER.

420. HON. WILLIAM[9] J. NORTH (*W. Jeremiah*[8], *Thomas*[7] *A.*, *Darius*[6], *Asa*[5], *Jonathon*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of William Jeremiah and Julia E. Maher, was born at Mil-

waukee, Wis., Oct. 15, 1880, and married at White Bear, Minn., April 16, 1904, CLARA E. MILNER, born at White Bear, July 21, 1886. Mr. North is a member of the Minnesota legislature, and resides (1919) at 1510 Laurel Ave., St. Paul, Minn.

Children:

i. THOMAS H., b. at St. Paul, Minn., Feb. 1, 1906.
ii. JANET M., b. at Duluth, Minn., Mar. 5, 1907.
iii. NORMA L., b. at Duluth, Minn., July 1, 1909.

421. HOWARD[9] MILES NORTH (*George*[8] *J.*, *Albert*[7], *Darius*[6], *Asa*[5], *Jonathon*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), only son of George Jay and Ada (Miles) North, was born Mar. 1, 1867. He married MARION MARIE HIMROD, born Mar. 29, 1875, died Sept. 7, 1915. Mr. North is a graduate of Iowa State University and a civil engineer. He has been assistant to the president of the Denver and Rio Grande R.R., with headquarters at the Hotel Utah, Salt Lake City, Utah, and during the World War was called to Washington as assistant to the Chief of Ordnance, and as advisory engineer in the Construction Division of the Army, and later in the U. S. Railroad Administration.

Children:

i. GEORGE JAY, b. Dec. 26, 1906.
ii. MARION HIMROD, b. Oct. 4, 1908.

422. LOUIS[9] ASHLEY NORTH (*Wayne*[8] *L.*, *Morgan*[7], *Darius*[6], *Asa*[5], *Jonathon*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Wayne L. and Minnie (Ashley) North, was born at Amboy, Ill., Aug. 5, 1872. He married at Hammond, Ind., June 16, 1897, EMMA FULL, and resides in Chicago, Ill.

Children:

i. ALICE IRENE, b. Aug. 20, 1898.
ii. HELEN PAULINE, b. Aug. 10, 1900.
iii. PERCY WAYNE, b. July 25, 1903.
iv. CHARLES ASHLEY, b. July 19, 1906.

423. WILLIAM[9] HAMILTON NORTH (*Miles*[8] *R.*, *Sherman*[7] *H.*, *Darius*[6], *Asa*[5], *Jonathon*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Miles R, and Sarah (Hibbs) North, was born at Philadelphia, Pa., Jan. 29, 1878, and died there April 28, 1918. He married Jan. 10, 1896, AMELIA ALBERTS. Mr. North was a stone cutter and lived in Philadelphia.

Children, b. at Philadelphia:

i. Anna Louisa, b. Dec. 20, 1896; d. Sept. 17, 1918.
ii. William Hamilton, Jr., b. Jan. 10, 1899.
iii. Henrietta, b. June 3, 1904.
iv. Florence, b. and d. May 24, 1917.

424. EDWARD[9] WATSON NORTH (*Miles*[8] *R.*, *Sherman*[7] *H.*, *Darius*[6], *Asa*[5], *Jonathon*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), third son of Miles R. and Sarah (Hibbs) North, was born at Philadelphia, Pa., July 25, 1883. He married April 2, 1909, Clara Fisher. Mr. North is an auto machinist and resides (1919) with his mother at 2234 Moore St., Philadelphia.

Children, b. at Philadelphia:

i. Dorothy, b. Dec. 30, 1909.
ii. Edward Watson, Jr., b. July 21, 1911.

425. LORENZO[9] NORTH (*Hartwell*[8], *Miles*[7], *Samuel*[6], *Asa*[5], *Jonathon*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Hartwell and Elizabeth (Delong) North, was born at Braceville, Trumbull Co., Ohio, Mar. 20, 1858, and married May 28, 1885, Patience Jewell. He has been engaged in farming and now resides at Newton Falls, Ohio.

Children:

536. i. Frank Webster, b. Aug. 14, 1887.
ii. Leeta Mae, b. Nov. 27, 1902; d. Sept. 14, 1912.

426. ALPHONSO[9] M. NORTH (*William*[8] *S.*, *Asa*[7], *Samuel*[6], *Asa*[5], *Jonathon*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), only son of William S. and Helen (Harmon) North, was born at Braceville, Trumbull Co., Ohio, in December, 1860, and married at Warren, Ohio, Lillian M. Tyler, born in 1861. They reside at 1609 Ohio Ave., Youngstown, Ohio.

Children:

i. Anna L., b. at Sharon, Pa., Dec. 15, 1884; m. Charles J. Hasz.
ii. Roland W., b. at Sharpesville, Pa., Nov. 13, 1886.

427. ALONZO[9] W. NORTH (*Levi*[8] *R.*, *Asa*[7], *Samuel*[6], *Asa*[5], *Jonathon*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), only child of Levi R. and Christine (Clark) North, married Marion Bartholomew, born Dec. 22, 1861.

Children:

i. Frank Asa, b. Oct. 18, 1886.
ii. Ruth, b. April 17, 1889; d. Jan. 28, 1911.
iii. Glade Levi, b. Feb. 6, 1892; m. Sept. 12, 1917, Mary Redie.
iv. Cecil E., b. Feb. 8, 1897; m. Aug. 14, 1920, Florence Card.

428. ALFRED[9] MYRON NORTH (*Thomas*[8] *II.*, *Alfred*[7], *Nathan*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Thomas Hasting and Sarah (Humphrey) North, was born June 9, 1872, and married at Terre Haute, Ind., in 1908, Manta Montrose Love. He is a teacher of history and political science at Riverside, Calif.

Children:

i. Thomas Love, b. April 2, 1910.
ii. Mary Louisa, b. Sept. 15, 1915.
iii. Grace Cornelia, b. Oct. 16, 1918.

429. EDWIN[9] BRYAN NORTH (*Thomas*[8] *II.*, *Alfred*[7], *Nathan*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Thomas Hastings and Sarah (Humphrey) North, was born in 1882, and married in 1905 Anna Cole.

Child:

i. Francis Myron, b. at Timber, Ore., 1911.

430. HARRY[9] WALES NORTH (*Edward*[8], *Marcus*[7], *Asahel*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Edward and Emma (Porter) North, was born near White Hall, Greene Co., Ill., July 29, 1877, and married Nov. 23, 1916, Jessie Viehe, daughter of Dr. Henry and Julia (Schlamp) Viehe, born Jan. 24, 1891. Mr. North resides at 1193 East Dorothy Place, Memphis, Tenn., and is treasurer of the Layne and Bowler Co. of that city.

Child:

i. Virginia Catherine, b. Mar. 26, 1919.

431. WALTER[9] FRANCIS NORTH (*Marcus*[8], *Marcus*[7], *Asahel*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Marcus and Martha (Baldwin) North, was born near White Hall, Ill., April 21, 1877. He married at White Hall, Sept. 20, 1900, Nellie M. Rickart, daughter of Jacob Henry and Sophronia (Giller) Rickart, born at Abilene, Kans., Feb. 19, 1881. They reside (1919) near White Hall, where their four oldest children were born.

Children:

i. HAROLD MARCUS, b. Oct. 1, 1902.
ii. RUSSEL WALES, b. Nov. 29, 1905.
iii. FRANCES LOUISE, b. Jan. 27, 1908.
iv. ARTHUR RICKART, b. Sept. 27, 1909.
v. LUCY LEE, b. at Ganado, Tex., July 11, 1913.

432. FREDERICK[9] KENDALL NORTH (*Charles*[8] *H.*, *Charles*[7], *Aaron*[6], *John*[5], *Samuel*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), fourth son of Charles Hamilton and Jane (Lincoln) North, was born at Somerville, Mass., Aug. 26, 1874. He married at Syracuse, N. Y., June 7, 1902, BERTHA M. MURDOCH, who was born at Washington, D. C. Mr. North is a mechanical engineer with the Illinois Malleable Iron Co., and resides at 1461 Foster Ave., Chicago, Ill.

Children:

i. MURIEL WELLES, b. at South Boston, Mass., July 2, 1904.
ii. KENDALL MURDOCH, b. at South Boston, Mass., July 24, 1906.

433. CLAUDE[9] NORTH (*Lorenzo*[8], *Lyman*[7], *Noah*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Lorenzo and Madeline (Pelkey) North, was born at Carthage, N. Y., Jan. 31, 1884, and married there Sept. 14, 1907, ABI CORAL, daughter of William and Hattie Hurlbut, born Nov. 10, 1881. Mr. North is a carpenter and millwright, and resides at 14 Jefferson St., Carthage, N. Y.

Children, b. at Carthage:

i. CARLTON LORENZO, b. Jan. 10, 1910.
ii. HATTIE MADELINE, b. Mar. 23, 1911.

434. CLARENCE[9] NORTH (*Lorenzo*[8], *Lyman*[7], *Noah*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Lorenzo and Madeline (Pelkey) North, was born near Lowville, Lewis Co., N. Y., Sept. 21, 1886, and married at North Wilna, Jefferson Co., N. Y., Mar. 28, 1906, DOLLEY WILEY. Mr. North is a letter carrier and resides at 443 South Clinton St., Carthage, N. Y.

Child:

i. CLARA MADELINE, b. Sept. 9, 1910.

435. MYRON[9] NORTH (*Albert*[8], *Ira*[7], *Noah*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Albert and

Julius (Harris) North, was born at Diana, Lewis Co., N. Y., Feb. 7, 1869, and married BERTHA SIVER. He lived at Harrisville, Lewis Co., where he died June 9, 1913. Mrs. North resides with her children at Harrisville.

Children, b. at Harrisville, N. Y.:

i. FLORENCE, b. Dec. 26, 1892; m. April 11, 1911, EDWIN CLARK. Children: (1) *Lillia*, b. Jan. 21, 1912. (2) *Arthur*, b. Mar. 20, 1913. (3) *Albert*, b. Dec. 27, 1914. (4) *Lura*, b. Jan. 3, 1917. (5) *Melburn*, b. Jan. 16, 1918.
ii. ALBERT, b. Mar. 2, 1894.
iii. BESSIE, b. Mar. 15, 1895; m. HAROLD KEITH of Watertown, N. Y. Children: (1) *Evelyn*, b. May 23, 1914. (2) *Carlton*, b. Aug. 28, 1915. (3) *Barbara*, b. Sept. 30, 1917. (4) *Janette*, b. Mar. 17, 1919. (5) *Virginia*, b. Dec. 26, 1920.
iv. LESTER, b. July 16, 1896; d. Aug. 30, 1896.
v. MEARLE, b. Mar. 12, 1900.
vi. LENA, b. Nov. 14, 1906.

436. GEORGE[9] A. NORTH (*Noah*[8], *Ira*[7], *Noah*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Noah and Harriet (McCallister) North, was born in Lewis Co., N. Y., Aug. 25, 1866, and married in 1898–9, PAULINE GILBERTSON. They reside at Erwin, S. Dak., where Mr. North operates a restaurant.

Children:

i. LURAL, b. 1899–1900.
ii. PAUL NOAH, b. 1903–4.

437. ALLEN[9] E. NORTH (*Noah*[8], *Ira*[7], *Noah*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Noah and Harriet (McCallister) North, was born in Lewis Co., N. Y., Jan. 21, 1869, and married about 1891, GENEVIEVE PERKINS, daughter of James Perkins of Lake Preston, S. Dak. They reside at 209 East Second Ave., Spokane, Wash., where Mr. North conducts a butcher's business.

Children:

i. HAZEL, b. Jan. 1892; m.———.
ii. BASIL, b. at Erwin, S. Dak., Feb., 1894; m. ———.
iii. GEORGE, b. at Troy, Kans., 1895; during the World War served overseas in the Signal Corps.
iv. FOREST, b. at Erwin, S. Dak., Oct., 1897.
v. ERMA, b. at Erwin, S. Dak., Oct., 1899.

438. WILBUR[9] LYMAN NORTH (*Edwin*[8] *W.*, *Albert*[7] *W.*, *Ira*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), fourth son of

Edwin Woodruff North, was born at Montevallo, Ala., June 19, 1874, and married Nov. 26, 1902, IDA HAMILTON MOSELY. He resides at Birmingham, Ala., where he is manager of the Birmingham branch of Swift and Co.

Children:

i. MARY ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 23, 1905.
ii. JAMES FRANKLIN, b. Nov. 30, 1910.

439. CLARENCE[9] ARTHUR NORTH (*Charles*[8] *C.*, *John*[7] *D.*, *Royal*[6] *F.*, *Thomas*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Charles Clarence and Olive (Cooper) North, was born at Rock Island, Ill., Mar. 9, 1891, and married IDA HAZEL MARSCHANG, born at Sterling, Ill., May 6, 1891. Residence, Moline, Ill.

Children, b. at Moline:

i. ARTHUR HERBERT, b. Sept. 8, 1914.
ii. ADELLE MARIE, b. Jan. 31, 1916; d. Jan. 4, 1920.
iii. CAROL JANET, b. July 29, 1918; d. Mar. 19, 1920.
iv. SHIRLEY MAY, b. Mar. 11, 1920.

440. LINTON[9] GLOVER NORTH (*Royal*[8] *E.*, *Royal*[7] *F.*, *George*[6] *W.*, *Thomas*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), only son of Royal Early and Katie Moss (Pinkston) North, was born May 14, 1893, and married April 18, 1917, ALLIE MAI DARDEN, born Mar. 4, 1894. Mr. North is in the lumber business with his father at Vicksburgh, Miss.

Children:

i. LINTON DARDEN, b. July 19, 1918.
ii. ROYAL EARLY, b. Feb. 22, 1920.

441. CHARLES[9] WRIGHT NORTH (*Norman*[8] *G.*, *Czar*[7] *P.*, *Guy*[6], *Seth*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Norman Guy and Abbie (Wright) North, was born at Loda, Ill., Sept. 29, 1863, and died Dec. 13, 1914. He married Jan., 1885, ELLA GIBSON of Clinton, Ill. Mr. North was a train dispatcher for the Illinois Central R.R. at Cherokee, Ia.

Children:

i. NORMAN GIBSON, b. Aug. 9, 1886; m. ——— ———. No children.
ii. HELEN, b. Feb. 19, 1888; d. Aug. 2, 1888.
537. iii. GRENVILLE P., b. Mar. 1, 1890.
iv. ALMA, b. Oct. 31, 1891; m. LEE SALISBURY.
v. BEULAH, m. HENRY HOFT.

442. JEREMIAH[9] A. NORTH (*Nelson*[8] *L.*, *Czar*[7] *P.*, *Guy*[6], *Seth*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Dr. Nelson Luther and Susan (Kennedy) North, was born at Brooklyn, N. Y., in 1849, and died April 30, 1911. He married EMMA HAZELTON, who now resides at Sea Cliff, Nassau Co., N. Y., with her children.

Children:

i. HARRY IRVING, b. at New York City 1878; m. Feb. 14, 1912, MARION AGNES HOPE, daughter of James Hope of Geelong, Victoria, Australia. No children. Secretary and treasurer of Murtaugh Elevator Co., New York City.

ii. HOWARD ALDEN, b. at New York City, April 30, 1880; m. Aug. 30, 1913, OLIVE MAY (SHERIDAN) SNYDER, widow of F. N. Snyder. No children. President of the Murtaugh Elevator Co., New York City.

iii. JENNIE S., b. at Brooklyn, 1883.

443. DR. NELSON[9] LUTHER NORTH (*Nelson*[8] *L.*, *Czar*[7] *P.*, *Guy*[6], *Seth*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Dr. Nelson Luther and Susan (Kennedy) North, was born at Brooklyn, N. Y., April 26, 1865, and married April 25, 1888, MARGARET E. BROWN, born at Brooklyn, Feb. 25, 1864. Dr. North is a graduate of the College of Physicians and Surgeons, New York, and an eye and ear specialist. Residence, 150 Hancock St., Brooklyn.

Children:

538. i. NELSON LUTHER, JR., b. Aug. 8, 1890.

ii. MIRIAM E., b. Aug. 17, 1900.

iii. RICHARD, b. April 9, 1905.

iv. SYDNEY E., d. in infancy.

444. CHARLES[9] LEVI NORTH (*Charles*[8] *A.*, *Levi*[7], *Sydney*[6], *Lot*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), the oldest son of Charles Addison and Albertine (Battlesen) North, was born at Mill Creek, Salt Lake Co., Utah, Oct. 25, 1861, and died at Parma, Idaho, April 20, 1891. He married at Logan, Cache Co., Utah, Nov. 26, 1884, MARTHA LOUISE BAWDEN, who was born Dec. 13, 1863, and now resides at 3768 So. Highland Drive, Salt Lake City, Utah. Mr. North was foreman of a nursery company in Salt Lake City.

Children:

i. LOUISE RUTH, b. Oct. 29, 1885; d. May 1, 1891.

539. ii. CHARLES RAYMOND, b. Mar. 28, 1887.

539. iii. INEZ MAY, b. Mar. 4, 1889; m. at Salt Lake City, Utah, Aug. 30 1916, GEORGE BARTON MOWRY. Children: (1) *Martha Louise*, b. Sept. 7, 1917. (2) *Gordon Ray*, b. May 6, 1919.

iv. GENEVA b. Oct. 13, 1890; m. at Salt Lake City, Utah, Aug. 16, 1911, ARTHUR BROWN, JR. Children: (1) *Arthur Max*, b. Dec. 10, 1911: d. May 10, 1912. (2) *Inez Fern*, b. Oct. 18, 1913. (3) *Ruby*, b. Feb. 17, 1917; d. Feb. 2, 1920. (4) *Beverly Jean*, b. Aug. 2, 1919.

445. JOHN[9] ADDISON NORTH (*Charles*[8] *A.*, *Levi*[7], *Sydney*[6], *Lot*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Charles Addison and Albertine (Battlesen) North, was born at Mill Creek, Salt Lake Co., Utah, Sept. 9, 1863, and married Nov. 11, 1891, MARY P. BROCKBANK, born Mar. 9, 1873. They reside at Salt Lake City, Utah.

Children:

i. LOLA MAY, b. Dec. 12, 1892.
ii. ELLA IZETTA, b. Dec. 6, 1894.
iii. JOHN GRANT, b. May 6, 1897.
iv. DAYTON REED, b. April 25, 1901.
v. FOSTER BROCKBANK, b. April 26, 1903.
vi. MARY LOUISE, b. Feb. 27, 1908.

446. HYRUM[9] KING NORTH (*Charles*[8] *A.*, *Levi*[7], *Sydney*[6], *Lot*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), third son of Charles Addison and Albertine (Battlesen) North, was born at Mill Creek, Salt Lake Co., Utah, Sept. 5, 1865, and married at Salt Lake City, Utah, April 20, 1887, ALTHEA C., daughter of Alfred and Eliza (Conk) Best, born at Salt Lake City, July 6, 1867. Residence, 417 F St., Salt Lake City.

Children, b. at Mill Creek, Utah:

i. VERA ALTHEA, b. Sept. 19, 1889.
ii. ELDA ELIZA, b. June 28, 1892.
iii. ERWIN KING, b. Mar. 24, 1894; m. at Salt Lake City, Oct. 17, 1919, LURA, daughter of Don Carlos and Esther (Shields) Smith, b. Mar. 4, 1896.
iv. THERON IRA, b. May 11, 1898.
v. LINDEN ARLING, b. Aug. 9, 1900.
vi. ORLIN GLEN, b. Mar. 31, 1904.

447. MERARI[9] FRANKLIN NORTH (*Hyrum*[8] *B.*, *Levi*[7], *Sydney*[6], *Lot*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), fifth son of Hyrum Bennett and Leah (Davis) North, was born at Salt Lake City, Utah, Sept. 3, 1870, and died April 15, 1909. He married

Feb. 20, 1903, ANNE LOHR, who died June 19, 1909. They resided at Charleston, Utah.

Children:

i. LEAH A., b. Jan. 20, 1904.
ii. HAROLD A., b. Nov. 2, 1906.

448. PERRY[9] DAVIS NORTH (*Hyrum*[8] *B.*, *Levi*[7], *Sydney*[6], *Lot*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), sixth son of Hyrum Bennett and Leah (Davis) North, was born May 19, 1877, and married Mar. 17, 1898, CYNTHIA BRONSON, who died Jan. 11, 1915. Mr. North resides at Midway, Utah.

Children:

i. EUGENE, b. Dec. 31, 1898.
ii. LA PRELE, b. Oct. 2, 1905.

449. WILLIAM[9] HARRISON NORTH (*Hyrum*[8] *B.*, *Levi*[7], *Sydney*[6], *Lot*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), seventh son of Hyrum Bennett North, by his second wife Priscilla Blair, was born at Salt Lake City, Utah, May 14, 1870, and married Dec. 15, 1897, CAROLINE STEADMAN. They reside at Charleston, Utah.

Children:

i. NELLIE C., b. April 14, 1899.
ii. ALTA E., b. June 1, 1901.
iii. EDITH A., b. Mar. 26, 1904.
iv. WILLIAM HARRISON, b. July 25, 1906.
v. ALMEDA, b. Sept. 25, 1908; d. April 22, 1909.

450. ARTHUR[9] MORMON NORTH (*Hyrum*[8] *B.*, *Levi*[7], *Sydney*[6], *Lot*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), eighth son of Hyrum Bennett North, by his second wife Priscilla Blair, was born May 30, 1874, and married Mar. 22, 1905, CAROLINE BLAKEY. They reside at Byron, Wyo.

Children:

i. LELA P., b. April 27, 1906.
ii. VEDA, b. Feb. 18, 1908.
iii. WALLACE B., b. Jan. 12, 1910.
iv. HOWARD A., b. Jan. 26, 1912.
v. CYNTHIA, b. Mar. 29, 1914.
vi. RAYMOND M., b. Dec. 26, 1916.

451. ASHAEL[9] ALBERT NORTH (*Hyrum*[8] *B.*, *Levi*[7], *Sydney*[6], *Lot*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), ninth son of

Hyrum Bennet, by his second wife Priscilla Blair, was born at Charleston, Utah, July 2, 1876, and married April 5, 1905, MARY STEADMAN. They reside at Charleston, Utah.

Children:

i. ASHAEL HYRUM, b. Dec. 17, 1905; d. Dec. 26, 1905.
ii. ALBERT LESLIE, b. Feb. 9, 1907.
iii. RUTH, b. Mar. 22, 1908.
iv. JESSE ERWIN, b. April 21, 1909.
v. ROLAND, b. Dec. 26, 1912; d. Dec. 31, 1912.
vi. LAVERN, b. Sept. 24, 1915.
vii. SERL, b. Nov. 17, 1917.

452. WARREN[9] LYMAN NORTH (*Hyrum*[8] *B.*, *Levi*[7], *Sydney*[6], *Lot*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), thirteenth son of Hyrum Bennett North, by his second wife Priscilla Blair, was born at Charleston, Utah, Aug. 22, 1888, and married Feb. 9, 1910, HAZEL MONTGOMERY. They reside at Charleston, Utah.

Children:

i. PHYLLIS, b. Dec. 16, 1910.
ii. DALLAS WARREN, b. Oct. 12, 1912.
iii. MAXINE HAZEL, b. Sept. 4, 1917.

453. LORIN[9] HARVEY NORTH (*Hyrum*[8] *B.*, *Levi*[7], *Sydney*[6], *Lot*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), fourteenth son of Hyrum Bennett North, by his second wife Priscilla Blair, was born at Charleston, Utah, April 4, 1890, and married Aug. 26, 1911, ZELLA LEWIS. They reside at Salt Lake City, Utah.

Children:

i. LEO LEWIS, b. June 6, 1912.
ii. VIRGINIA, b. Oct. 25, 1914.
iii. MARION KENNETH, b. Nov. 19, 1918.

454. LEVI[9] MORGAN NORTH (*Levi*[8] *H.*, *Levi*[7], *Sydney*[6], *Lot*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Levi Howard and Ann (Morgan) North, was born at Mill Creek, Salt Lake Co., Utah, Jan. 17, 1870, and married at Salt Lake City, Sept. 11, 1894, TYRESHA ANN JENSEN, daughter of Lars and Mary (Cragun) Jensen, born at Mill Creek, Aug. 16, 1874. Mr. North resides in Salt Lake City.

Children:

i. OWEN LEVI, b. at Mill Creek, Utah, Jan. 31, 1895.
539. ii. LEON DARE, b. at Mill Creek, Utah, Feb. 6, 1897.

539. iii. Glenn Wayne, b. at Mill Creek, Utah, Dec. 16, 1899; m. at Salt Lake City, June 12, 1916, Charlotte Alveda Larsen.
iv. Afton, b. at Wilford, Salt Lake Co., Utah, June 23, 1903.
v. Rulla, b. at Wilford, Salt Lake Co., Utah, Mar. 26, 1910.

455. CLARENCE[9] NORTH (*Levi*[8] *H.*, *Levi*[7], *Sydney*[6], *Lot*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), second and youngest son of Levi Howard and Ann (Morgan) North, was born at Mill Creek, Salt Lake Co., Utah, Jan. 19, 1876, and married at Union, Salt Lake Co., Aug. 11, 1909, Luella Anderson, daughter of Louis and Harriet (Cole) Anderson, born at Union, Salt Lake Co., Sept. 1, 1891. Mr. North resides in Salt Lake City.

Children:

i. Clarence Eugene, b. at Pleasant Green, Salt Lake Co., Utah, July 26, 1910.
ii. Leone Luella, b. at Pleasant Green, Feb. 23, 1912.
iii. Velma, b. at Wilford, Salt Lake Co., Sept. 19, 1914.
iv. Willis, b. at Union, Salt Lake Co., June 16, 1918.
v. Wilbur, b. at Union, June 16, 1918 (twin).

456. CORNELIUS[9] HUMPHREY NORTH (*William*[8] *F.*, *Lot*[7], *Abijah*[6], *Lot*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of William Foster and Abbie (Humphrey) North, was born at Patriot, Switzerland Co., Jan. 12, 1875. He married at Patriot, Nov. 23, 1898, Bernice Lee Phillips. Mr. North is a turpentine merchant and operator.

Child:

i. Cornelia, b. at Patriot, Ind., Mar. 4, 1903.

457. ORVILLE[9] JACOB HARRIS NORTH (*William*[8] *F.*, *Lot*[7], *Abijah*[6], *Lot*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), was born at Patriot, Switzerland Co., Ind., Aug. 8, 1882. He married near Vevay, Ind., Nov. 4, 1908, Mary A. Bakes. Mr. North is in the hardware business and also is engaged in farming.

Child:

i. Bakes, b. at Patriot, Ind., July 26, 1911.

458. JAMES[9] OLIVER NORTH (*James*[8] *M.*, *Wilson*[7], *Abijah*[6], *Lot*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), only son of James Madison and Sarah (Courtney) North, was born in Ohio Co., Ind., April 24, 1866, and married at Indianapolis, Ind., June 18, 1899, where he now resides.

Children, b. at Indianapolis:

i. Oliver James, b. Jan. 10, 1900; during the World War served in Battery E of the Rainbow Division and was wounded and gassed while in action in France. He m. May, 1920, ———, and resides in Indianapolis.
ii. Lucille M., b. Sept. 14, 1905.

459. DAVIS[9] ALVY NORTH (*Edwin*[8] *B.*, *Rufus*[7], *Levi*[6], *Lot*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Edwin Byron and Leonora (Martin) North, was born at Paradise, Butte Co., Calif., Aug. 21, 1888, and married at San Jose, Calif., Oct. 22, 1908, Anna Hayburn, born at San Jose May 20, 1890. Mr. North is a switch engineer for the Southern Pacific R.R. at San Jose.

Children, b. at San Jose:

i. Alverta G., b. Nov. 4, 1909.
ii. Alvy Davis, b. Mar. 15, 1915.

460. GARNIE[9] LEONE NORTH (*Edwin*[8] *B.*, *Rufus*[7], *Levi*[6], *Lot*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Edwin Byron and Leonora (Martin) North, was born near Oroville, Butte Co., Calif., Sept. 18, 1891, and married in Stockton, Calif., Nov. 20, 1914, Euna Garfield, born at Santa Rosa, Calif., July 1, 1893. Mr. North is a traveling salesman and resides (1919) at Stockton.

Children, b. at Stockton:

i. Garnie Garfield, b. Jan. 22, 1916.
ii. Alvin Kenneth, b. Aug. 5, 1918.

461. SAMUEL[9] NATHAN NORTH (*Ira*[8] *L.*, *Nathan*[7] *H.*, *Levi*[6], *Lot*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Ira L. and Grace (Lostutter) North, was born at North's Landing, near Rising Sun., Ind., June 29, 1888. He married June 29, 1916, Effie Mae Hinman. They reside (1919) at Toledo, Ohio.

Child:

i. Helen Marie, b. at Toledo, Ohio, Nov. 10, 1919.

462. PIERCE[9] R. NORTH (*John*[8] *H.*, *Fountain*[7], *Henry*[6] *T.*, *Abijah*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), married Nellie Williams of Kansas City, Mo., where they reside at 810 Munro Ave. Mr. North is in the furniture business.

Child:

i. Frank.

463. HARRY[9] B. NORTH (*John*[8] *H.*, *Fountain*[7], *Henry*[6] *T.*, *Abijah*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), married MINA HARDEBROOK and resides at Kansas City, Mo.

Children:

i. RICHARD.
ii. FRANCES ANN.

464. EDWARD[9] SCARRETT NORTH (*John*[8] *H.*, *Fountain*[7], *Henry*[6] *T.*, *Abijah*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), married EDNA THOMAS, and is an attorney in Kansas City, Mo.

Children:

i. MARTHA ELLEN.
ii. ELIZABETH F.

465. THOMAS[9] SPEARS NORTH (*John*[8] *H.*, *Fountain*[7], *Henry*[6] *T.*, *Abijah*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), married JOSEPHINE HORNER and resides at Kansas City, Mo.

Child:

i. THOMAS SPEARS, JR.

466. JOSEPH[9] HENRY NORTH, JR. (*John*[8] *H.*, *Fountain*[7], *Henry*[6] *T.*, *Abijah*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), married MILDRED BOSSLER and resides at 3516 Wayne Ave., Kansas City, Mo. He is president of the J. H. North Furniture Co.

Child:

i. MARJORIE JEANNE.

467. ARNOT[9] NORTH (*James*[8] *S.*, *Fountain*[7], *Henry*[6] *T.*, *Abijah*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), married HELEN CARR of Kansas City, Mo.

Children:

i. JAMES CARR.
ii. JAMES STIEMAN.

468. JAMES[9] H. NORTH (*Erastus*[8] *A.*, *James*[7], *Joseph*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Erastus A. and Eliza (Cooke) North, was born at Berlin, May 21, 1854, and married in 1877, EMMA GOODRICH. They reside in Berlin.

Children:

i. EMMA BELLE, m. CHARLES FLEISCHER. Resides in New Britain. Children: (1) *Lillian.* (2) *Leroy.*

ii. Louis F., m. Louise Fox. Resides in Essex. A child, d. in infancy.
iii. Cola L., m. John T. Halloron. Residence, New Haven.
iv. Bessie, m. William A. Clark. Resides in Madison. Child: *Henry.*
v. Jessie, m. Arthur Hall. Resides in Clinton. Children: (1) *Earl.* (2) *Son.*

469. BURTON[9] W. NORTH (*Erastus*[8] *A.*, *James*[7], *Joseph*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), was born in Berlin, Feb. 6, 1867, and married Dec. 24, 1903, Ellie L. Munger, born Jan. 2, 1874. They reside in Berlin.

Child:

i. Grace, b. Feb. 12, 1906.

470. CHARLES[9] ALSON DUANE NORTH (*Alson*[8], *Allen*[7], *Joseph*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), only son of Alson and Harriet (Baldwin) North, was born at Utica, N. Y., Nov. 12, 1856, and married Nov. 29, 1888, Alice Jane Andrews, adopted daughter of Darwin Calhoun Andrews. She died Aug. 14, 1909. Mr. North resides (1920) in Torrington, Conn.

Children:

541. i. Leone Duane, b. Dec. 10, 1889.
ii. Beulah May, b. Nov. 27, 1891; m. Mar. 9, 1918, Robert O. Hanson of Seattle, Wash.
iii. Roy Andrews, b. July 15, 1893.
iv. Elmer Allen, b. Oct. 18, 1897.
v. Ruth Louise, b. May 14, 1901.
vi. Burton Lester, b. April 3, 1906.

471. THOMAS[9] MELVIN NORTH (*John*[8], *Lyman*[7], *Abel*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of John and Sarah (Taylor) North, was born in Ohio Dec. 3, 1843, and died May 7, 1914. He married Nov. 2, 1865, Louisa E. Basil. In the Civil War, he enlisted Aug. 19, 1862, at the age of eighteen years, in Company B., 45th Ohio Volunteer Infantry, serving three years, and was discharged in July, 1865. Mrs. North now lives with her sons at Lima, Ohio.

Children:

i. Child, d. in infancy.
ii. John Carey, b. April 29, 1872; m. Dec. 24, 1899, Elizabeth Porter. No children. With the Standard Oil Co. at Lima, O.

iii. ELMA A., b. May 29, 1874; d. Jan. 29, 1912; m. Oct. 20, 1901, J. W. ISHAM who d. April 9, 1907. Children: (1) *Veva Lorain*, b. Nov. 24, 1903. (2) *Seldon Thomas*, b. Mar. 9, 1905. (3) *John Edgar*, b. Oct. 26, 1907.

542. iv. LYMAN OSCAR, b. Sept. 2, 1877.

v. BERTHA JULIA, b. Sept. 11, 1880; m. June 9, 1899, W. H. FOWLER, and resides in Dayton, Ohio.

472. LYMAN[9] MADISON NORTH (*John*[8], *Lyman*[7], *Abel*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of John and Sarah (Taylor) North was born in Ohio May 14, 1847, and died at Columbia City, Ind., April 5, 1917. He married Dec. 29, 1868, ICEPHENA ELLEN MYERS, who died June 25, 1916. They lived on his father's farm in Whitley Co., Ind., for thirteen years, then went west for fourteen years, living in Dorchester, Neb., and Yuma Co., Colo., after which they returned to Columbia City, Ind. Mr. North was a member of the Christian Church.

Children:

i. CLAUDE HOMER, b. in Whitley Co., Ind., Nov. 3, 1869; d. Feb. 27, 1870.

ii. ORLENA BLANCHE, b. in Whitley Co., Ind., July 23, 1871; d. Sept. 5, 1874.

iii. LUCY LURELLA, b. in Whitley Co., Ind. Aug. 4, 1873; d. Jan. 11, 1875.

iv. BESSIE MUSETTA, b. in Whitley Co., Ind., Mar. 25, 1875; m. April 13, 1898, FAREST CALVIN ABBOTT. Residence, Columbia City, Ind. Children: (1) *Ethel Fay*, b. Feb. 21, 1899. (2) *Mida Flo*, b. Sept. 4, 1900. (3) *Gail Christopher*, b. July 24, 1903. (4) *George Dallas*, b. Aug. 5, 1906. (5) *Lee Ford*, b. Jan. 1, 1911. (6) *Robert Glenwood*, b. Aug. 24, 1913. (7) *Darrel Ray*, b. July 10, 1917.

v. SULA ESTELLE, b. in Whitley Co., Ind., Aug. 26, 1877; m. 1st, Jan. 12, 1898, EDWIN PULLIN; 2nd, JAMES BOWERS. Children, by 1st husband: (1) *Luther Lyman*, b. Jan. 25, 1899. (2) *Myrtle Orthella*, b. Oct. 4, 1900; d. Sept., 1910. (3) *Jaunita Willodean*, b. Sept. 6, 1910.

vi. JOHN MITCHELL, b. in Whitley Co., Ind., Aug. 11, 1879; d. at Columbia City, Ind., Mar. 1, 1903.

543. vii. HENRY WILLIAM, b. at Dorchester, Neb., Mar. 21, 1882.

viii. RALPH OSBORN, b. in Yuma Co., Colo., April 11, 1890; unm. Resides Columbia City, Ind. In railroad employ. During the European War saw active service in the front line trenches in France.

473. HIRAM[9] CAREY NORTH (*John*[8], *Lyman*[7], *Abel*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), fourth son of John and Ann (Taylor) North, was born in Ohio Aug. 9, 1853, and married Mar. 14, 1878, MARY J., daughter of Seth and Calista (McCabe) John of Shelby Co., Ohio. She died May 5, 1920. Mr. North has been in business since 1889 at Piqua, Ohio.

Children, b. at Sidney, Ohio:

i. EARL ROSWELL, b. Dec. 2, 1880; m. May 9, 1904, A. RUTH SIGSBEE, daughter of James H. and Lillian (Cox) Sigsbee of Auburn, N. Y. No children. He graduated at Maryville College in 1901, and at Auburn Theological Seminary in 1904, and became a minister in the Presbyterian church, holding pastorates in Ohio, Indiana and Illinois. During the World War he went overseas with the Y. M. C. A. At present he is pastor of the Presbyterian church at Port Henry, N. Y. Member of Alpha Tau Omega Fraternity. Received degree of D.D., 1919.

ii. MARY GENEVIEVE, b. April 3, 1885; B.A. Oberlin College, 1910; unm. Teacher in Piqua High School.

474. DAVID[9] E. NORTH (*John*[8], *Lyman*[7], *Abel*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), third son of John and Sarah (Taylor) North, was born at Braynesfield, Ohio, Oct. 26, 1857, and married (1) at Springfield, Ohio, Dec. 24, 1882, BERTHA GLAZE; (2) NOV. 28, 1901, CORA B. ROOSA. They reside at 526 South Center St., Springfield, Ohio.

Child:

544. i. CLARENCE G., b. Aug. 26, 1884.

475. ALVIN[9] C. NORTH (*John*[8], *Lyman*[7], *Abel*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of John and Sarah (Taylor) North, was born at Braynesfield, Ohio, Oct. 20, 1860, and married ———. He resides at 703 Gallagher St., Springfield, Ohio.

Children:

i. HARRY E.

ii. LULA MAE, m. ARTHUR TEACH.

iii. HELEN, m. ASA BURTON.

476. CHARLES[9] LYMAN NORTH (*Abel*[8], *Lyman*[7], *Abel*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Abel and Elizabeth (Herr) North, was born Dec. 27, 1863, and married IDA M. BURNSIDES. He resides at Urbana, Champaign Co.,

Ohio, in the house built by his grandfather Lyman North in 1821.

Children:

i. Wilbur Arthur.
ii. Chauncey, m. Shoffstall.

477. WILLIAM[9] FRANKLIN NORTH (*Abel*[8], *Lyman*[7], *Abel*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Abel and Elizabeth (Herr) North, was born April 21, 1870, and married Grace M. Meyers. Mr. North is an attorney in Cincinnati, Ohio, and resides in South Norwood, Ohio.

Child:

i. Margaret E., b. Aug. 30, 1906.

478. AARON[9] CALVIN NORTH (*Edward*[8] *B.*, *Lyman*[7], *Abel*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), only son of Edward Bates and Mary (Mairs) North, was born in Champaign Co., Ohio, Jan. 3, 1861, and married at Columbia City, Ind., Oct. 13, 1881, Molinda Emeline Fisher, daughter of Adam H. and Margaret (Vandine) Fisher. She died Aug. 5, 1918. Mr. North is a carpenter and contractor, and resides (1920) at Columbia City, Ind.

Children:

545. i. Adam Edward, b. at Peabody, Whitley Co., Ind., Aug. 18, 1882.
546. ii. Charles Brenton, b. at Beldin, Wabash Co., Ind., Mar. 21, 1885.
iii. Mary Elisabeth, b. at Columbia City, Ind., April 14, 1887; d. Jan. 17, 1888.
iv. Daisy Ethel, b. Jan. 12, 1889; m. Sept. 4, 1906, Charles Alton Walker. Residence (1920), Columbia City. Children: (1) *Willis Alton*, b. Dec. 22, 1909. (2) *Charles Calvin*, b. Sept. 7, 1916.
v. Margret Mazy, b. Columbia City, Jan. 13, 1891; m. May 8, 1915, Eugene Jacob Young, son of David H. and Louise (Montavine) Young. Residence (1920), Columbia City. Children: (1) *Margret Charlene*, b. July 30, 1916. (2) *Ester Ellan*, b. Nov. 18, 1918. (3) *Emma Jean*, b. Feb. 6, 1920.
vi. Malen Ray, b. Mar. 24, 1893; m. Aug. 18, 1915, Sarah Ruth Gregg, daughter of William K. and Huldah (Briggs) Gregg. No children. Residence, Larwill, Ind.
vii. Harriet Rebecca, b. at Columbia City, April 15, 1895; m. Nov. 21, 1914, Ishue F. Miles, son of Levi and Rosa (Grable)

Miles. Residence (1920), Churubusco, Ind. Children: (1) *Fern Est lla*, b. June 20, 1916. (2) *Levi Calvin*, b. Aug. 10, 1918.

viii. JULIAN ESTELL, b. July 19, 1897; m. at Columbia City, Nov. 15, 1917, ROY WILBERT BAINBRIDGE, son of Albert and Ella (King) Bainbridge. During the World War he served in the artillery. Residence, Columbia City. Child: *Ilene Elisabeth*, b. April 5, 1919.

479. WILLIAM[9] HENRY NORTH (*Isaac*[8], *John*[7], *Abel*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Isaac and Elizabeth (Lounsbury) North, was born at Lee Center, Ill., April 10, 1859, and died at Chicago, Ill., Dec. 25, 1904. He married May 11, 1881, EDNA WILLIAMS who died Aug. 2, 1912. Mr. North was a bookkeeper, and later an auditor for Swift and Company in Chicago.

Children, b. at Chicago:

i. JAMES WILLIAM, b. July 9, 1882; d. at Chicago, Mar. 24, 1909.
ii. CAROLINE ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 25, 1885; m. Dec., 1905, CLAUDE WALKER. Child: *Harold North*, b. Oct. 27, 1906.
iii. NELLIE EDNA, b. Aug. 9, 1887.

480. JOHN[9] AUSTIN NORTH (*John*[8], *John*[7], *Abel*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of John and Abigail (Austin) North, was born at Berlin, July 13, 1852. He married at Simsbury, May 11, 1878, NETTIE P. DRAKE, daughter of Asahel and Pluma (Rice) Drake, born at Collinsville, July 7, 1852. Mr. North resides at Collinsville.

Children, b. at Collinsville:

i. ALICE MAY, b. Nov. 12, 1881; m. Nov. 8, 1905, HERBERT STANNARD HOLT, son of Edward D. and Mary (Stannard) Holt, and resides (1919) 121 Oakland St., Bristol. Child: *Eleanor North*, b. May 14, 1909.

547. ii. JOHN CARLOS, b. Dec. 3, 1891.

481. LINDSLEY[9] CALEB NORTH (*John*[8], *John*[7], *Abel*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of John and Abigail (Austin) North, was born at Berlin, Dec. 29, 1859 (christened Caleb Lindsley). He married at Portland, Conn., Dec. 14, 1882, JENNIE L. STRICKLAND, daughter of Capt. N. B. and Rhoda Strickland, born at Portland, Conn., Sept. 17, 1860. Mr. North resides (1919) at Portland, where he is engaged in farming.

Children, b. at Portland, Conn.:

i. HARRIET AUSTIN, b. Jan. 31, 1884; m. at Southington, July 4, 1907, LOUIS W. GREAVES. Children: (1) *Adelaide Belle*, b. Jan. 20, 1908. (2) *Wellington North*, b. Sept. 9, 1910.
ii. ADELAIDE B., b. Mar. 30, 1887.
iii. ERNEST L., b. Aug. 13, 1896; d. May 9, 1919.

482. FRANKLIN[9] BILL NORTH (*John*[8], *John*[7], *Abel*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of John and Abigail (Austin) North, was born at Berlin, Feb. 19, 1867. He married at Westville, June 25, 1891, META EMMA UNGER, born at Magdeburg, Germany, May 28, 1868. Mr. North is a carpenter and resides (1919) at 83 Gibbs St., New Haven.

Children:

i. ELSIE FREDERICA, b. at New Haven, Mar. 24, 1892; m. Aug. 21, 1916, EARL BENJAMIN MIX, b. at Hamden, Jan. 21, 1892. They reside (1919) at Norwalk. Child: *Dorothy Violet*, b. Nov. 20, 1918.
ii. FRANK ARTHUR, b. at Wallingford, Nov. 21, 1894. During the World War served in France in the 1st Connecticut Field Hospital, as sergeant in a transport company and after the armistice as Y. M. C. A. athletic director. He is (1919) physical director at New Haven high school and teacher at the New Haven Normal School of Gymnastics.

483. CHARLES[9] WEED NORTH (*Gideon*[8] *L.*, *Selah*[7], *Salmon*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), only son of Gideon Leeds and Sarah (Weed) North, was born at Rockville, Sept. 1, 1865. He married Oct. 21, 1890, MINERVA WRIGHT LINCOLN, daughter of George Henry and Clarissa E. (Greenwood) Lincoln, born at Providence, R. I., Dec. 29, 1869. They reside (1920) at 145 Lloyd Ave., Providence, where Mr. North is agent for the National Ring Traveler Co.

Children, b. at Providence:

i. MILDRED BROWN, b. Feb. 16, 1893; m. Oct. 14, 1916, EDWARD RANDOLPH EBERLE, Paymaster, U. S. N., son of Rear Admiral Edward W. Eberle, U. S. N. They reside (1919) at Washington, D. C. Children: (1) *Edward Randolph, Jr.*, b. July 25, 1917. (2) *Mildred Randolph*, b. July 25, 1920.
ii. HOWARD LINCOLN, b. Feb. 15, 1894. Resides with his father.

484. ALBERT[9] AVERY NORTH (*Frederick*[8] *M.*, *Jedediah*[7], *Levi*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest living son of Frederick M. and Emily (Benjamin) North, was born at

East Berlin, Nov. 10, 1867, and married at East Berlin June 28, 1893, Bertha Mildred Mildrum, daughter of William A. and Adelia Mildrum, born at East Berlin, Jan. 31, 1868. Mr. North is superintendent of the Skinner Chuck Co. at East Berlin.

Children:

i. Irene, b. Jan. 9, 1902.
ii. Russell Mildrum, b. Oct. 14, 1903.
iii. Miriam Emily, b. Sept. 20, 1906.

485. CHARLES[9] HOWARD NORTH (*Norris*[8] *C.*, *Levi*[7], *Levi*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Norris C. and Mary (Beebe) North, was born at Columbia, Ohio, April 14, 1860, and married at Cleveland, Ohio, Nov. 11, 1885, Mary Wilson. Mr. North was formerly president of the North Electric Manufacturing Co., Galion, Ohio, makers of machine switching telephone systems. He is now retired and resides at 3793 W. 33rd St., Cleveland.

Children:

i. Norris W., b. Sept. 8, 1887; unm. President of North Electric Mfg. Co.
ii. Mary, b. April 13, 1891; m. Feb. 9, 1916, Howard C. Fletcher of Elgin, Ill. Children: (1) *Charles H.*, b. Sept. 7, 1917. (2) *Mary Alice*, b. Oct. 7, 1919.

486. ARCHER[9] M. NORTH (*Norris*[8] *C.*, *Levi*[7], *Levi*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Norris C. and Mary (Beebe) North, was born at East Berlin, Jan. 14, 1867, and married at Oberlin, Ohio, Aug. 1, 1888, Myrtle Bryce. Mr. North resides at 8401 Clark Ave., S. W., Cleveland, Ohio.

Children:

i. Bernice, b. May 24, 1889; m. Mar. 15, 1917, Ford Brunner. Child: *William F.*, b. Sept. 16, 1918.
ii. Clyde, b. July 17, 1890; unm. In the U. S. Navy.
iii. Hazel, b. Jan. 15, 1892; m. Jan. 15, 1913, John Wedell. Children: (1) *Archer J.*, b. Oct. 24, 1913. (2) *Clyde A.*, b. Nov. 9, 1914. (3) *Homer L.*, b. Nov. 14, 1915.
iv. Carrie, b. Mar. 21, 1894; m. Aug. 19, 1916, Ralph Meyers. Child: *Homer Brice*, b. July 8, 1919.
v. Homer, b. Sept. 24, 1897; unm. Killed in the battle of the Argonne, in France, Nov. 2, 1918.
vi. Robert, b. Jan. 13, 1905.

487. WILLIS[9] BEEBE NORTH (*Norris*[8] *C.*, *Levi*[7], *Levi*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), third son of Norris C. and Mary (Beebe) North, was born June 14, 1873, and married at Cleveland, Ohio, HENRIETTA WALBRIDGE. Residence, 1900 West 75th St., Cleveland, Ohio.

Children:

i. MILFORD, b. at Cleveland, Jan. 19, 1904.
ii. HAROLD, b. Aug. 12, 1907.

488. JOHN[9] CURTIS NORTH (*John*[8] *G.*, *Lemuel*[7], *David*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of John Goodrich and Elizabeth (Dickenson) North, was born at New Haven, Aug. 25, 1850, and died there, Nov. 10, 1918. He married in 1872, JESSIE G. BRINKERHOFF, daughter of Richard and S. Harriet (Passman) Brinkerhoff. She was born in Brooklyn, N. Y., Nov. 24, 1857, and now resides with her daughter in Bridgeport. Mr. North was head of the insurance agency founded in New Haven by his father.

Children, b. at New Haven.

548. i. JOHN RICHARD, b. Dec. 1, 1874; d. Mar. 26, 1920.
549. ii. HERBERT BRINKERHOFF, b. Feb. 16, 1879.
iii. JESSIE DICKENSON, b. April 3, 1880; m. April 29, 1909, HARRY H. READ. No children. Residence (1920), Bridgeport.
iv. DONALD GOODRICH, b. May 12, 1894; m. at New Haven, May 12, 1917, MARIAN CRAMPTON, daughter of John M. Crampton. No children. Mr. North is a member of North's Insurance Agency, New Haven.

489. EDWARD[9] COLLINS NORTH (*John*[8] *G.*, *Lemuel*[7], *David*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of John Goodrich and Elizabeth (Dickenson) North, was born Jan. 27, 1853, and died at Boston, Mass., Nov. 23, 1909. He married Sept. 23, 1874, MARION TILTON of Boston where he was engaged in the insurance business.

Child:

550. i. CHARLES E., b. July 16, 1875.

490. FRANCIS[9] AUGUSTUS NORTH (*Alfred*[8], *Reuben*[7], *Simeon*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), only son of Dea. Alfred and Mary (Wilcox) North, was born at Berlin, June 4, 1835, and died at Philadelphia, Pa., Sept. 9, 1904. He

married at Philadelphia, Oct. 10, 1867, ELIZABETH W. MOOREHEAD.

While a boy Mr. North assisted his father in the store in Berlin, and studied music. In 1858 he accepted a position with Andre and Co., of Philadelphia, publishers and importers of sheet music. Eventually he purchased the business, but later sold to the Ditsons, and started the Lester Piano Manufacturing Co. Mrs. North resides (1920) at 117 West Chelten Ave., Germantown, Pa.

Children, b. at Philadelphia:

i. ALFRED MOOREHEAD, b. Feb. 20, 1872; m. Jan. 7, 1915, DOROTHEA SCHELL, daughter of Oswald H. Schell and granddaughter of Auditor-General William P. Schell of Bedford, Pa. No children. Secretary and treasurer of the American Metal Works; graduate of Princeton University.

ii. ROBERT L., b. Nov. 19, 1873; d. Jan. 12, 1901. Graduate of Princeton University. Began business with his brother.

491. CHARLES[9] REUBEN NORTH (*Samuel*[8], *Reuben*[7], *Simeon*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Samuel and Mary (Stow) North, was born at Berlin, Dec. 9, 1844. He married June 22, 1870, MARY METCALF, born at Middle Haddam, Nov. 19, 1843. Mr. North lived in Hartford and Chicago, and now resides with his brother Frederick in Springfield, Mass.

Children:

i. EVA METCALF, b. at Middle Haddam, Aug. 2, 1871; m. at Hartford, Nov. 23, 1899, REV. DONALD HOWARD CRAVER of Geneva, N. Y., where they now reside. Mrs. Craver is a graduate of Mt. Holyoke College. Dr. Craver was born at Albany, N. Y., Oct. 8, 1872, graduated at Union College, 1896, and at Auburn Theological Seminary, 1899. Children: (1) *Robert North*, b. April 3, 1901. (2) *Bradford North*, b. Aug. 21, 1910.

ii. MARY ETA, b. July 15, 1874; d. at Providence, R. I., Oct. 16, 1875.

iii. LIZZIE EUNICE, b. June 20, 1878; d. at Middle Haddam, Aug. 23, 1878.

492. DR. SIMON[9] NEWTON DEXTER NORTH (*Edward*[8], *Reuben*[7], *Simeon*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Prof. Edward and Mary (Dexter) North, was born at Clinton, N. Y., Nov. 29, 1848. He married at

Rome, N. Y., July 8, 1875, LILLIAN SILL COMSTOCK, daughter of Hon. Calvert and Eliza (Sill) Comstock of that city.

After graduating at Hamilton College in 1869 he became a reporter with the *Utica Morning Herald*, of which he later became managing-editor. In 1886 he became editor and joint proprietor of the *Albany Morning Express*, and in 1888 secretary of the National Association of Wool Manufacturers at Boston, Mass., editing their quarterly bulletin. During this time he was also engaged in census work and was a member of the U. S. Industrial Commission. In 1903 he was appointed director of the census by President Roosevelt, and in 1906 was sent by him to Germany as chairman of the American Tariff Commission to that country. He was editor of the American Year Book in 1910, and since that time has been assistant-secretary and statistician of the Carnegie Endowment for International Peace, 2 Jackson Place, Washington, D. C. He received the degree of LL.D. from Bowdoin College in 1902, and from the University of Illinois in 1904. He is a member of the Board of Managers of the National Geographic Society, and vice-president of the Rumford Press, Concord, N. H.

Dr. North is the author of many books and pamphlets on the wool business, the tariff, statistics and educational subjects; of a memoir of his father, "Old Greek, an Old Time Professor in an Old Fashioned College" (McClures, 1905) and of a memoir of his great-grandfather "Simeon North, First Official Pistol Maker of the United States" (The Rumford Press, 1913).

Children:

i. EDWARD, b. at Utica, N. Y., Sept. 25, 1878; d. at Ouray, Colo., Feb. 8, 1902. Graduated at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology in 1900, in mining engineering, and took graduate studies at Harvard University.

ii. GLADYS, b. at Utica, N. Y., Nov. 27, 1879. Resides (1921) at 205 W. 94th St., New York City.

iii. ELOISE COMSTOCK, b. at Albany, N. Y., May 12, 1884; m. at New London, N. H., Sept. 11, 1908, DR. HORACE H. JENKS, son of William S. and Helen (Towne) Jenks of Philadelphia, Pa. Residence, Haverford, Pa. Children: (1) *William F.*, b. June 28, 1909. (2) *Edward North*, b. July 15, 1910. (3) *Robert Darah*, b. May 14, 1912.

iv. DEXTER, b. at Brookline, Mass., Oct. 26, 1890. Graduated in 1913 at Hamilton College, and in 1916 at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology, in chemical engineering. During the World War was in the Chemical Warfare Service, and

is now (1921) a chemical expert with the U. S. Tariff Commission at Washington. Residence, 2852 Ontario Rd., Washington, D. C.

493 FREDERICK[9] R. NORTH (*Frederick*[8], *Reuben*[7], *Simeon*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Frederick and Emily (Webber) North, was born Nov. 12, 1852. He married June 3, 1874, CLARA M. FLAGG of Meriden, who was born Dec. 3, 1852, and died Dec. 30, 1887.

Children:

i. ALICE E., b. Sept. 28, 1875; m. HARRY S. LOYN.
ii. HERBERT E., b. May 18, 1878; d. Oct. 11, 1886.
iii. CLARA E., b. Jan. 13, 1880; unm.
iv. GERTRUDE M., b. Oct. 27, 1881; m. FRANK S. CARLETON.
v. HARRY F., b. Feb. 19, 1885; m. MAZZIE HADDON. No children.

494. EDWARD[9] W. NORTH (*Frederick*[8], *Reuben*[7], *Simeon*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Frederick and Emily (Webber) North, was born Jan. 23, 1867. He married Aug. 15, 1889, EMILY S. EVANS of New York City.

Children:

i. ALICE L., b. Jan. 11, 1891; d. Feb. 27, 1892.
ii. EMMA E., b. Feb. 19, 1893.

495. SELDEN[9] GLADWIN NORTH (*Willis*[8], *Alvin*[7], *Simeon*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Willis and Orpha (Gladwin) North, was born May 14, 1843. He married at Philadelphia, Pa., May 9, 1870, ELLENORA C. BLAND, daughter of Benjamin and Frances Bland. With his brother Ralph he organized the North Brothers Manufacturing Co., hardware manufacturers of Philadelphia.

Children:

i. RALPH WILLIS, b. Jan. 15, 1872; d. July 16, 1872.
ii. EDITH BLAND, b. Oct. 18, 1874.

496. RALPH[9] HAYDEN NORTH (*Willis*[8], *Alvin*[7], *Simeon*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Willis and Orpha (Gladwin) North, was born Jan. 5, 1850. He married Oct. 10, 1883, MARY CARPENTER SPRING, daughter of John and Eunice E. Spring of Hartford.

Mr. North is president of the North Bros. Manufacturing Co., makers of the famous "Yankee tools," and resides (1921) at

7301 Boyer Ave., Mt. Airy, Philadelphia, Pa. He possesses a complete collection of every type of pistol made by his great-grandfather Col. Simeon North, in the compilation of whose memoir Mr. North collaborated with his cousin Dr. S. N. D. North.

Children:

i. JOHN SPRING, b. Aug. 13, 1890. Graduated at Princeton 1913. During the World War was first lieutenant in the Aviation Service. He is (1919) secretary of North Bros. Mfg. Co. Resides with his father.
ii. ALICE MARY, b. Feb. 9, 1892.

497. DWIGHT[9] NORTH (*Horace*[8], *Alvin*[7], *Simeon*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), third son of Horace and Ann (Lucas) North, was born at Middletown, Jan. 11, 1854, and died at Hartford, April 12, 1890. He married at Hartford, June 14, 1877, MRS SARAH (DANIELS) HART, daughter of Aaron M. and Gratia (Ensworth) Daniels, born April 14, 1848. Mr. North was bookkeeper and confidential clerk for eighteen years at R. D. Hawley's hardware store, Hartford. Mrs. North resides (1921) at 422 Park St., New Britain.

Children:

i. DWIGHT, b. Mar. 20, 1878. Phoenix Fire Insurance Co., Hartford.
ii. HORACE, b. July 8, 1884. Analytical chemist, New York City. Residence, 513 53rd St., Brooklyn, N. Y.

498. SIMEON[9] HORACE NORTH (*Horace*[8], *Alvin*[7], *Simeon*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Horace and Ann (Lucas) North, was born at Middletown, Mar. 23, 1870. He married at Southington, Sept. 5, 1894, LELIA A. HOLT, daughter of John A. Holt of Southington, where she was born Feb. 4, 1873. Mr. North is a florist at Onondaga Valley, Syracuse, N. Y.

Children:

i. MILDRED IRENE, b. at Cranston, R. I., July 9, 1899.
ii. FRANCES HOLT, b. at Rome, N. Y., Mar. 13, 1907.

499. DR. JOHN[9] E. NORTH (*Selah*[8] *P.*, *Selah*[7], *Simeon*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Selah P. and Mary (Hawley) North, was born at Madison, Wis., Feb. 17, 1869. He married June 4, 1895, ADA P. PHILBRICK of Lu-

verne, Minn. They reside (1921) at Rock Rapids, Ia., where Dr. North is a physician.

Children, b. at Rock Rapids:

i. Will Carleton, b. Jan. 20, 1897.
ii. Clarence Philbrick, b. May 13, 1901.
iii. Mildred Elizabeth, b. June 4, 1913.

500. WILLIAM[9] WARREN NORTH (*Selah*[8] *P.*, *Selah*[7], *Simeon*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Selah P. and Mary (Hawley) North, was born at Madison, Wis., Oct. 19, 1871. He married June 22, 1904, Elsa Paulson of Lockport, Ill. They reside (1921) at Lockport, Ill. Mr. North graduated at the University of Michigan, and is a lawyer at Lockport, Ill.

Children, b. at Lockport:

i. Florence, b. May 14, 1905.
ii. Boyer P., b. Nov. 9, 1906; d. May 21, 1920.
iii. Warren H., b. Feb. 8, 1908.
iv. Mary, b. July 7, 1914.

501. FRANK[9] ELMER NORTH (*Selah*[8] *P.*, *Selah*[7], *Simeon*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), third son of Selah P., and Mary (Hawley) North, was born at Lockport, Ill., May 2, 1877. He married Clementine Partch of Rock Rapids, Ia. Mr. North is a farmer and resides (1921) at Cylinder, Ia.

Children:

i. Lola, b. Feb. 8, 1908.
ii. George, b. Dec. 6, 1917.
iii. Dorothy, b. April 28, 1919.

502. SELAH[9] HAWLEY NORTH (*Selah*[8] *P.*, *Selah*[7], *Simeon*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Selah P. and Mary (Hawley) North, was born at Lockport, Ill., Oct. 11, 1882. He married Clara Peck of Champaign, Ill. Mr. North is a graduate of the University of Illinois, and is (1921) an electrical engineer with the Commonwealth-Edison Co. of Chicago.

Children:

i. James E., b. May 16, 1910.
ii. Rosemary, b. Nov. 21, 1911.

503. CHARLES[9] GILBERT NORTH (*Ceylon*[8], *Albert*[7], *Stephen*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Ceylon and Dolly (Lyman) North, was born at Fly Creek, Otsego Co., N. Y., Aug. 9, 1835, and died at Sheboygan, Wis., Dec. 31, 1908. He married at Fly Creek Mar. 25, 1855, MARTHA ANN YOUNG, who was born Sept. 26, 1837, and died Aug. 13, 1910. They resided at Sheboygan.

Children:

i. DOLLY ANN FRANCES, b. May 31, 1856; d. Oct. 23, 1857.
ii. MARY AMELIA, b. Mar. 16, 1858; d. May 31, 1864.
iii. CORA MARTHA, b. Feb. 2, 1860; d. May 26, 1864.
551. iv. CHARLES ANDREW, b. Mar. 10, 1863.
552. v. WILLIAM IRVING, b. Mar. 10, 1863 (twin).

504. CEYLON[9] HENRY NORTH (*Ceylon*[8], *Albert*[7], *Stephen*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Ceylon and Dolly (Lyman) North, was born at Fly Creek, Otsego Co., N. Y., Oct. 18, 1842, and married Oct. 13, 1863, SARAH EMMA BROWN, daughter of Avery Brown of Ripon, Wis. She died April 7, 1914. Mr. North is secretary of the Lyman Lumber Co. in Minneapolis, where he has been a deacon in the Plymouth Congregational Church since 1894.

Children:

i. ALICE ADELIA, b. Nov. 28, 1865; d. at Comanche, Ia., Sept. 29, 1887; m. Dec. 14, 1886, JOSEPH P. LANSING.
ii. CLARA BELLE, b. Sept. 28, 1867; m. at Minneapolis, Feb. 28, 1893, FREDERICK LACY MUDGE, son of Jerome Lacey and Arabella (North) Mudge, and great-grandson of Albert North (No. 216). Children: (1) *Ceylon Jerome*, b. Dec. 23, 1893; m. Sept. 5, 1918, at Amesbury, Wiltshire, England, Beatrice A. Marlidge. Served in 314th Aero Squadron during World War. (2) *Alva Lacey*, b. Sept. 8, 1895.
iii. HELEN EMMA, b. May 25, 1869; d. at Beloit, Wis., Mar. 24, 1893; m. at Beloit, Wis., Aug. 28, 1889, FRANK H. BLODGETT. Children: (1) *Marion North*, b. April 24, 1891; m. Feb. 15, 1919, Victor H. Emery, who was wounded in action in France during World War. (2) *Clara Marie*, b. Aug. 17, 1892; m. Nov. 7, 1916, Kenneth B. Jeffris.
553. iv. WILLIS HENRY, b. July 4, 1872.
v. LEWIS AVERY, b. Mar. 25, 1873; m. at Crescott, Wis., June 8, 1898, DOROTHEA SHADEGG. No children. Buyer of silks and dress goods for Espenhaime's Department Store, Minneapolis.

505. GEORGE[9] LYMAN NORTH (*Ceylon*[8], *Albert*[7], *Stephen*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Ceylon and Dolly (Lyman) North, was born at Fly Creek, Otsego Co., N. Y., Dec. 23, 1846, and married June 9, 1869, HELEN REYNOLDS of Oswego, N. Y. They reside (1921) at 333 South Madison St., Green Bay, Wis.

Children:

554. i. JEROME REYNOLDS, b. Aug. 23, 1870.
ii. ELSIE STARR, b. June 6, 1872; m. JAMES ARMSTRONG. Residence, Fond du Lac, Wis. No children.
iii. LUDLOW FREY, b. Feb. 2, 1875. Killed while in U. S. service at Manilla, P. I.
iv. HENRY, b. and d. 1877.

506. EDWARD[9] CHESEBROUGH NORTH (*Henry*[8] *M.*, *Linus*[7], *Stephen*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Dr. Henry M. and Sarah (Grover) North, was born at Palmyra, N. Y., May 7, 1849, and died there Feb. 22, 1916. He married at Dayton, Ohio, July 5, 1885, MRS. ELIZABETH (ROSS) LEONARD. They lived at Dayton, Ohio and Palmyra, N. Y.

Children:

i. HELEN MACY, b. at Dayton, Ohio, April 7, 1887; d. July 5, 1887.
ii. JANET ROSS, b. at Palmyra, N. Y., Feb. 9, 1891.

507. DR. CHARLES[9] HENRY NORTH (*Henry*[8] *M.*, *Linus*[7], *Stephen*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Dr. Henry M. and Sarah (Grover) North, was born at Palmyra, N. Y., Dec. 27, 1868, and died at Dannemora, Clinton Co., N. Y., Dec. 12, 1917. He married at Clyde, N. Y., Nov. 15, 1904, LUELLA BARBER ROBINSON.

Dr. North graduated at the University of Buffalo Medical School in 1898, and in the same year entered the service of the Matteawan Hospital for Insane Criminals. Upon the opening of the Dannemora State Hospital for Insane Felons in 1900 he was transferred there as assistant physician and was superintendent from 1904 to the time of his death in 1917 when he was killed by an insane German convict. Dr. North made the Dannemora State Hospital a model of its kind, and he was an eminent authority as an alienist. He was a member of the Medical Society of the State of New York, Northern New York

Medical Society, American Prison Association and American Medico-Psychol. Association, and a contributor of many articles on insanity to the *American Journal of Insanity.*

Children, b. at Dannemora:

i. Thomas Robinson, b. June 13, 1909.
ii. Luella Robinson, b. July 18, 1912.
iii. Grover Nelson, b. Dec. 15, 1916.

508. WILLARD[9] CALL NORTH (*La Rue*[8] *P., Linus*[7], *Stephen*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of La Rue Perrine and Josie (Hulett) North, was born at Marshfield, Mo., Nov. 21, 1877. He married at Kansas City, Mo., April 30, 1902, Alice E. Orten. Mr. North resides (1919) at Marshfield and is a farmer and stock man.

Children, b. at Marshfield, Mo.:

i. Willard Call, Jr., b. Sept. 22, 1903.
ii. Anna Elizabeth, b. April 15, 1908.
iii. Marjorie Grace, b. Feb. 3, 1911.
iv. Ruth Naomi, b. Sept. 24, 1913.

509 EDWARD[9] CHARLES NORTH (*Nelson*[8], *William*[7], *Noah*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), only son of Nelson and Jane (Darrow) North, was born at Middletown, in January, 1846, and married there April 12, 1867, Harriet Edna Webster, born at Naugatuck, May 7, 1847. Mr. North has been a foreman with the Winchester Repeating Arms Co. at New Haven, where he resides at 268 Exchange St.

Children:

555. i. Howard Francis, b. Feb. 20, 1869.
ii. Esther Louise, b. Aug. 29, 1874; unm.

510. BENJAMIN[9] N. NORTH (*Chauncey*[8] *B., William*[7], *Noah*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), only son of Chauncey B. and Harriet (Chalker) North, was born near Middletown, Oct. 15, 1877, and married (1) at Middletown, Nov. 6, 1901, Carrie May Schultze, daughter of Oscar and Mary Schultze, born in New York City Mar. 15, 1885, died Nov. 19, 1916, near Middletown. He married (2) Mrs. Bertie E. (Rowe) Portmess of Cumberland, Md. Mr. North is a farmer and resides (1919) on East Long Hill, near Middletown.

Children, by first wife, b. near Middletown:

i. Ethel May, b. Sept. 2, 1902.
ii. Mildred Esther, b. Aug. 31, 1904.
iii. Douglas Benjamin, b. Jan. 10, 1905.
iv. Nelson Chauncey, b. April 15, 1907.
v. Raymond Stanley, b. July 4, 1908.
vi. Marion, b. Oct. 24, 1916; d. Oct. 25, 1916.

511. FRANK[9] ALLEN NORTH (*John*[8] *H.*, *Orin*[7] *B.*, *Elijah*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of John Henry and Anna (Drew) North, was born May 11, 1869, in Boston, Mass. He married Jan. 1, 1895, Grace Whitney, daughter of George Whitney of Boston. Mr. North is (1921) a member of the firm of Johnson and North, attorneys, 89 State St., Boston. He is a leading authority on the organization, incorporation and management of concerns in Massachusetts, and has written a number of articles and pamphlets on this subject.

Children, b. at Boston:

i. Marjorie May, b. Oct. 30, 1895.
ii. Frank Allen, Jr., b. Nov. 14, 1896; m. at Watertown, Mass., June 9, 1919, Margueret Horne. With North and Collier (Wool), 170 Summer St., Boston.
iii. Annette Whitney, b. Dec. 17, 1900.

512. JOHN[9] HENRY NORTH, JR (*John*[8] *H.*, *Orin*[7] *B.*, *Elijah*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of John Henry and Anna (Drew) North, was born Mar. 31, 1872. He married Jan. 20, 1897, May Josephine Hawks, daughter of William Henry and Josephine Ellen (Stillings) Hawks. Mr. North is a member of the firm of John H. North Co. of Boston and resides (1919) at 152 Bellevue St., West Roxbury, Mass.

Children, b. at Boston:

i. Helen Louise, b. Mar. 31, 1899.
ii. John Henry, 3rd, b. June 5, 1901.

513. LOUIS[9] ELMER NORTH (*Charles*[8] *C.*, *Daniel*[7], *John*[6] *D.*, *Daniel*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Charles Cleveland and Sarah (Dorman) North, was born at Guilford, N. Y., Nov. 14, 1856. When 22 years of age he went to Kansas and took up farming. He married (1) in 1882, Carrie Belle Kimmel, who died May 20, 1897; (2) April 28, 1898, Jennie Countryman. In 1911 he sold his farm of 320

acres and bought a farm 27 miles southwest of Jacksonville, Fla., where he died May 23, 1917. His family returned to Kinsley, Kans., where he had owned property in the city.

Children, by first wife:

556. i. EDWARD, b. April 23, 1883.
557. ii. ROY D., b. Feb. 11, 1885.
iii. CHARLES WILLARD, b. Jan. 24, 1887.
558. iv. JAMES E., b. June 16, 1890.
v. LOUIS R., b. Dec. 20, 1891; d. 1893.

By second wife:

vi. HATTIE, b. April 27, 1899; d. in infancy.
vii. SAMUEL E., b. June 6, 1900.
viii. MERION E., b. Feb. 7, 1902.
ix. RAYMOND E., b. Oct. 14, 1904.
x. JOHN W., b. Sept. 14, 1909.

514. CHARLES[9] WESLEY NORTH (*Charles*[8] *C.*, *Daniel*[7], *John*[6] *D.*, *Daniel*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Charles Cleveland and Sarah (Dorman) North, was born at Guilford, N. Y., May 22, 1862, and married at New Hampton, Orange Co., N. Y., June 30, 1886, ELIZABETH CROSBY BROME.

As a young man he learned telegraphy and followed that profession for seventeen years, when he entered the coal and then the feed business. From 1905 to 1915 he was with the Western Union at Walton, N. Y., and then repurchased the feed business at Franklin, N. Y., in 1915, retiring in 1919. He now resides at Guilford, his native town.

Children:

i. ELIZABETH ETHEL, b. June 27, 1887; m. JAMES ROBERT QUIRK, editor of *Photoplay* magazine, and resides in New York. Children: (1) *Thomas Brome*, b. Dec. 12, 1913. (2) *Jean North*, b. Dec. 7, 1917.
559. ii. THOMAS BROME, b. Jan. 13, 1889.
iii. EARL DORMAN, b. Jan. 13, 1889 (twin); m. Jan. 29, 1919, LEONE HOTALING. Served in the World War.
iv. CHARLES W., JR., b. Aug. 19, 1891. During the World War served in the 77th Division, and went through the Argonne in the 302nd Field Signal Battalion; m. Dec. 13, 1919, BLANCHE BARTLETT.
v. CORA FRANCES, b. Dec. 29, 1895.
vi. EDWARD LOUIS, b. Oct. 21, 1900. During the World War was a volunteer in the 27th Division, 102nd Field Signal Battalion which went through the Hindenburg line.
vii. JANE AVIS, b. June 15, 1902.

515. EDWARD[9] ELEAZER NORTH (*Charles*[8] *C.*, *Daniel*[7], *John*[6] *D.*, *Daniel*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Charles Cleveland and Sarah (Dorman) North, was born at Guilford, N. Y., July 31, 1868, and married in 1894, MABLE TOLES.

About 1890 he went to Seattle, Wash., and worked as an operator on the Hoods' Canal. He resides (1920) at Hoquiam, Wash., where he runs a feed and storage plant.

Children:

i. EUGENE, b. Aug. 11, 1896; served in the World War, and in 1918 m. ———. Child: *Bruce Clifford*, b. May 21, 1920.
ii. HELEN, b. Jan., 1900.

516. GEORGE[9] KNOX NORTH (*M. de C. Crawford*[8], *Z. Mosier*[7], *Benjamin*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), third son of Crawford and Ina (Houghtaling) North, was born at Rondout, N. Y., Mar. 25, 1883, and married Mar. 4, 1905, EDNA MARION BAILE.

He is a member of the firm of North, Allison and Ettlinger, of St. George, Staten Island, N. Y., consulting engineers and city surveyors.

Children:

i. MAURICE DE CAMP CRAWFORD, JR.
ii. GEORGE KNOX, JR., b. April 26, 1907; d. Oct. 18, 1918.
iii. DAVID BAILE.

517. HAROLD[9] DIODATE NORTH (*William*[8] *C.*, *William*[7] *C.*, *Benjamin*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), fourth son of William C. North, Jr., by his second wife, Mary Dix, was born at Cleveland, Sept. 28, 1883, and married at Uniontown, Pa., June 2, 1910, JOSEPHINE NULL BOYD, born May 27, 1887, daughter of John D. and Josephine (Null) Boyd.

Harold D. North attended Cornell University from 1903 to 1907, where he was a Zeta Psi, manager of the *Cornell Daily Sun*, and a member of the Mandolin and Banjo Clubs. Since leaving college, he has been connected with the Ferry Cap and Set Screw Co., of which he is now secretary. During the World War, he was the food conservator for Cuyahoga County. He is active in Cornell alumni matters and is a member of the Shaker Country Club and the Hermit Club. He resides at 2221 Woodmere Drive, Cleveland Heights, Ohio.

Children, b. at Cleveland:

i. HAROLD DIODATE, JR., b. May 26, 1914.
ii. WILLIAM HARRISON, b. April 29, 1917.

518. KENT[9] BEAUGRAND NORTH (*Paul*[8], *William*[7] *C.*, *Benjamin*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Paul and Marguerite (Castle) North, was born at Cleveland, Ohio, Jan. 8, 1886, and married MARY WADDINGTON SWENSON, born at Hutchinson, Kans., Aug. 2, 1885, daughter of Magnus and Anne Beck (Dinsdale) Swenson, and widow of Edward William Walser.

Mr. North was of the class of 1907 at the University of Wisconsin, where he was a member of Phi Kappa Psi. Mrs. North also attended the University of Wisconsin, as a member of the class of 1906, and was a member of Kappa Kappa Gamma. They reside at Avon, Ohio.

Children, b. at Cleveland:

i. MARY BEAUGRAND, b. Oct. 27, 1917.
ii. JEANNE CASTLE, b. Sept. 15, 1919.

519. HON. NEWTON[9] EDMUNDS NORTH (*James*[8] *E.*, *Townsend*[7], *Daniel*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of James Edmunds and Emily (Black) North, was born at Vassar, Mich., Nov. 11, 1865, and was named after his great uncle, Newton Edmunds, governor of the Dacotahs. He married at Bay City, Mich., Dec. 30, 1891, MARION SUTHERLAND.

At a youthful age he kept books in Pinconning and Bay City, Mich., then went to Lake Charles, La. He is now vice-president and cashier of the First National Bank of Lake Charles, and has represented his district in the United States Bankers' Conventions. He has also been mayor of Lake Charles.

Children:

i. NEWTON SUTHERLAND, b. Nov. 24, 1893; assistant in his father's bank.
ii. MARION, b. Nov. 18, 1898; graduate of Sarah Newcomb University.

520. GUY[9] L. NORTH (*George*[8] *C.*, *John*[7] *D.*, *Samuel*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of George Chester and Hattie A. (Gregory) North, was born at Ovid, Mich., Feb. 14, 1886, and married Mar. 14, 1914, ESTHER D. BISEWSKI. They reside (1921) at Toledo, Ohio.

Children, b. at Adrian, Mich.:

i. Mildred E., b. Dec. 4, 1916.
ii. Harold Guy, b. Dec. 14, 1919.

521. JUDGE WALTER[9] H. NORTH (*William*[8] *H.*, *William*[7], *Samuel*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), only son of William H. and Amarantha (Harper) North, was born Nov. 1, 1871, and married Dec. 24, 1901, Myrta Phelps.

He is circuit judge of the 37th Judicial District of Michigan, and at the time of his appointment was the youngest judge in the state. He resides at Battle Creek, Mich.

Children:

i. Vera O., b. Jan. 14, 1906.
ii. Walter Phelps, b. July 12, 1907.
iii. Robert H., b. Nov. 8, 1910.
iv. Virginia, b. Sept. 19, 1912.

522. FRANCIS[9] STANLEY NORTH (*William*[8] *S.*, *Augustus*[7], *James*[6], *James*[5], *James*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of William Stanley and Elizabeth (Holmes) North, was born in Chicago, Ill., June 8, 1875. He married Oct. 23, 1909, Julie Potwin Morgan, daughter of Otho H. and Julia (Potwin) Morgan of Highland Park, Ill. He is president and treasurer of the Union Special Machine Co., organized by his father in Chicago. Residence, Winnetka, Ill.

Children:

i. William Stanley, b. at Chicago, Ill., May 1, 1911.
ii. Francis Stanley, Jr., b. at Winnetka, Ill., April 7, 1913.

523. WILLIAM[9] R. NORTH (*Charles*[8] *H.*, *Russell*[7], *C.*, *Abijah*[6], *Abijah*[5], *John*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), only son of Charles R. and Frances (Aldridge) North, was born at Chazy, Clinton Co., N. Y., May 26, 1877, and married Aug. 10, 1898, Mabel Calista Chisholm. Mr. North resides (1921) at Chazy, where he is engaged in the farm produce business.

Child:

i. Russell Chisholm, b. at Chazy, April 20, 1901.

524. JULIUS[9] BASCOM NORTH (*Clayton*[8] *N.*, *Marvin*[7], *Nathaniel*[6], *Abijah*[5], *John*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), only surviving son of Clayton Nelson and Ann Elizabeth (Bascom) North, was born at Shoreham, Vt., Feb. 24, 1869. He married Oct. 14, 1897, Jane Longworth Matthews, daughter of

William H. and Margaret (Wicks) Matthews of Fort Edward, N. Y., and granddaughter of Col. David Matthews. She was born at Fort Edward, Nov. 30, 1868. Mr. North resides (1919) at Fort Edward, N. Y.

Child:

i. CLAYTON MATTHEWS, b. at Fort Edward, Jan. 11, 1899. He enlisted in the army in 1916, but was rejected as too young. Re-enlisting under the name of Andy Matthews he served on the Mexican border. After being honorably discharged he enlisted the same year for four years in the navy, where he is now (1919) serving, having seen duty on transports at the Azores, at Archangel, Russia, and in China.

525 JOHN[9] WILLIAM NORTH (*Fayette*[8] *C.*, *John*[7], *Lemuel*[6], *Abijah*[5], *John*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), only son of Fayette Carver North by his first wife Mary Douglass, was born at Chazy, Clinton Co , N. Y., Sept. 8, 1859. He married at Chazy, Aug. 18, 1886, MARY CAROLINE HUBBELL, born May 28, 1861, daughter of John Wolcott and Margaret (Beckwith) Hubbell of Chazy.

Mr. North prepared at Black Hall School, Lyme, Conn., for Amherst College, from which he was graduated in 1884, and where he was a member of Delta Kappa Epsilon. He is now in business with Burton Brothers & Co., 267 Fifth Ave., New York City, manufacturers of cotton goods. He resides at 29 South Elliott Pl., Brooklyn, N Y.

Child:

i. EDGERTON GRANT, b. at Brooklyn, June 29, 1900. Prepared for Williams College at Brooklyn Poly. Prep. School. Williams College, class of 1922, Psi Upsilon fraternity.

526. RICHARD[9] DOUGLASS NORTH (*Fayette*[8] *C.*, *John*[7], *Lemuel*[6], *Abijah*[5], *John*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Fayette Carver North, by his second wife Harriette F. Douglass, was born at Chazy, Clinton Co., N. Y., Nov. 23, 1885. He married ELLEN HAVENS. They reside (1921) at Corinth, N. Y.

Children:

i. HARRIETTE L.
ii. GERALD R.
iii. FAYETTE CARVER, 2ND.
iv. HOWARD L.
v. SON, b. July 15, 1919.

527. ARTHUR[9] FILLMORE NORTH (*Fayette*[8] *C.*, *John*[7], *Lemuel*[6], *Abijah*[5], *John*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), third son of Fayette Carver North, by his second wife Harriette F. Douglass, was born at Chazy, Clinton Co., N. Y., Dec. 10, 1886. He married MARION SCHUMACHER. Mr. North is in business in Philadelphia, with offices at 226 N. 3rd St.

Children:

i. ARTHUR FILLMORE, JR.
ii. BARBARA.

528. LEMUEL[9] FAYETTE NORTH (*Fayette*[8] *C.*, *John*[7], *Lemuel*[6], *Abijah*[5], *John*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), fourth son of Fayette Carver North, by his second wife, Harriette F. Douglass, was born at Chazy, Clinton Co., N. Y., May 1, 1888. He married at Champlain, N. Y., Nov. 25, 1908, LAURA PEARL, born at Champlain, N. Y., Nov. 23, 1892, daughter of Simeon C. and Lucy A. (Allen) Pearl. They reside (1921) at Chazy.

Children:

i. LUCY K., b. at Champlain, N. Y., April 4, 1909.
ii. PAULINE, b. at Champlain, N. Y., April 13, 1910.
iii. ARTHUR L., b. at Chazy, N. Y., April 9, 1911.
iv. MILDRED R., b. at Chazy, N. Y., Jan. 6, 1919.

529. STANLEY[9] A. NORTH (*Fayette*[8] *C.*, *John*[7], *Lemuel*[6], *Abijah*[5], *John*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), fifth son of Fayette Carver North, by his second wife Harriette F. Douglass, was born at Chazy, Clinton Co., N. Y., Dec. 12, 1890. He married at Baldwinsville, N. Y., Aug. 4, 1914, GLADYS E. WHITCOMB, born at Lysander, N. Y., Sept. 7, 1891, daughter of Herbert Eugene and Adelaide Augusta Whitcomb. They reside (1921) at Chazy, where Mr. North is a merchant.

Children:

i. GLADYS ETHELWYNNE, b. at Chazy, N. Y., Aug. 3, 1915.
ii. BETTY ADELAIDE, b. at Chazy, N. Y., Mar. 15, 1921.

530. FAY[9] E. NORTH (*Lewis*[8] *L.*, *Ariel*[7] *M.*, *William*[6], *Remembrance*[5], *Noah*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Lewis Lee and Mary (Courtright) North, was born at Braceville, Trumbull Co., Ohio, April 24, 1875, and married at Newton Falls, Ohio, May 10, 1903, IRENE (WERT) DICE, daughter of S. and Emeline Wert, born at Mecca, Trumbull Co., Ohio, June 28, 1873.

During the Spanish-American War Mr. North saw active service in Cuba. He enlisted in Battery H, Second Regiment, U. S. Artillery, July 1, 1898, and was discharged May 12, 1899. He is now engaged in the coal mining business at Diamond, Ohio.

Children:

i. DAUGHTER, b. and d. Sept. 14, 1904.
ii. WILLIAM IRWIN, b. Feb. 14, 1906.
iii. LEWIS OTIS, b. May 14, 1908; d. April 6, 1909.

531. CLAY[9] ARNOLD NORTH (*Lewis*[8] *L.*, *Ariel*[7] *M.*, *William*[6], *Remembrance*[5], *Noah*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Lewis Lee and Mary (Courtright) North, was born in Clarence township, Calhoun Co., Mich., July 19, 1881, and married at Manton, Mich., Aug. 12, 1911, GRACE, daughter of Wilford Dexter and Julia (Gillet) Fales. She was born at Manton, Mich., July 1, 1886.

After graduating from the Michigan State Normal College, Mr. North served for twelve years as teacher and superintendent in the public schools of that state, and is now the representative of the International Correspondence School at Potterville, Mich.

Child:

i. MARSHALL FALES, b. at Potterville, Mich., May 14, 1915.

532. GUY[9] LENINGER (*Lewis*[8] *L.*, *Ariel*[7] *M.*, *William*[6], *Remembrance*[5], *Noah*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Lewis Lee and Mary (Courtright) North, was born in Clarence township, Calhoun Co., Mich., May 10, 1883, and married in Sheridan township, that county, Sept. 24, 1907, FRANCES MARIE, daughter of Henry Amos and Ruth (Campbell) Towsley. She was born in Leroy township, Calhoun Co., Mich., July 21, 1888.

Mr. Leninger, left an orphan at the age of four years, was adopted into the family of Mr. and Mrs. George Leninger of his native town, and has since lived on their farm, adopting the name of his foster-parents.

He was justice of the peace in Clarence township from 1916 to 1919, then supervisor of the township for one year, and in 1920 was elected a member of the Board of Directors of the Calhoun Co., Farm Bureau.

Children (Leninger):

i. HAROLD ADRIAN, b. in Clarence township, July 20, 1908.
ii. MARIAN LUCILE, b. in Clarence township, Dec. 24, 1913.

533. RAYMOND[9] H. NORTH (*Cyrus*[8] *H.*, *Ariel*[7] *M.*, *William*[6], *Remembrance*[5], *Noah*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Cyrus H. and Clara B. (Humphrey) North, was born at Braceville, Trumbull Co., Ohio, May 7, 1883, and married there May 28, 1902, ETHEL C. MALTBIE, daughter of Marcus and Miranda (Walcott) Maltbie. Mr. North is an automotive engineer and resides at Toledo, Ohio.

Child:

i. DOROTHY EVELYN, b. Aug. 1, 1904.

534. ALFRED[9] R. NORTH (*Cyrus*[8] *H.*, *Ariel*[7] *M.*, *William*[6], *Remembrance*[5], *Noah*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Cyrus H. and Clara (Humphrey) North, was born Nov. 7, 1889, and married at Detroit, Mich., Feb. 20, 1912, NORMA V., daughter of Fred and Anna E. (Boetcher) Lempke, born at Detroit, April 19, 1894. Mr. North is chief train dispatcher for the Pere Marquette R.R., and resides at 477 Vinewood Ave., Detroit.

Child:

i. ALTHEA L., b. Oct. 5, 1916.

535. ALBERT[9] VARLEY NORTH (*Burton*[8], *Henry*[7], *Martin*[6], *Rufus*[5], *Martin*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Burton and Arthalinda (Varley) North, was born Nov. 26, 1881, and married Sept. 2, 1903, NETTIE OGILVIE.

Child:

i. DONALD, b. Nov. 15, 1905.

TENTH GENERATION

536. FRANK[10] WEBSTER NORTH (*Lorenzo*[9], *Hartwell*[8], *Miles*[7], *Samuel*[6], *Asa*[5], *Jonathon*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), son of Lorenzo and Patience (Jewell) North, was born at Braceville, Trumbull Co., Ohio, Aug. 14, 1887, and married July 19, 1912, VERA MCKENZIE. He is a rubber worker and resides at Akron, Ohio.

Children:

i. MORLEY FRANKLIN, b. Sept. 24, 1915.
ii. VALERY DARLENE, b. Nov. 20, 1918.

537. GRENVILLE[10] P. North (*Charles*[9] *W.*, *Norman*[8], *Czar*[7] *P.*, *Guy*[6], *Seth*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Charles Wright and Ella (Gibson) North, was born at Cherokee, Ill., Mar. 1, 1890. He married VEVA A. GRADY. Mr. North is a lawyer at Cherokee, Ia.

Child:

i. ROBERT GRADY, b. Mar. 25, 1916.

538. NELSON[10] LUTHER NORTH, JR., (*Nelson*[9] *L.*, *Nelson*[8] *L.*, *Czar*[7] *P.*, *Guy*[6], *Seth*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Dr. Nelson Luther and Margaret (Brown) North, was born in Brooklyn, N. Y, Aug. 8, 1890, and married at Sea Cliff, Nassau Co., N. Y., Sept. 17, 1914, SARAH EVELYN WEIR, born in Brooklyn, Nov. 8, 1888. Mr. North is a lawyer in Brooklyn and resides at 166 Prospect St.

Children, b. at Brooklyn:

i. MARY W., b. Aug. 5, 1916.
ii. NELSON LUTHER, b. Feb. 28, 1918.

539. CHARLES[10] RAYMOND NORTH (*Charles*[9] *L.*, *Charles*[8] *A.*, *Levi*[7], *Sydney*[6], *Lot*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), the only son of Charles Levi and Martha (Bawden) North, was born Mar. 28, 1887, and married at Salt Lake City, Utah, June 5, 1912, ELEANOR SCHOENFELD. Residence (1920) Salt Lake City.

Children:

i. Ruth, b. Mar. 6, 1913.
ii. Charles Kenneth, b. July 25, 1914.
iii. Marvin Ray, b. Nov. 8, 1915; d. Jan. 6, 1916.
iv. Glen Schoenfeld, b. April 14, 1917.

540. LEON[10] DARE NORTH (*Levi*[9] *M.*, *Levi*[8] *H.*, *Levi*[7], *Sydney*[6], *Lot*[5], *Timothy*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Levi Morgan and Tyresha (Jensen) North, was born at Mill Creek, Salt Lake Co., Utah, Feb. 6, 1897, and married at Salt Lake City, June 12, 1916, Charlotte Alveda Larson, born at Ephraim, Sanpete Co., Utah, Mar. 13, 1897.

Child:

i. Donald Leon, b. at Salt Lake City, Dec. 2, 1917.

541. LEON[10] DUANE NORTH (*Charles*[9] *A. D.*, *Alson*[8], *Allen*[7], *Joseph*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Charles Alson Duane and Alice (Andrews) North, was born Dec. 10, 1889. He married Lavina Hamel of Collinsville, who died Mar. 9, 1919. Mr. North resides (1919) at Hartford.

Child:

i. Arline Gertrude.

542. LYMAN[10] OSCAR NORTH (*Thomas*[9] *M.*, *John*[8], *Lyman*[7], *Abel*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), youngest son of Thomas Melvin and Louisa (Basil) North, was born Sept. 2, 1877, and married (1) April 12, 1896, Nettie Cook, who died Dec. 7, 1901, (2) Oct. 19, 1902, Theresa May Black. They reside at Lima, Ohio.

Children, by first wife:

i. Evylin, b. Feb. 9, 1897.

By second wife:

ii. Laurine Estella, b. Oct. 4, 1905.
iii. Cleta L., b. Oct. 30, 1908.
iv. Byron Oscar, b. May 30, 1913.

543. HENRY[10] WILLIAM NORTH (*Lyman*[9] *M.*, *John*[8], *Lyman*[7], *Abel*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), third son of Lyman Madison and Icephena (Myers) North, was born at Dorchester, Neb., Mar. 21, 1882, and married June 7, 1905, Lois Hazel Kerr, born in Kosciuseo Co., Ind., June 2, 1888.

Children:

i. Delight Elizabeth, b. at Columbia City, Ind., April 9, 1906.
ii. Chalmer Kerr, b. at Columbia City, Ind., Feb. 8, 1909.
iii. Joy Margeret, b. at Kosciusco Co., Ind., Feb. 11, 1917.

544. CLARENCE[10] G. NORTH (*David*[9] *E.*, *John*[8], *Lyman*[7], *Abel*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), only child of David E. and Bertha (Glaze) North, was born Aug. 26, 1884, and married Dec. 24, 1907, Eva Johnson. Residence, 312 W. Southern Ave., Springfield, Ohio.

Children:

i. Robert Leroy, b. Oct. 29, 1908.
ii. Harold Emerson, b. Jan. 20, 1918.

545. ADAM[10] EDWARD NORTH (*Aaron*[9] *C.*, *Edward*[8] *B.*, *Lyman*[7], *Abel*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Aaron Calvin and Molinda (Fisher) North, was born at Peabody, Whitley Co., Ind., Aug. 18, 1882, and married Dec. 25, 1904, Lulu May McClain, daughter of William B. and Jemima (Egolf) McClain, born Oct. 13, 1884. Mr. North is an electrician and resides (1920) at West Warren Gardens, Dearborn, Mich.

Children:

i. Crede Ivan, b. at Columbia City, Ind., June 3, 1905.
ii. Eugene Franklin, b. at Pontiac, Mich., Sept. 15, 1909.
iii. Helen May, b. at Detroit, Mich., Mar. 13, 1911.
iv. Adam Edward, Jr., b. at Columbia City, Ind., Nov. 12, 1917.

546. CHARLES[10] BRENTON NORTH (*Aaron*[9] *C.*, *Edward*[8] *B.*, *Lyman*[7], *Abel*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Aaron Calvin and Molinda (Fisher) North, was born at Beldin, Wabash Co., Ind., Mar. 21, 1885, and married April 26, 1913, Rhoda Blanche Cook, daughter of Albert and Malinda (Essig) Cook. Mr. North followed carpentering and general building contracting with his father for eighteen years, and then went on a farm at Larwill, Ind., where he now resides.

Children:

i. Robert Paul, b. at Columbia City, Ind., April 4, 1915.
ii. Martha Lois, b. at Columbia City, Ind., Mar. 19, 1917.

547. JOHN[10] CARLOS NORTH (*John*[9] *A.*, *John*[8], *John*[7], *Abel*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), only son of John

Austin and Nettie (Drake) North, was born at Collinsville, Dec. 3, 1891. He married at Ivoryton, Conn., MARGARET A. PLATT, daughter of William J. and Fannie (Griswold) Platt, born at Ivoryton Oct. 31, 1894. Mr. North resides (1919) at 76 Baltimore St., Hartford.

Child:

i. JOHN WILLIAM, b. at Hartford, April 1, 1919.

548. JOHN[10] RICHARD NORTH (*John*[9] *C.*, *John*[8] *G.*, *Lemuel*[7], *David*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of John C. and Jessie (Brinkerhoff) North, was born Dec. 1, 1874, and died at Richmond, Va., Mar. 26, 1920. He married Oct. 22, 1897, MARGARET ALDEN, daughter of David A. and Helen (Kidder) Alden of New Haven.

After graduating at the Sheffield Scientific School in 1895 he devoted all his efforts to building up the insurance business founded by his father in New Haven. He was a major in the National Guard and saw active service on the Mexican border in 1916. During the European War he was a colonel in the Conn. State Guard, and was active in the various drives and campaigns which were launched. His residence was in North Haven where he was prominent in church and town affairs.

Children:

i. RICHARD ALDEN, b. Oct. 27, 1898. Student in Sheffield Scientific School.
ii. JOHN ALDEN, b. Dec. 2, 1901.
iii. DAVID ALDEN, b. Sept. 1, 1903.
iv. LAWRENCE ALDEN, b. June 20, 1906; d. June 25, 1906.
v. PRISCILLA ALDEN, b. Sept. 15, 1909.
vi. STANLEY ALDEN, b. Sept. 3, 1912.
vii. BARBARA BRINKERHOFF, b. Feb. 9, 1917.

549. HERBERT[10] BRINKERHOFF NORTH (*John*[9] *C.*, *John*[8] *G.*, *Lemuel*[7], *David*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of John Curtis and Jessie (Brinkerhoff) North, was born Feb. 16, 1879, and married July 10, 1901, LEILA FROST KIMBERLY, daughter of Charles G. Kimberly. He is treasurer of the F. E. Fowler Co., New Haven. Residence, 165 Alden Ave., New Haven.

Children, b. at New Haven:

i. LEILA JEANETTE, b. Sept. 21, 1902.
ii. LOIS, b. May 21, 1908.

550. CHARLES[10] E. NORTH (*Edward*[9] *C.*, *John*[8] *G.*, *Lemuel*[7], *David*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), only son of Edward C. and Marion (Tilton) North, was born July 16, 1875, and married Oct. 19, 1904, LILIAN CUDDIHY of Boston, Mass. He is (1919) vice-president and manager of Millenbach Brothers Co., Detroit, Mich.

Child:

i. JOHN TILTON, b. Jan. 25, 1910.

551. CHARLES[10] ANDREW NORTH (*Charles*[9] *G.*, *Ceylon*[8], *Albert*[7], *Stephen*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), twin son of Charles Gilbert and Martha (Young) North, was born Mar. 10, 1863, and died Dec. 31, 1908. He married (1) Aug. 22, 1883, CORA A. LAW, of Fulton, N. Y.; (2) after her death and that of his son, the latter's widow, NETTIE (KOLSTE) NORTH. They reside (1919) at 827 Van Buren St., Milwaukee, Wis.

Children, by first wife:

i. FRANKLIN CEYLON, b. July 26, 1884; d. May 3, 1907; m. July 7, 1904, NETTIE KOLSTE. Child: *Ruth Kolste*, b. Jan. 13, 1904; d. Nov. 24, 1918.
ii. CLARA HELEN, b. Oct. 13, 1886; m. June 18, 1908, WILLIAM GENSCH. Three children.
iii. FLORENCE M., b. June 18, 1889.
iv. CORA FRANCES, b. Oct. 13 1891; d. June, 1911.
v. GILBERT IRVING, b. June 9, 1895. Served for 15 months in France during the World War.
vi. JENETTE MAY, b. Aug. 22, 1896; d. young.
vii. AGNES HAZEL, b. Feb. 1, 1899.

By second wife:

Four or more children.

552. WILLIAM[10] IRVING NORTH (*Charles*[9] *G.*, *Ceylon*[8], *Albert*[7], *Stephen*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), twin son of Charles Gilbert and Martha (Young) North, was born at Waupun, Wis., Mar. 10, 1863. He married at Abrams, Wis., Nov. 15, 1894, MABEL TUTTLE, born at Brookside, Wis., Nov. 3, 1875. They reside (1919) at Sheboygan, Wis.

Child:

i. MARTHA MARY, b. at Sheboygan, Dec. 29, 1896.

553. WILLIS[10] HENRY NORTH (*Ceylon*[9] *H.*, *Ceylon*[8], *Albert*[7], *Stephen*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]),

oldest son of Ceylon Henry and Sarah (Brown) North, was born July 4, 1872. He married at Minneapolis, Minn., Aug. 23, 1899, MARY LOUISE GREEN. They reside (1919) at 3552 Third Ave., S., Minneapolis, Minn., where he is a salesman with the Warner Hardware Co.

Children, b. at Minneapolis:

i. DOROTHEA MAE, b. Sept. 27, 1901.
ii. ELSIE HELEN, b. May 4, 1903.
iii. CEYLON AVERY, b. Jan. 21, 1907.
iv. MARION ELVA, b. Mar. 30, 1911.

554. JEROME[10] REYNOLDS NORTH (*George*[9] *L.*, *Ceylon*[8], *Albert*[7], *Stephen*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of George Lyman and Helen (Reynolds) North, was born at Green Bay, Wis., Aug. 23, 1870, and married there Oct. 4, 1893, HELEN A. BACON, daughter of Edwin H. and Ellen A. Bacon, born at Green Bay Nov. 12, 1869. Mr. North is (1919) a practising attorney at Green Bay and a member of the firm of Greene, Fairchild, North, Parker and McGillan. Residence, 832 S. Monroe Ave., Green Bay.

Children, b. at Green Bay:

i. REYNOLDS BACON, b. Sept. 22, 1894. During the World War he was a sergeant in Battery B, 35th Field Artillery.
ii. LUDLOW FREY b. Mar. 5, 1901. During the World War served in the Ambulance Corps of the American Red Cross.
iii. VIRGINIA LYMAN, b. Sept. 8, 1904.

555. HOWARD[10] FRANCES NORTH (*Edward*[9] *C.*, *Nelson*[8], *William*[7], *Noah*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), only son of Edward Charles and Harriet (Webster) North, was born at Naugatuck, Feb. 20, 1869, and married June 12, 1895, FLORENCE GOODWIN. Residence, Seymour, Conn.

Child:

i. GOODWIN STUART, b. April 10, 1898. Resides at 9 Holmes Ave., Waterbury.

556. EDWARD[10] NORTH (*Louis*[9] *E.*, *Charles*[8] *C.*, *Daniel*[7], *John*[6] *D.*, *Daniel*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), oldest son of Louis Elmer and Carrie (Kimmel) North, was born at Kinsley, Kans., April 23, 1883, and married Oct. 10, 1903, IDA THOMPSON. They reside at Garden City, Kansas.

Children:

i. Owen.
ii. Fern.
iii. Orey.

557. ROY[10] D. NORTH (*Louis*[9] *E.*, *Charles*[8] *C.*, *Daniel*[7], *John*[6] *D.*, *Daniel*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Louis Elmer and Carrie (Kimmel) North, was born at Kinsley, Kans., Feb. 11, 1885. He married (1) Jan. 27, 1907, Grace Bird; (2) Aug. 16, 1911, Fanny Agnew. Residence (1920) Kinsley, Kans.

Children:

i. Virgil.
ii. Owel.
iii. Edith.

558. JAMES[10] E. NORTH (*Louis*[9] *E.*, *Charles*[8] *C.*, *Daniel*[7], *John*[6] *D.*, *Daniel*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), fifth son of Louis Elmer and Carrie (Kimmel) North, was born at Kinsley, Kans., June 16, 1890, and married Oct. 15, 1915, Grace Avery. Mr. North lives in his native town.

Child:

i. Wanda.

559. THOMAS[10] BROME NORTH (*Charles*[9] *W.*, *Charles*[8] *C.*, *Daniel*[7], *John*[6] *D.*, *Daniel*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), second son of Charles Wesley and Elizabeth (Brome) North, was born Jan. 13, 1889, and married Aug. 6, 1912, Nellie Root. During the World War he served in the U. S. Army.

Children:

i. Cora Elizabeth, b. Aug. 26, 1913.
ii. Brenda Mae, b. Jan. 7, 1915.

APPENDIX

MATERIAL RECEIVED TOO LATE FOR INSERTION IN PROPER ORDER

RUTH[4] NORTH, daughter of John North (6), probably died Jan., 1736; married Jan. 2, 1729, Ensign ISAAC COWLES, JR., born April 21, 1702, died Sept. 29, 1737.

Children:

i. MARY, b. Dec. 14, 1729; d. Feb. 25, 1755; m. Sept. 20, 1750, TIMOTHY WADSWORTH.
ii. RUTH, b. Dec. 28, 1731; d. in infancy.
iii. JUDA, bap. Mar. 31, 1734.
iv. ISAAC, b. 1736; m. ELIZABETH ———.
iv. RUTH, b. Oct. 8, 1737; m. April 5, 1759, CAPT. SAMUEL UPSON.

SARAH[4] NORTH, daughter of Thomas North (8), died May 3, 1777; married May 17, 1728, SERGT. JOSEPH WOODFORD, son of Joseph and Lydia (Smith) Woodford. He was born Aug. 22, 1705, and died Feb. 4, 1783.

Children:

i. LYDIA, d. Aug. 20, 1761; m. Jan. 18, 1753, widower THOMAS ANDREWS.
ii. JOSEPH, b. Mar. 12, 1731–2; d. 1822; m. (1) Aug. 1, 1751, ELIZABETH HART; (2) MRS. EUNICE (HART) COWLES.
iii. SARAH, b. May 6, 1734; d. young.
iv. HANNAH, b. July 17, 1737; m. April 1, 1756, PERRY MARSHALL.
v. SARAH, b. Mar. 19, 1740–1; d. April 29, 1791.
vi. LOIS, b. 1742; d. April 15, 1783; m. June 28, 1764, SAMUEL NORTH (45).
vii. MARY, unm. in 1776.
viii. EUNICE, b. 1750; d. Sept. 18, 1819; m. Nov. 26, 1772, SETH NORTH (46).
ix. ISAAC, bap. Mar. 18, 1753; d. Mar. 19, 1831; m. July 6, 1774, SARAH FULLER.

REBECCA[4] NORTH, daughter of Joseph North (10), married ELISHA YALE.

Children:

i. ELISHA, b. Dec. 8, 1763; d. July 31, 1840; m. RHODA CULVER.
ii. ELIHU, b. April 10, 1767; m. POLLY BAILEY.
iii. AURELIA, b. Nov. 7, 1773; m. JOHN HANDY.
iv. EBER, b. Aug. 1, 1776; d. Nov. 25, 1816; m. PHEBE PENDLETON.
v. REBECCA, b. Mar. 13, 1780; m. JOHN TERRY.
vi. WEALTHY ANN, b. Sept. 13, 1784; d. unm.

SIBYL[4] NORTH, daughter of Ebenezer North (11), died Sept. 21, 1807; married at Torrington, April 14, 1756, SAMUEL COWLES, JR., born July 30, 1735; died Oct. 29, 1815. He was a member of the Farmington Company during the French and Indian War, and a sergeant and ensign during the Revolution.

Children:

i. LOIS, b. April 25, 1757; m. Nov. 26, 1778, DAVID BEARDSLEY.
ii. NOAH, b. Oct. 17, 1759; d. Jan. 14, 1839; m. (1) Dec. 14, 1780, OLIVE MILLS; (2) ABIGAIL ———.
iii. ZELPHA, b. June 7, 1762; d. Aug. or June 18, 1824; m. (1) Jan. 3, 1782, JOEL GRANT; (2) Feb. 2, 1818, JOSEPH HULL.
iv. THANKFUL, b. June 26, 1767; d. Mar. 20, 1827; m. June 12, 1784, ABIJAH CASE.
v. SAMUEL, b. Mar. 11, 1769; d. Jan. 1, 1770.
vi. SAMUEL, b. Mar. 12, 1771; d. Dec. 1, 1845; m. Oct. 1, 1800, OLIVE PHELPS.
vii. JOSIAH, b. May 20, 1774; d. Aug. 23, 1871; m. Feb., 1795, MARTHA TOBEY.
viii. ENEAS, b. Jan. 26, 1778; d. aged 17.

LUCY[4] NORTH, daughter of Ebenezer North (11), died June 30, 1826; married at Torrington, AMASA COWLES, born Feb. 3, 1744–5, died May 12, 1832, son of Samuel Cowles. He was a soldier in the Revolution.

Children:

i. IRA, b. June 12, 1768; m. (1) Oct. 16, 1788, SARAH LANE; (2) CHARITY DIBBLE.
ii. AMASA, b. April 23, 1771; d. Sept. 12, 1827; m. (1) SABRINA BULL, who d. Feb. 25, 1815; (2) Jan. 6, 1816, HANNAH HOSMER.
iii. OLIVE, b. Feb. 5, 1774; d. Feb. 1, 1847; m. May 30, 1795, ABIJAH NORTHWAY.
iv. ASAHEL, b. Jan. 20, 1777; m. ADALINE KEYES.

MARY[6] NORTH, daughter of Jonathon North (13), died about 1778; married JOHN COSGROVE.

Children:

i. WILLIAM.
ii. MARIA.
iii. MARGARET.
iv. LYDIA.
v. CHRISTOPHER.
vi. ELIZABETH.

MERCY[6] NORTH, daughter of Josiah North (14), born Nov., 1743; died Sept. 10, 1328; married ELISHA SCOTT, born July 26, 1732, died Jan. 18, 1821.

Children:

i. TEMPERANCE, b. Sept. 27, 1766; d. 1835; m. JUDD.
ii. HEZEKIA, b. Aug. 17, 1769; d. Mar. 1, 1831.
iii. SALLY, b. Oct. 24, 1772; m. WETMORE.
iv. NANCY, b. Mar. 31, 1776; d. Dec. 3, 1855; m. ROBERTS.
v. LUCY, b. Nov. 29, 1778; d. Jan. 12, 1862.
vi. ERASTUS, b. Nov. 6, 1787; d. June 28, 1873; m. Feb. 8, 1818, NANCY WHITING.

LOIS[6] NORTH, daughter of Samuel North (15), married (1) Aug. 30, 1770, SAMUEL SCOTT, born Mar. 12, 1746, died Nov. 3, 1776, son of Hezekia Scott; (2) Feb. 14, 1782, widower TIMOTHY WOODRUFF, born Dec. 20, 1732, died Sept. 24, 1788, son of Matthew and Susanna (North) Woodruff.

Children, by first marriage:

i. DAVID.
ii. SAMUEL, b. Mar. 16, 1772; d. before June 5, 1812; m. Feb. 14, 1795, MELINDA HURLBUT.
iii. MARTHA, b. 1775; d. Dec. 8, 1843; m. April 13, 1794, OZEM [?] WOODRUFF.

SIBYL[6] NORTH, daughter of Josiah North (14), born Oct. 13, 1727; married Dec. 3, 1750, JAMES GRIDLEY, born Dec. 7, 1725, died 1784, son of James and Susannah (Smith) Gridley.

Children:

i. JUDAH, b. Jan. 14, 1751; soldier in the Revolution.
ii. SARAH, b. June 18, 1752; d. Sept. 18, 1753.
iii. ZEPHANIAH, b. April 6, 1754; d. Jan. 7, 1756.
iv. DAVID, b. Jan. 18, 1756.
v. STEPHEN, b. Dec. 16, 1757.

vi. Obed, b. April 28, 1760; d. Feb. 8, 1826; m. Oct. 3, 1787, Elizabeth Coles (Cowles). Soldier in the Revolution.
vii. Sibyl, b. Sept. 23, 1762; perhaps she who m. Thomas North (8)?
viii. James, b. Jan. 12, 1765.
ix. Oliver, b. Nov. 27, 1767; m. ——— North and had son *John C.* He was in New Cornwall, Orange Co., N. Y., 1794, where Thomas North (8) also was, but no relationship between the two has been established.

CANDACE[5] NORTH, daughter of David North (23), married (2) Capt. Dudley Woodford, born Feb. 20, 1753, died Feb. 8, 1803, son of William Woodford.

Children:

i. Anna Ford, b. Nov. 14, 1797; d. Nov. 5, 1813.
ii. Sarah North, b. Sept. 11, 1799.
iii. Nancy, b. Oct. 21, 1801; d. May 20, 1804.

JEMIMA[5] NORTH, daughter of Noah North (28), married April 19, 1787, Elihu Barber.

Children:

i. Mary, b. June 22, 1793; m. Feb. 4, 1814, Oliver Loomis.
ii. Elihu, b. Feb. 24, 1798; d. Feb. 1857; m. (1) Sally Deming; (2) Mary Cartwright; (3) Emily Clark.
iii. Jemima, b. April 16, 1800; d. 1874; m. Feb. 15, 1817, Ephraim Loomis.
iv. Elkanah, b. June 25, 1803; d. 1865; m. (1) Cynthia Tubbs; (2) Electa Tubbs.
v. Orson, b. Nov. 6, 1805; m. (1) Roxy Ann Eggleston; (2) Dec. 4, 1842, Martha Starks.

MARY[5] NORTH, daughter of Noah North (28), married Rev. Hezekia West of Mt. Pleasant, Pa.

Children:

i. Hezekia North, b. 1802.
ii. Rosa, b. 1804.

ABIGAIL[5] NORTH, daughter of Martin North (29), was perhaps she who married June 18, 1780, Andrew Everitt.

Children:

i. Elihu, m. Roxy Marshall.
ii. Andrew H.

OLIVE[6] NORTH, daughter of Asa North (32), married WILLIAM COWLES, born at Canaan, July 9, 1767, son of Benjamin and Catherine Cowles.

Children:

i. WILLIAM.
ii. DARIUS NORTH, m. Mar. 7, 1822, NARCISSA LANE.
iii. CATHERINE.

NANCY[6] NORTH, daughter of Asa North (37), married CHAUNCEY WOODFORD, who died June 30, 1856.

Children:

i. ASAHEL, b. July 14, 1804; d. May 23, 1849; m. MARTHA ———.
ii. EMILY, m. HIRAM SMITH of Lansing, Mich.
iii. DIANA, m. OGDEN SMITH.
iv. LOUISA R., m. JOSEPH MATTHEWS of Binghamton, N. Y.
v. ELBERT, b. Jan. 8, 1823.
vi. GEORGE, b. April 23, 1826.

RHODA[6] NORTH, daughter of Asa North (37), married EBENEZER SANFORD, JR.

Children:

i. ROMEO, b. June 16, 1793; d. Mar. 12, 1857; m. ESTHER COLBURN.
ii. TIMOTHY, b. Dec. 13, 1795; d. Aug. 17, 1866; m. (1) LUCINA TEAL; (2) SUSAN KELSEY.
iii. ASA, b. June 2, 1797; d. Aug. 21, 1872; m. SUSAN KELSEY.
iv. HULDAH, b. July 28, 1799; d. 1876; m. LYMAN BARBER.
v. CYNTHIA, b. Oct. 19, 1801; d. Mar. 26, 1832; m. LATIMER GATES.
vi. LUTHER N., b. Mar. 9, 1803; m. HANNAH PHELPS.
vii. SETH, b. April 14, 1805; m. SARAH SOUTHWICK.
viii. ELIZABETH, b. June 3, 1807; m. LATIMER GATES.
ix. NANCY ISABEL, b. Aug. 17, 1810; m. MANNING HATHAWAY.
x. LAURA LUSK, b. May 5, 1813; m. (1) JOHN PECK; (2) JOHN FOX.

EUNICE[6] NORTH, daughter of Eli North (38), married DANIEL COWLES. Authorities differ as to whether they had any children. The Historical Gazette of Tioga Co., N. Y., 1785–1888, says that Daniel and Eunice (North) Cowles had five children, and this statement is accepted as correct by Col. Calvin D. Cowles of Hartford, who is compiler of the Cowles genealogy, and gives the children as follows:

i. Rufus, b. Oct. 18, 1790; m. Rebecca Curran.
ii. Romeo, b. July 26, 1794; d. Mar. 10, 1854; m. Sarah Williams.
iii. Shubael, b. Oct. 8, 1798; d. Jan. 30, 1877; m. Sarah Hubbard.
iv. George, b. April 5, 1800; d. 1876; m. Hannah Andrews.
v. Horace, b. Feb. 21, 1802; d. July 19, 1833; m. Deborah Cowell.

HEPZIBAH[6] NORTH, daughter of Lieut. Isaac North (43), married Jan. 16, 1777, Isaac Porter, born April 27, 1755; died Sept. 27, 1839.

Children:

i. Sylvester, b. Jan. 15, 1778; d. Nov. 13, 1824.
ii. Russell, b. Feb. 17, 1780; d. July 12, 1857.
iii. Olive, b. Mar. 15, 1782; d. May 27, 1827; m. Nov. 3, 1802, Richard Wilcox. Their daughter *Mary Olive*, m. Dea. Alfred North (348).
iv. Selah, b. Aug. 21, 1784; d. Sept. 21, 1861.
v. Hepzibah, b. Mar. 25, 1788; d. June 3, 1822.
vi. Betsey, b. Oct. 28, 1789; d. April 4, 1829.

ELISHA[6] NORTH. In the private records of Rev. Caleb Cobb of Westbrook, Me., where have been found the marriage dates of Elijah and Elisha North, sons of Samuel North (45), and of Elijah North's daughter Maria, appear also the following: Samuel North married June 27, 1844, Mary Ann Winslow of Portland, Me.; Lois North married Oct. 12, 1818, Clement Dyer. These may be children of Elisha North whose descendants, if any, have not been traced.

ROSETTA[6] NORTH, daughter of Seth North (46), married (2) Salmon Hart.

Children:

i. Silas Williams, b. Sept. 12, 1818; m. Nov. 24, 1846, Abigail Merwin.
ii. Frederic Woodford, b. Nov. 19, 1822; m. June 2, 1857, Jennie M. Bassett.

RACHEL[6] NORTH, daughter of Samuel North (48), married David Hurd, son of Ebenezer Hurd, Sr., of Stratford.

Children:

i. Samuel A., b. Oct. 7, 1808; d. July 14, 1879; m. Sarah Wheeler.

ii. Ebenezer, b. Nov. 8, 1810.
iii. Elizabeth M., b. May 4, 1815.
iv. Benjamin M., b. July 7, 1820.

MARY[6] NORTH, daughter of Reuben North (56), married Daniel B., son of Orion and Rosalinda (Knight) Capron, and lived in New Britain.

Children:

i. Rosella.
ii. Cornelius.

ELIZABETH[6] NORTH, daughter of Remembrance North (65), married Correll Cowles, born at New Hartford, Oct. 2, 1796, died at Sheffield, Mass., Oct. 14, 1873, son of Theodore Cowles, and resided in Sheffield, Mass.

Children:

i. George R., b. Oct. 1, 1823; d. about 1896, probably unm.
ii. Ovid William, b. Mar. 9, 1827; m. Agnes Maria Ducher.
iii. Albert N., b. Feb. 22, 1834; d. Dec. 20, 1872; m. Mary Elizabeth Hoadley; Union soldier in Civil War.
iv. Elizabeth Catherine, b. Mar. 10, 1844; m. Jan. 1, 1867, Frederick Benham Hoadley.

ALMIRA[7] NORTH, daughter of Elijah North (84), married Jesse Sanford.

Children:

i. Ellen Naomi, b. 1820; d. 1834.
ii. Edmund, m. Mary Tillotson.
iii. Truman, m. June 3, 1856, Emily M. Wood.
iv. Sherman, m. Helen Humphrey.
v. Almira, d. May 29, 1862.

ABIGAIL[7] NORTH, daughter of David North (100), married William Boardman.

Children:

i. Edwin L., b. May 2, 1816; m. (1) Nov. 24, 1840, Lucretia A. Harwood; (2) Feb. 3, 1864, Sarah J. Loring.
ii. Henry, b. Oct. 2, 1817; m. April 27, 1853, Martha E. Daley.
iii. Caroline, b. Aug. 28, 1819; d. Feb. 12, 1837.
iv. Lucy Jane, b. Feb. 26, 1822; m. Oct. 24, 1849, Walter G. Savage.

v. William F., b. Sept. 14, 1824; m. (1) Sept. 1, 1847, Frances Whitney; (2) Oct. 6, 1869, Kate Bills Holmes.
vi. Martha, b. Dec. 1, 1829; m. Dec. 3, 1850, George F. Bartholomew.
vii. George, b. June 17, 1835; d. Feb. 2, 1836.

SARAH[8] MARIA NORTH, daughter of Edmund North (206), was born at Berlin, June 11, 1833, and died at Morris, Ill., Dec. 25, 1920. She married at Jackson, Miss., Sept. 12, 1862, J. Hamilton Whitney, born at Lewiston, N. Y., Jan. 13, 1832, died in California, Dec. 8, 1893. They resided at Morris, Ill.

Children:

i. Alice, b. Mar. 6, 1864; m. May 2, 1881, Chauncey A. Miller.
ii. Emmet, b. Oct. 19, 1866; m. Aug. 30, 1904, Virginia Russell.

GEORGE[8] MILTON NORTH, son of Edmund North (206), was born at Berlin, May 2, 1846, and died at Los Angeles, Calif., July 22, 1910. He married (1) at Windham, Ohio, Feb. 15, 1870, Esther Amelia Donalson, born there April 1, 1845, died at Cleveland, Ohio, Jan. 27, 1871; (2) at Genoa, Ohio, Aug. 8, 1877, Aurelia (Lily) Bailey, born at Circleville, Ohio, Aug. 8, 1850, died at Los Angeles, Calif., Nov. 1, 1910.

Children, by first wife:

i. Amelia Miriam, b. Jan. 26, 1871.

By second wife, b. at Genoa, Ohio:

ii. Edmund David, b. Oct. 5, 1878; d. at Mexico City, Mexico, June 22, 1910; m. at Butte, Mont., Mar. 1, 1905, Esther Miklejohn. Child: *Helen Esther*, b. at Los Angeles, Calif., Sept. 8, 1908.
iii. Helen Kate, b. Feb. 18, 1880; m. at Los Angeles, Mar. 16, 1909, Ernest Allen Strout. Children: (1) *Miriam North*, b. Oct. 10, 1910. (2) *Virginia June*, b. June 2, 1915.
iv. Wheeler Orrin, b. Sept. 13, 1881; m. at Palo Alto, Calif., April 12, 1903, Florence Julia Ross. Children: (1) *Rose Edmund*, b. at Los Angeles, Feb. 4, 1905; d. at Ojai, Calif., Nov. 27, 1919. (2) *Julia Miriam*, b. at Los Angeles, July 30, 1906.

AMELIA[8] BENTON NORTH, daughter of David North (210), married Stephen B. Keeler.

Children:

i. Emily Celia, b. and d. 1835.
ii. Mary Augusta, b. Feb. 23, 1836; m. 1856 Harrison Oller.
iii. Andrew Benton, b. Nov. 22, 1837; d. July 7, 1852.
iv. Amanda Elizabeth, b. Jan. 23, 1840; m. (1) Aug. 26, 1858, John Henry McCarty; (2) April 2, 1874, William Curl.
v. Antoinette Elizabeth, b. Sept. 12, 1842; d. Dec. 14, 1873; m. (1) Enoch Wesley Mathis; (2) Oct. 4, 1868, William Curl, who later m. her sister Amanda.
vi. Jane Amelia, b. Sept. 20, 1844; m. June 2, 1870, Lafayette Allen.
vii. Adelaide Amelia, b. Feb. 20, 1847; m. Sept. 15, 1867, Alphonso Curl.
viii. Milo Sanford, b. April 3, 1854.
ix. Abigail Rosalia, b. Mar. 22, 1856; d. July 8, 1859.
x. Sarah Ella Benton, b. April 11, 1858.

HON. TOWNSEND[7] NORTH (232) spent his boyhood near the place of his birth, but in 1835 he came to Washtenaw Co., Mich., with his father, who was a joiner by trade. He followed this business for several years, building the first dormitory building for the University of Michigan at Ann Arbor, and the first bridge over the Cass River at Bridgeport. In payment for the latter he received a grant of three thousand acres of land. Most of the industries and advantages which Vassar now enjoys are due to the wise plans, keen foresight and energetic work which Mr. North, its founder, put forth in the early days of the settlement. In the spring of 1849 he dedicated to civilization the site where Vassar now stands, and opened the way for the settlement of Tuscola Co. In 1867 he started the Vassar Woolen Mills of which he was president at the time of his death. In 1875 he started the first bank in the county, which was reorganized into the First National Bank of Vassar. Among the other offices which Mr. North held during his life were: the first registrar of deeds of Tuscola Co., revenue assessor for the sixth Michigan district (appointed by Lincoln), state senator, supervisor of Vassar, member of the Board of Education and superintendent of the Michigan State School for the Blind.

Mr. North was widely known and highly esteemed by all who knew him. There has not been so general a feeling of loss over the death of a citizen since Vassar was settled. He was a leader of every worthy enterprise in the village, in Tuscola Co., and

some general interests in the state. His heart was strong against dishonesty, crime, indolence and drunkenness.

(Abstracted from "The Cyclopedia of Michigan.")

CATHARINE[9] ROOSEVELT NORTH, daughter of Henry S. North (353), married (1) April 15, 1857, EMORY F. HOLWAY; (2) Feb. 7, 1876, EDWARD WHITE HALE.

Children, by first husband:

i. ADDELINE AUGUSTA, b. July 31, 1859.
ii. ANTOINETTE GRIDLEY, b. Aug. 17, 1861; m. PREW.
iii. HENRY PARKER, b. Dec. 13, 1863.
iv. JENNIE ELIZABETH, b. Mar. 12, 1868.

By second husband:

v. EDWARD OSMER, b. Mar. 19, 1877.

AUGUSTA[9] MEIGS NORTH, daughter of Henry S. North (353), died Feb. 17, 1909; married Dec. 25, 1879, GARDINER B. SMITH, who died Sept. 23, 1895. No children.

MAGDALENA[9] YATES NORTH, daughter of Henry S. North (353), married Nov. 4, 1872, GEORGE ARNOLD TYLER, who died Oct. 9, 1915. Mrs. North resides with her daughter.

Child:

i. CAROLYN NORTH, b. Sept. 17, 1878; m. April 10, 1899, ROBERT S. KEARNEY. Residence, 450 Ridgewood Road, South Orange, N. J. Child: *George Tyler*, b. Feb. 7, 1908.

CORNELIA[9] DOUD NORTH, daughter of James Doud North (354), married July 6, 1867, HARVEY HURLBUT.

Children:

i. LUCY ADELIA, b. June 26, 1868.
ii. ADA MARIA, b. Jan. 27, 1878.

JUDSON[9] PIERCE NORTH, son of Norman C. North (355), was born Sept. 10, 1852, and married Aug. 27, 1883, MARGARET, daughter of Archibald and Catherine (MacIntyre) MacNaughton. In 1869 Mr. North journeyed to Hancock, Mich., and entered the mercantile establishment of his uncle Seth D. North, remaining in this work until 1883. From 1876 he was in a branch store at Calumet, Mich., and in 1883 he assumed the proprietorship and management of the Calumet

Hotel, which was destroyed by fire in 1918. Residence, 421 8th St., Calumet, Mich.

Child:

i. Mortimer Seth, b. Nov. 20, 1890; educated at University of Michigan and Michigan College of Mines (M.E. and B.S.); during the World War was a first lieutenant in the Engineer Corps, and in July, 1918, was sent to northern Russia; discharged July 30, 1919; m. June 10, 1918, Jeanette Eleanor Ely, daughter of William and Alice (Ferguson) Ely. Child: *Mortimer Seth, 2nd*, b. May 14, 1921.

THOMAS[9] STUART NORTH, son of Norman C. North (355), married at Boston, Mass., Mar. 7, 1881, Emma C. Jenness, born there April 30, 1855. He is commercial agent of the Wabash Railroad at Indianapolis, Ind. Residence, 2558 Brookway Boulevard.

Children:

i. Daisy May, b. at Portland, Conn., Feb. 8, 1882; m. at Indianapolis, Ind., June 5, 1915, Frederick W. Schumann.
ii. Franklin Newton, b. at Attica, Mich., Nov. 28, 1883; m. at Indianapolis, Ind., Jan. 6, 1909, Mary J. McQuaid. Children, b. at Indianapolis: (1) *Franklin Thomas*, b. Sept. 29, 1909. (2) *Charles Richard*, b. Dec. 20, 1918.
iii. Raymond Stuart, b. at Saginaw, Mich., April 15, 1886; d. at Indianapolis, Ind., Oct. 14, 1907.
iv. Gladys Emma, b. at Saginaw, Mich., Nov. 27, 1894; m. at Indianapolis, Ind., Dec. 9, 1916, Frederick E. Mathey. Child: *Elizabeth June*, b. June 3, 1918.

NORMAN[9] SMITH NORTH, son of Norman C. North (355), died June 25, 1914. He married (1) Jan. 28, 1871, Emily Russell, who died April 7, 1876; (2) Mar. 3, 1880, Fannie A. Robbins, who died July 3, 1882; (3) Oct. 2, 1887, Eliza R. Cone.

Children, by first wife:

i. Judson Clark, b. July 6, 1871; m. Aug. 16, 1894, Emma Taylor. Residence, Moodus, Conn. Children: (1) *Elizabeth Russell*, b. May 22, 1895; m. Dec. 31, 1919, George H. Braren. (2) *Norman James*, b. Dec. 7, 1896; d. Dec. 12, 1896. (3) *Eugene*, b. Nov. 1, 1898.

By second wife:

ii. Charlotte Robbins, b. Feb. 16, 1881; d. Feb. 5, 1882.

LILLIAN[9] DOUD NORTH, daughter of Norman C. North (355), married Nov. 3, 1880, WILLIAM A. WARNER, born at Middlefield, Conn., Feb. 1, 1858, son of Andrew J. and Maria M. (Geer) Warner. Residence, 191 Holmes St., Belleville, N. J.

Children:

i. EMERSON ROBERT, b. June 23, 1884; m. Oct. 12, 1911, JESSIE RUTH ETHERIDGE.

BERTHA[9] JACKSON NORTH, daughter of Norman C. North (355), was born Mar. 22, 1861, and married at Glastonbury, June 3, 1885, Rev. William Waterbury Scudder, D.D., born Oct. 26, 1860, son of Rev. William Waterbury and Frances (Rousseau) Scudder. Residence, 120 Chestnut St., East Orange, N. J.

Children:

i. JOY WILLIAM, b. May 1, 1886; m. July 3, 1916, ELLA WINSLOW.
ii. BERTHA NORTH, b. Aug. 12, 1888.
iii. KENYON JUDSON, b. Feb. 26, 1890; m. July 12, 1917, REBEKAH JEWETT.
iv. KATHERINE WRIGHT, b. Mar. 7, 1892; m. Sept. 9, 1920, PAUL ROLLINS GRAY.
v. NORMAN CLARK, b. Dec. 18, 1897; m. July 2, 1921, ALICE BUSHNELL.
vi. FAITH, b. Sept. 13, 1900.

ERASTUS[8] B. NORTH (374), whose incomplete family record is given on page 218, had children as shown below. His wife was born Sept. 16, 1829, and died April 13, 1894.

Children:

i. ALICE M., b. Nov. 17, 1848; dec.
ii. EMMA A., b. Sept. 4, 1850; living, 1921.
iii. HOWARD C., b. July 4, 1852; see page 218. A son, *Earl D.*, is an engineer in Buffalo, N. Y., and resides at Hamburg, N. Y.
iv. HELEN L., b. Dec. 25, 1854; dec.
v. EUGENE C., b. July 4, 1857; see page 218.
vi. FLORA B., b. Feb. 19, 1860; dec.
vii. IRVING I., b. Feb. 17, 1862; dec.
viii. MEDLIN E., b. July 1, 1867; living, 1921.
ix. FREDERICK A., b. May 28, 1869; living, 1921.
x. ADA M., b. Sept. 10, 1872.

INDEX OF PERSONS

ABBEY Alvin North 52
Betsey 52
Byron S. 52
Catherine 47 151
Edwin 52
Eleazer 52
Gideon 52
Henry 151
John 47 151
Lucy 47 151 220
Sybil 52
ABBOTT Bessie Musetta 250
Durrel Ray 250
Ethel Fay 250
Farest Calvin iv 250
Gail Christopher 250
George Dallas 250
Lee Ford 250
Mida Flo 250
Robert Glenwood 250
ACKERMAN Carrie 180
Erwin 180
ADAM Athalie 99
ADAMS Elizabeth Tracy 120 181
Emma Isabelle 136
Henry 137
ADDOMS Lucy M. 161
William H. 161
AGNEW Fanny 280
ALBERTS Amelia 236
ALDEN David A. 277
Helen 277
Margaret 277
ALDRIDGE Frances 226 269
Lincoln J. 226
ALFORD Abigail 52
Mary 136
ALFRED THE GREAT 10
ALGER Mercy 138
ALLEN ——— 35
Arthur S. 225
Benjamin 33
Carrie Dell 155
Clara Burnham 225
Elizabeth 206 225
Emeline S. 46
Ethan 41
Frank E. 155
Jane Amelia 289
Lafayette 289
Leila 152
Lucy A. 271
Mary 132
Sally 35
ALLING Jennette 164
Joseph 69
ALLYN Anna 98
Clarence 98
Ephraim 98
Eugene 98
Frances 98
Howard 98
John 5
Lucretia 98
Mary 98
Minnie 98
Minnie Myrtle 98
AMES Albert 145
Arabella Ceylina 145
Cheney 145
Coman Cheney 145
Emily 145
Helen 145
AMHERST Gen. ——— 27
AMSDEN George Cook 87
ANDERSON Elizabeth 60
Julia 146
Maria Eliza 146
R. H. 146
Wells 146
ANDREWS Abigail 18 44
Alice Jane 249 275
Anne 49
Darwin Calhoun 249
Emma Augusta 134
Eunice 133
Hannah 286
Hattie Estelle 134
Katie Louise 134
Lois 134
Lucina 71 121
Lydia 281
Marinda 133
Mary 18
Mary Elizabeth 134
Noah 18
Obadiah 17 71
Olive Cheney 134
Rodney 134
Samuel 133 134
Stephen 18
Thomas 18 281
ANDRUS Clara 154
Elizabeth 225
Hannah 10
ANGIER Alice May 228
Gordon Guy 228
Guy H. 228
ARMSTRONG Cynthia 101
Eliza 27
Elsie 263
James 263
ARNOLD Gen. 40 50
Mary 63 114 115
ARNOT Mamie 193
ARREMITH Olla 76
ASHLEY Daniel 172
Mary 172
Minnie L. 172 236
ASPINWALL Charles Henry iv 135
ATKINS Almira 211
ATKINSON Agnes 216
Blanche 216
Clinton Glenn 216
Grace 216
Harley North 216
Henrietta 113
Leda 216
Loren 216
W. Fisher 216
ATWOOD Abiram 56
Cornelia 56
Phillip 2
Ruah 107
AULTOM Lucy Ann 199
Martin 199
Rosa 199
AUSTIN Abigail Morgan 200 253 254
Amanda 56 101
AUTON Rachel 175
AVERY Elizabeth 47 85 86 87
Grace 280
Pearl 127
AYER Alvin C. 177
Arthur W. 177
Esther Newell 178
Georgia Lincoln 177
Marjorie Whittier 178
AYLESWORTH Charles Henry 133
Fannie 133
Lucy Ann 133
Martha Jane 133
Orrin North 133
William E. 133
AYRES O. B. 62

BABBITT Seviah 112 171
BACKLEY Jo 2
BACON Edwin H. 279
Ella A. 279
Emma 110
John 77
BADGER Amasa N. 95
Elizabeth 95
BAILE Edna Marion 267
BAILEY Aurelia 288
Elisha 57
Frances 72
Joseph 29
Leonard R. 125
Polly 282
Roxa 57
BAINBRIDGE Ilene Elisabeth 253
Julian Estell 253
Wilbert 253
BAKER Daniel 151
Harvey A. 201
Laura 151
Mary Catherine 151
BAKES Edwina 187
John E. 187
Mary A. 246
BALDWIN Elizabeth 18
Etna 67
Francis M. 176
Harriet 196 249

BALDWIN Huld .h 29
Irene 196
Jabez 196
Martha A. 176 238
Mary 176
Salmon 45
Sarah 6 12
Temperance 22
BALLON Temperance 116
BAMPTON F. W. 118
Mattie 118
BANCK Carl 99
Ellen Eliza 99
BARBER Cynthia 284
Electa 284
Elihu 33 284
Elkanah 284
Emily 284
Huldah 285
Jemima 3 284
Lyman 285
Martha 284
Mary 284
Orson 284
Roxy Ann 254
Sally 284
Samuel 14
BARDEN Clarissa D. 36
BARDWELL Dr. ——— 184
Abrala S. 184
BARHAM Jeannie 104 166
BARNES Amzi 69
Cromwell 69
Ellen C. 105
Lewis S. 105
Maria L. 69
Nancy 69
Persis 155
Sophronia 69
BARNETT Hyrum 73
Polly 73
BARNUM Ruth 50
Stephen 50
BARROWS Edith E. 199
Edward F. 199
Eva G. 199
Frederick L. 200
Mary Ellen 199
May F. 199
Roy L. 200
BARTHOLOMEW George F. 288
Marion 237
Martha 288
BARTLETT Blanche 266
BARTLEY Delia 127
BARTON John 88
BASCOM Ann Elizabeth 227 269
Elizabeth 227
Samuel H. 227
BASIL Louisa E. 249 275
BASS Mercy 27
Samuel 27
BASSETT Jennie M. 286
BATEMAN Sally 93 159 160
Sarah viii
Thomas 93
BATTLESEN Albertine J. 184 242 243
BATTRICK William 2
BAUMAN Andreas 188
Dorothea 188
Johanna 188
BAWDEN Martha Louise 242
BAYLEY Annie 112
C. H. 112
Emma 112
Emma E. 112
Frank 112
Harry 112
BAXTER Helen 216
Levi 216
BEACH ——— 58
Anthony 53
Hannah 5 53 98 99
Horatio North 32
Jesse 32 58
Olive B. 32
Thomas 53
BEARDSLEY David 282
Lois 282
Mary Elizabeth 102
William 102
BEAUGRAND Margaret 222
BECKLEY Comfort 19
Daniel 19
David 45
Emma 45
Lois 19
Martha 19
Nathaniel 19
Patience 45
Richard 19
Silas 45
BECKWITH Frances Augusta 102
George 102
Mary 270
BEEBE Mary Jane 202 255 256
BEECHER James 27
John 52
Pantha 52
BELCHER Jeremy 1
BELDEN Col. ——— 29 35
Abigail 27
Rhoda 88 89 90 156
Sarah 133
BELL Mary 172
BELT Rebecca 102
BENEDICT Emily C. 56
BENHAM Adeline 77
BENJAMIN Emily Angela 202 254
Lathrup 202
Sarah Maria 202
BENNETT Abijah N. 41
Almira M. 41
Asahel 41
Cynthia 156 223
Isabella 164
Nancy 41
Oliver P. 41
Reed 41
Thomas 41
BENNION Daisy N. 185
Everett N. 185
Harold N. 185
Hyrum 185
Hyrum C. N. 185
Le Grand N. 185
Nellie Josephine 185
Verna N. 185
BENSON Elizabeth 180
BENTON Moses 139
Sarah 139
BERRY Fanny M. 167 231
William H. 167
BERTRAND Jane 195
BEST Alfred 243
Althea C. 243
Eliza 243
BETTS Etta 60
Joseph 168
Mary A. 168 232
Rebecca 168
BEVIER Louis 86
BEWLIE Grace 2
BIDWELL Abigail 10
Albert F. 200
Anna 52
Frederick 200
Isaac 52
Isabelle 200
Sarah 52
Sarah A. 200
Sarah Maria 200
BILL Bertha M. 134
Dwight Howard 135
Edith Howard 135
Edwin 134
Francis Putnam 134
Frank 134
Fred Roswell 134
Sarah Ann 134
BILLINGS Betsey 51
Samuel 51
BIRD Betsey 98
Grace 280
Hannah v 4 9 10 12
Joseph 13 17
Mary 4
Thomas 4
BIRGE Chester M. 53
Emogene Albert 53
Harriet 53
Mary 53
BISEWSKI Esther D. 268
BISHOP Ann 182
Deming R. 65
Florence 182
Frances L. 65
Frederick Lee 182
John 65
Lucy D. 65
North R. 65
Seth W. 182
BISSELL Abigail 13
Elder 57
Rachel 57
BLACK Annis Field 179
Emily 223 268
Theresa May 275
BLACKBURN Joseph 42
BLAIR Harrison 185
Mary Ann 185
Priscilla Jane 185 244 245
BLAKE Beulah 83 147
BLAKESLEE Dorothy North 204
Elizabeth 204
Erastus 204
Helen 204
Mabel Mansfield 204
Mary Goodrich 204
Robert Erastus 204
BLAKEY Caroline 244
BLAND Benjamin 259
Ellenora 259
Frances 259
BLINN Adelia 45
Rhoda 76 132
BLISS Mary 19
BLODGETT Clara Marie 262
Frank H. 262
Helen Emma 262
Marion North 262
BOARDMAN Abigail 79 287
Caroline 287
Clarissa 137
Edwin L. 287

BOARDMAN Elizabeth 79
Frances 288
George 288
Henry 287
Kate Bila 288
Levi 79
Lucretia A. 287
Lucy Jane 287
Martha 288
Martha E. 287
Mercy 137
Nathaniel 137
William 79
William F. 288
BODIMER Alice 154
Irwin 154
Lena 154
Roy 154
BOETCHER Anna E. 273
BOGERT Capt. 86
Antoinette Richards 117
Helen North 117
William Russell 117
BOLTON Anna Booth 97
Anna Hinman 55
Henry Carrington 54 55
Jackson 55
Lucretia E. 206
BOND ——— 77
Jerusha 77
BONNER Esther M. 232
Madge M. 232
M. L. 232
Opal 232
Robert LeRoy 232
BONWELL Dorothy Evelyn 122
Grace Denton 122
Mary Elizabeth 122
Nathan North 122
BOOTH Alice 137
Cyrus 49
Fidelia Maria 137
Mary 137
Nancy 49
Walter 137
William 137
William S. 137
BOOTON Narcissa 63
BOSSLER Mildred 248
BOSWORTH Phoebe 93
Robert 93
BOULTON Edward S. 67
BOUTWELL ——— 146
Emily Louise 146
BOVARD Helen Chaffee 129
John Freeman 129
Leila Glenn 129
Paul Fountain 129
S. T. 129
Sallie Maryetta 129
BOWEN Cullen 37
Daniel 37
Ellen 37
Luey 37
Sylvia 37
BOWERS Augusta Maria 91
Henry C. 91
James 250
Sula Estelle 250
BOWMAN Mary 176
BOYD John D. 267
Josephine 267
Josephine Null 267
BRACE Henry M. 91
Samuel 91
Samuel N. 91
Sarah Rogers 91
BRACKETT Caroline R. 204
BRADFORD Salem 74
BRADLEY Sue A. 95
BRANDT Frederick Flandrau 206
Sarah Allen 206
BRAREN George H. 291
BRASHIERS V. 42
BRAY Capt. ——— 41 50
BRENNAMAN Abraham 133
Albert 133
Carey 133
Frances 133
Frank H. 133
Jessie 133
Lulu 133
Mary Jane 133
BREWER Eliza 213
Ella 213
Henry 213
BREWSTER Elder 116
BRIDGHAM Clara North 137
Clarissa Amelia 137
Eliza 213
Emily North 137
Hezekiah C. 137
Jane Eliza 137
BRIGGS Emma C. 211
Huldah 252
BRIGHT Rebecca 167
BRINKERHOFF Harriet S. 256
Howard 143
Jessie G. 256 277
Richard 256
BRITELL Elethea 116
BROBST Lillie 174
Lucius 174
BROCKBANK Agnes 125
Mary P. 243
BROME Elizabeth Crosby 266 280
BROOKS David W. 200
Edith J. 201
Ethel North 201
Eunice Abigail 201
Henry O. 200
Medora 200
BRONSON Cynthia 244
David 10
Ellen 65
Wright 153
BROWN Abigail 76
Alexander 218
Allen 94
Anna Weed 201
Annie Helen 201
Arthur 243
Arthur Max 243
Avery 262
Benjamin F. 213
Beverly Fern 243
Carrol 213
Charles D. 94
Charles Wing 154
Charlotte A. 213
Ella M. 213
Emeline 57
Esther 7
Geneva 243
Gertrude 202
Hannah 29
Harry 213
Henry B. 57
H. Martin 201
Inez Fern 243
Josephine E. 195
Laura 94
Leon 94
Leonidas 94
Lillie 213
Lucy N. 94
Margaret E. 242 274
Marion North 201
Nancy 218
Nelson 94
N. C. 195
Ruby 243
Sarah 218
Sarah Emma 262 279
BROWNSON Chester 78
Patty 78
BRUNNER Bernice 255
Ford 255
William F. 255
BRYAN Martha 115 175
Minerva 115
BRYANT Birdie M. 198
David C. 198
Emma 203
Robert A. 203
BRYCE Myrtle 255
BUCHEZ Helouise 146
BUCK Amelia 166
Eliza 45
Gordon 166
William R. 91
BUDINGTON Ada 220
Elvira 220
Walter 220
BUEL Augustus 48
David 48
Elizabeth 48
Ira 48
James H. 48
John M. 48
Julia A. 48
Louisa 48
Maria C. 48
Mary 48
Myron 48
Sally 48
Salome 48
Solomon 48
BUELL Adele Florence 196
Amandley 196
Amandley J. 196
George Alson 196
Hattie Josephine 196
Hattie Minnette 196
Lillian May 196
Minnie Estelle 196
Viola Elizabeth 196
BUFFUM David Bradley 178
Helen Seagrave 178
BULFORD John H. 226
Margaret H. 226
BULKELEY Benjamin 37
Betsey 136 202
Brownell 37
Dolly 37
Elizabetb 37
Francis 37
George 37
Lois 66
Nancy 66 115
Prescott 66
BULKLEY John 9
BULL Sabrina 282
Susie Elizabeth 107
Thomas 5
BUNCE Charles 138
Mary Olive 138
Thomas A. 138
William 138

BURCHSTED A na Eppaulina 183
" William C. 183
BURD Symon 2
BURGESS Catharine 92
John 92
Sarah 92
BURNHAM Clarissa 90 157 158
Josiah 44
Mary 48
Oliver 90
Sarah 90
William 18 19
BURNS Catherine 41
Elizabeth 74
Ida May 111
Patrick H. 111
BURNSIDES Ida M. 251
BURR Amos 121
Elizabeth 59
Eunice 121
Julia 143
Laura 121
BURRELL Col. ——— 51
BURROUGHS Amy 149
Chauncey A. 149
John 149
Julian 149
Ursula 149
BURROW William 2
BURT Edgar 102
Julia 37
BURTON Asa 251
Helen 251
BUSH Lewis H. 87
BUSHNELL Alice 292
Bessie 106
BUTLER Kate Eliza 183
T. T. 183
BUTTERWORTH Annie Naoni 125
Effie Geneva 125
Elizabeth N. 125
John Addison 125
Mary Arriminta 125
Melinda H. 125
Melinda North 125
William J. 125
William Levi 125

CADY Frances 152
CALL Anna 59
CAMPBELL Clyde 194
Constantine 194
Jewell 194
J. F. 194
Lottie Viola 194
Mable 194
Ruby 194
Ruth 272
Sybil 52
CANFIELD Joseph 27
CAPRON Cornelius 287
Daniel H. 56 287
Martha E. 104
Mary M. 56 287
Orion 287
Rosalinda 287
Rosella 287
CARLETON Frank S. 259
Gertrude M. 259
CARPENTER Betsey 212
Tomazin 1
CARR Almira 82
Daniel 82
Eleanor 87
Helen 248
Ruth 50
CARROLL Irene 131
T. C. 131
CARTER Betsey 48
Samuel 48
CARTWRIGHT Mary 284
CARVER Amelia 194
Frances 194
Oliver 194
CARWELL Annie 212
CASE Abijah 282
Anna Deborah 87
Charles H. 162
Catherine 86
Daniel H. 86
Elizabeth G. 86
Lura 69
Mary E. 87
Peletiah 86
Rachel E. 162
Thankful 282
CASTLE Aurelia 65
Margaret 222
Marguerite Beaugrand 222 268
Marshall Sinclair 222
Olive Clarissa 143
CAULKINS F. M. 953
CAVE Annie Hater 170 234
CHALKER Harriet J. 217 264
CHAMBERLAIN ——— 86
Christine Martha 164
Eliza 86
George T. 86
Jane 86
Mary E. 86
Ruth 224
Sophie 167
Valentine Burt 164 224
CHAMBLIN George 195
Mary 195
CHAPIN Gertrude L. 107
Hemin 29
CHAPMAN ——— 24
Jacob 78
Lucy 78
Rachel 69
CHARLES II King of England vi
CHASE ——— 26
Earl F. 156
Harriet Sophia 215
Henry A. 215
CHATFIELD Alfred Clark 155
Anna Belle 155
Archie Stephen 155
Arthur Eugene 155
Ernest Jay 155
Flora Estelle 155
Ira J. 155
Joseph 102
Lydia 102
Nota Annette 155
Orra 102
Willis Warren 155
CHENEY Benjamin 45
Charissa 45
Elisha 45 134
Harriet 45 134 199 200
Matilda 82 147
Olcott 45
Olive 45 134
Orry 45
Polly 45
CHESEBROUGH Eliza 215
CHESTER Frederick 169
Helen 169
CHIPP Howard 152
Lucy North 152
CHISHOLM Mabel Calista 269
CHITTENDEN Achsa A. 92 159
Edward A. 92 159
Thomas 159
CHRISTENSEN Hans C. M. 125
CHURCH Sarah 106
CHURCHILL Emily 137
Pamelia 92 158
Samuel C. 137
CLAFLIN Henrietta 57
CLARK Abigail 24
Albert 240
Alden 84
Annie Margianna 107
Arthur 240
Bessie 249
Caroline 227
Christine Estella 174 237
Dan 49
Delia 211
Edwin 240
Elizabeth 10 107 227
Elizabeth Smith 84
Emily 284
Esther 46
Florence 240
Frederick North 107
George 49
Gilson 107
Gladys R. 125
Hannah Lindsley 221
Henry 249
James S. 49
Jesse 24
Joel 30
John F. 165
Lillia 240
Lucy 49
Lura 240
Lydia 24 38
Lyman 107
Matthew 49
Melburn 240
Polly 165
Rhoda 49
Roger 38
Russell 46
Russell Frisbie 107
Sarah 24
Sarah J. 165
Simon 24
William A. 249
CLAUSSON Eta 161
CLAWSON Ellen Augusta 158
J. V. 158
CLAYTON Ada 172
Charles P. 172
CLEVELAND Clara L. 172
Sarah 172
Vincent 172
COCHRANE Cecil 118
Laurann Rowe 118
COE Charles 103
Julia 103
Mary 33 60
COFFIN Mary A. 212
COIT Elisha 55
Ellen 55
George 55
Henry W. 55
John C. 55
Julia C. 55

COIT Julius 55
Mattie D. 55
William 55
COLBURN Esther 285
COLE Anna 238
Clement 2
Cynthia Minerva 111 171
Eleazer 72
Ella May 72
Emma Ida 72
Eunice Hopkinson 72
Lucy 30
Lucy Amelia 72
Sabra Elizabeth 72
Sarah Frances 72
William 30
COLEMAN Anna 15
Hannah 16
Richard 16
COLES Elizabeth 187 284
COLLINS Annie M. 230
Hannah L. 230
Henry Clay 230
Keziah 203
COMSTOCK Calvert 258
Eliza 258
Lillian Sill 258
CONE Eliza R. 291
CONK Eliza 243
CONSER John 114
Mary Jane 114
CONVERSE Hannah 159 227
Joshua 159
Josiah 159
Mary 159
CONYERS Anna Laura 189
Armina Elizabeth 189
Bert 189
Hilda May 189
Marjorie Grace 189
North LeRoy 189
Ralph Whitney 185
COOK ——— 142
Alice M. 97
Grace 156
Lewis 44
Mary Ann 142
Nettie 152
Rhoda Blanche 276
William M. 97
COOKE Eliza J. 196 248
COOLEY Lydia M. 101 164 165
COOPER Elizabeth 180
Frances 169
Harriet 180
Isaac 180
Olive Spencer 182 241
Peter 1
COPELAND Frances L. 161
Henry C. 161
Henry F. 161
John 161
Julia Ann 161
Lucius 161
Lucy M. 161
CORNER Mina 199
CORNWALL ——— 44
Mindwell 44
COSART Rachel 147
COSGROVE Christopher 283
Elizabeth 283
John 283
Lydia 283
Margaret 283
Maria 283
Mary 283
William 283
COSLETT Sarah 91
COUNTRYMAN Jennie 265
COURTNEY John 189
Polly 189
Sarah 189 246
COURTRIGHT Mary 232 271 272
COVEY Sally 59
COWELL Deborah 286
COWLES Abigail 282
Adaline 282
Agnes Maria 287
Albert N. 287
Amasa 21 282
Asahel 282
Benjamin 285
Caleb 18
Calvin D. 285
Catherine 285
Charity 282
Cordelia 37
Correll 60 287
Daniel 39 285
Darius North 285
Deborah 286
Elizabeth 60 281 284 287
Elizabeth Catherine 287
Eneas 282
Eunice 39 281 285
George 286
George R. 287
Hannah 282, 286
Ira 282
Isaac 16, 281
Jerusha 33 61
Josiah 282
Juda 281
Lois 282
Lucinda 37
Lucy 21 53 55 133 134 197 198
Martha 282
Mary 281
Mary Elizabeth 287
Narcissa 285
Noah 282
Olive 36 282 285
Ovid William 287
Ozias 133 134
Rebecca 286
Richard 45
Romeo 286
Rufus 286
Ruth 15 16 281
Sabrina 282
Samuel 7 21 33 282
Sarah 133 134 282 286
Shubael 286
Sibyl 21 282
Solomon 37
Thankful 282
William 36 285
Zelpha 282
COWLEY Bertha J. 182
COX Betsey 114
Lillian 251
CRAGUN Mary 245
CRAIG Ashton 76
Delilah 42
Edwin S. 76
Jennie M. 168
Lillian J. 76
Mary 76 85
Roberta 76
Roy 168
Sally 76
Susan 76
Thomas 76
Walton 76
Wesley 168
William H. 76
Zella 168
CRAMPTON John M. 256
Marian 256
CRANDALL Susan A. 165 231
CRAVER Bradford North 257
Donald Howard 257
Eva Metcalf 257
Robert North 257
CRAWFORD Morris B. 136
CRISSEY R. J. 59
CROCKER Correl 60
Mary 60
CROMWELL Nat 42
CROSSLEY Gertrude 231
CROWELL Charles S. 211
Elizabeth W. 136
Lucy A. 211
CRUTCHER Elizabeth 131
Irene 131
J. M. 131
T. M. 131
CRUTCHFIELD Anna 118
W. A. 118
CRUZEN ——— ix
CUDDIHY Lilian 278
CULVER Rhoda 282
Theda 92
CUMMER Abbie A. 221
Clyde L. 221
Marienne Dix 221
Marienne North 221
Robert James 221
Robert North 221
CUMMINGS Polly 75 129
CURL Alphonso 289
Amanda 289
Antoinette Elizabeth 289
William 289
CURRAN Rebecca 286
CURTIS Daniel 37
Julianna 37
L. 59
Mary 21
Thomas 21
Sibyl 21 32 33
Vesta 45
CURTISS Cornelia 37
Fidelia 31
Gabriel 23
Hannah 230
Lucinda 37
Solomon 37
Susannah 23
CUTLAR John 11

DAILEY ——— 35
Amy 35
DALEY Martha E. 287
DALLAS John R. 175
Martha Caroline 175
DALTON Deltha 195
DANA Frederick A. 115
Mary 115
DANIEL Capt. ——— 198
DANIELS Aaron M. 260
Gratia 260
Sarah 260
DARDEN Allie Mai 241
DARROW Charles 216
Jane M. 216 264
DAVIS ——— 85
Augusta 85
Bell 108

DAVIS Clara 187
Ella G. 164
Emily Antoinette 220
George 108
Harry Ford 187
Jennette 164
John 164
John R. 185
Leah R. 185 243 244
Lorinda 108
Polly 42
Rhoda 46
Samuel 46
William Ford 187
DAY Pres. ——— 143
Anna 39
Bessie June 190
Charles 190
DAYBELL Bernice 186
Eva 186
George W. 186
Inez 186
Lavour Miles 186
Leon Glenn 186
Lloyd Keith 186
Martha A. 186
Phebe A. 186
Rhea 186
Robert 186
Russell 186
Theo Carlyle 186
Verda 186
DEARIE Jennie 176
DECKER Harry Cody 167
Mary Udena 167
Otis Othal 167
Uelle 167
William Hoyt 167
DECOE Eber 87
Emma J. 87
Rosaltha 87
Sarah Ann 87
Townsend 87
DeCOSTA Elizabeth Olive 189
Leon 189
DeFOREST Lottie 106
DELAMATER Dr. ——— 96
DE LA MONTANYE Isaac 150
Maria 150 219
Olive 150
DeLANCE Dean 95
Lucy 95
DELL Florence Burnham 158
William A. 158
DELONG Elizabeth 174 237
DEMING Charlotte Jane 106
Comfort 19
Daniel 106
David 43
Dwight North 106
Eliakim 36
Elizabeth 102
Hattie H. 106
Hepzibah 84
Israel 84
Joseph 106
Julia 102
Lillian B. 106
Lucy 36 65 66 84
Lydia 43 84
Phebe 106
Phebe H. 106
Ruth A. 106
Sally 284
Simeon 102
DENNY Martha 20 30 31
DENO Sarah P. 223
DENTON Bathsheba 39
Sally 71 121 122
DePEYSTER Bertha 143
Bessie E. 143
George 143
James 143
DEWEY Hannah 139
DEXTER Laura 206
Mary Frances 206 257
S. Newton 206
DIBBLE Charity 282
Mary 75
DICE Irene 271
DICKENSON Elizabeth 203 256
DILL Arthur C. 228
Helen A. 228
DINIUS Catherine 199
DINSDALE Anne Beck 268
DIX Mary 153 221 222 267
DODGE William K. 67
DOLES Ethel 188
DONALSON Esther Amelia 288
DORMAN Sarah 218 265 266 267
DORWAY Caroline 119
Mary 119
Mary R. 179
William 179
DOUD Mary 141 210 211
Rebecca 141
Richard 141
DOUGLAS Alice 123 183
George K. 74
Kate 127
Selor 72
DOUGLASS Francis A. 228
Harriette Frances 228 270 271
Mary Jane 228 270
DOWD Arthur D. 138
Augusta Ann 137
Bertha N. 138
Charles F. 137 138
Charlotte 56
Franklin 138
Harriet M. 137
John 56
Miriam Wilcox 138
W. W. 137
Wyllys 138
DOWNY Lewis 48
Julia 48
DOWNIE Commodore 80
DOYLE ——— 199
Eva G. 199
DRAKE Asahel 253
Horton J. 83
Moses 59
Nettie P. 253 277
Pluma 253
DREW Anna C. 217 265
DUANE James ix
Mary ix
DuBOIS Ella 219
Peter 219
DUCHER Agnes Maria 287
DUDGEON Sallie 129
DUDLEY Monroe 142
DUFUR Ira 83
DUNCAN Lucy 78
Thomas W. 78
DUNHAM Cornelius 20
DURAND Sarah 142 214
DURHAM Bettie 130
Henry 130
Roscoe C. 130
DUTTON Nellie Chatterton 204
Samuel T. 204
DYER Clement 286
Lois 286

EBERLE Edward Randolph 254
Edward W. 254
Mildred Brown 254
Mildred Randolph 254
ECKERT Katrine 85 148 149
ECKSTROM Emma Minerva 182
EDDY Eunice 133
EDGERTON Eunice 161
Richard 161
EDMUNDS Mary Ann 154 223
Newton 268
EDRINGTON Anna 191
Dale Beard 191
EDWARDS Alexander 12
Alfred 135 139
Alfred Revillo 139
Augusta 135
Augusta Laura 139
Benjamin 12
Ebenezer 12
Elizabeth Jane 139
Frances Elizabeth 139
Henry Josiah 135 139
John Franklin 188
Josiah 139
Julia Orpha 135
Madison North 135
Mary Rhoda 139
Mary Rhoda Cuyler 135
Orpha 135
Orpha Fidelia 139
Orpha Wilcox 139
Rhoda 139
Sarah 12
Sarah Jane 159
Sarah Kennedy 188
Thankful 12
EELLS Capt. ——— 78
Hannah viii
Nathaniel viii
Samuel viii
EGGLESTON Roxy Ann 284
ELGAR Hazel 219
James 219
ELLIOT Laura 234
ELKINS Alonzo 123
Armond 123
Mary Elizabeth 123
ELLIOTT Ann 76
Benjamin 76
Edwin 76
George 200
Imogene 76
James R. 76
Joseph 76
Mamie 76
Phebe 55
Rose 76
ELLIS A. 231
Henry 164
Isabella 164
Jane 164 230 231
Susan 231
Thomas 83
Warner 231
ELLSWORTH Gov. ——— 158
ELMER Samuel 35
ELY Alice 291
Ezra Sterling 66
Jeanette Eleanor 291
Nathan North 66

ELY Theresa Orne Bulkeley 66
William 291
EMERSON Charles A. 91
Joseph 91
Mary Cordelia 91
Ralph 91
Ralph C. 91
Rhoda A. 126 187 188
EMERY Jane G. 155
Victor H. 262
ENGLISH Harriet 151
William 2
ENO Abigail 13 14 33 60
Anna 14
Deborah 14
James 13
Mary 13 14 33
Rhoda 96
Samuel 13
Susannah 14
William 13 33
ENOS Roger 41 43 50 51
ENSWORTH Gratia 260
ERWIN Cornelius B. 89
Maria 89
ESTILL Gordon 158
Joe 158
Joe Garner 158
Mary Russell 158
Wallace 158
ETHERIDGE Jessie Ruth 292
EVANS Albert John 190
Anne 235
Edith Douglas 235
Emily S. 259
Eva Eulalie 190
Lloyd George 190
Melzina S. 228
Velma Eulalie 190
William David 235
EVERITT Abigail 284
Andrew 284
Andrew H. 284
Elihu 284
Roxy 284
EVERS Ernest 217
Maggie G. 217
EWING James S. 198
Lucy J. 198

FAIRHOLM John 124
FALES Grace 272
Julia 272
Wilford Dexter 272
FAXTON Capt. ——— 41
FAY Mary 60 67
FENN Ruah 107
FERGUSON ——— 86
Alice 291
Jesse 70
Lois 31
Mary 70
Sarah 86
FERRY Thomas 221
FIELD Adelaide 198
Elizabeth 198
Helen M. 198
Jasper N. 198
Margaret S. 226
Mary E. 198
Vinton Ernest 198
FILLMORE Eunice 161
John 161
Millard 161
Septa 95 161 229
Zerviah Bosworth 161 228
FIRMIN Fannie 234
FIRTH John Elliot 160
FISHER Adam H. 252
Clara 237
Ida 159
Margaret 252
Molinda Emeline 252 276
FISKE Polly Maria 95
Solomon N. 95
FITCH Cyremis 62
Justa Maria 145 215
Minerva 62
FITTS Charles N. 178
Doris Lincoln 178
Lincoln William 178
Onata Isabella 178
FLAGG Clara M. 259
Jared B. 49
FLAGLER Henry 102
Jane Augusta 102 165
FLEISCHER Charles 248
Emma Belle 248
Leroy 248
Lillian 248
FLETCHER Charles H. 255
Howard C. 255
Mary 255
Mary Alice 255
FLINT Clara Goodenough 206
Mary A. 153
FLOYD Henry 116
Mary 116
Sophronia 116
FOGELL Henry W. 143
FORD ——— 76
Chauncey 96
Elvira 220
Giles 52
Harriet 105
Horatio M. 96
Lucy Ann 96
Sarah 52 114 174
FORMAN Frances 168
Mary 168
Samuel 168
FORWARD Abel 14
FOSTER Betsey 47
E. V. 198
Mary E. 198
FOWLER Bertha Julia 250
W. H. 250
FOX John 285
Laura Lusk 285
FRANCIS Abi 48
Justus 48
Robert 9 10
Susanna 9
FRANK ——— 129
FRANKLIN Priscilla 177
FREAR Henry North 215
Jane Maria 215
Jane North iv
William S. 215
FREEMAN Nancy 31
FRENCH Alfred 216
Ellen Eliza 216
FREY Augustus 145
FROST Allen 100
Fannie B. 67
Helen North 100
Joseph G. 100
Loomis North 100
Marion 100
Mina Louise 100
Raymond 100
Rebecca Carman 100
Robert Parish 100
FULL Emma 236
FULLEN Fleta 128
Johnson 128
Paul 128
Zora 128
FULLER Amos A. 125
Amos B. 125
Amos Levi 125
Arriminta 125
Asahel Franklin 125
Asahel L. 125
Elias L. 125
Elizabeth 26
Elkanah 26
Esther Arriminta 125
Luburn B. 125
Luther Carlos 125
Mary 151
Mary Jane iv 125
May Sophia 125
Nellie V. 125
Orin A. 125
Sarah 29 281
FURNACE Jacob 228
Laura Phoebe 228
FYLER F. D. 58
Sabrina 59 105

GABRIEL Harriet 162
Phineas 162
GAGE Edward Nelson 153
Horatio Nelson 153
Katherine 154
Mary 153
Mary Dix 153
Mildred 153
Nelson Edward 153
Richard North 154
GALPIN Hepzibah 82
Horace 82
Judson 82
Pete 19
William 82
GAMWELL J. W. 104
Laura 104
GARDT John 76
Nat 76
GARFIELD Euna 247
GARRETT Amri 39
Cynthia 39
GARY Nettie 197
GATES Gen. ——— 51
Cynthia 285
Elizabeth 285
Latimer 285
GAY Anna W. 223
Julius iii 9
GAYLORD Charles 143
Charlotte 143
Elizabeth 20
Esther 96 162
Hannah 20
Julia 143
Julia Ann 143
Sylvester 143
William 143
GEAR Robert 59
GEHRING Augusta 229
GENSCH Clara Helen 278
William 278
GEORGE III King of England
vi
GERE Olive 61
William 61
Zaxie 61
GIBBS Esther 52
T. C. 52
GIBSON Alexander C. 151

GIBSON Alice 154
Alice Almira 184
Elizabeth 107
Ella 241 274
Florence May 151
Jacob 184
Mary Elizabeth 151
GILBERT Mary 25
Moses 25
Thomas 25
GILBERTSON Pauline 240
GILLER Sophronia 238
GILLET Julin 272
GILLETTE Elizabeth 14
Jacob 14
GILMORE Maggie 202
GIVINS Rebecca 148 217
GLADWIN Andrew 148
Caroline E. 148
Orpha M. 212 259
GLAZE Bertha 251 276
GLEASON Abigail 52
Ann 52
Asahel 39
David 39 52
David H. 39
Hannah A. 87
Henry 52
Hiram 39
Isabel 38
John N. 52
Mary 52
Nancy 37
Peter B. 52
Susannah 37
William H. 82
GOODRICH Prof. ——— 143
Achsah 151
Achsa Ann 151
Alice Hale 201
Allen 13
Archibald 201
Asahel 20
Chauncey 151
Elisha 13
Hannah 139
John 18 139
Mary 21
Polly 142 212 213
Rebekah 139 203
Samuel 25
Sarah 27
Zebulon 21
GOODWIN Abigail 31 56 57
Florence 279
Stephen 31
GORDEN Edmond 2
GOSLEE Minerva 103
GOULD Burness Scely 228
Edgar Dunning 228
Gerald L. 228
Kenneth 228
Lemyra Isabelle 228
Rolland Edwin 228
GRABLE Rosa 252
GRACE Ella 211
Rachel 75
GRADY Veva A. 274
GRAHAM Hannah Clark 221
Hannah Lindsley 221
Josiah Gilbert 221
GRANT Joel 282
Matthew 21
Triphenia 49
Zelpha 282
GRAPPOT Edith 179
GRAY Albert W. 161
Katherine Wright 292
Paul Rollins 292
GREAVES Adelaide Belle 245
Harriet Austin 254
Louis W. 254
Wellington North 254
GREEN Benjamin 46
Katherine 36
Mary Louise 279
GREENE
Joseph 61
Zaxie 61
GREENWOOD Clarissa E. 254
GREGG Huldah 252
Ruth 252
William K. 252
GREGORY Hattie A. 223
GRIDLEY Abigail 40
Abijah N. 42
David 283
Eliza C. 42
Elizabeth 42
Emily 42
Eunice 39
James 22 32 42 283 284
Jemima 37
John C. 284
Judah 283
Lucy 36
Obed 284
Oliver 284
Oliver D. 42
Samuel 39
Sarah 283
Sibyl 22 32 71 72 283 284
Smith 7
Stephen 283
Susannah 283
William Henry 42
Zephaniah 283
GRIFFIN Blanche E. 177
Mary Jane 193
GRISWOLD Capt. ——— 51
Abigail 132
Caroline 67
Caroline Sophia 137
Celestia 70
Chester S. 67
Cora Monroe 169 232 233
Damon A. 67
David 67
Edgar 67
Edward A. 67
Edward M. 137
Edward North 137
Fannie 277
George A. 67
H. 77
H. M. 94
John 77
Lucy 67
Lurn 59
Lydia 67
Martha A. 67
Mary Ellen 67
Midian N. 59
Perry D. 67
Rachel 57
Seth North 67
Sylvia J. 67
William B. 137
GROVER Allan 215
Eliza 215
Sarah J. 215 263
GUILD Eunice 109
GUION Mary Ferris 99
GUNTHER Minnie 137
HADDON Mazzie 259
HAGER Edward M. 193
HALBERT Alice M. 218
A. E. 218
Henry H. 218
HALE Catharine Roosevelt 210 290
Edward Osmer 290
Edward White 141 210 290
Elizabeth S. 141
Emma 141
James 141
Mary 141
Oswin 141
Reuben North 141
Susan Smith 141
HALL Arthur 249
Earl 249
Israel 211
Israel R. 82
Jessie 249
Josiah 87
Judson 64
Julia Ann 91
Nancy 179
Sarah A. 211
Thomas S. 91
HALLORON Cora L. 249
John T. 249
HAMBLIN Hannah Ann 72
HAMEL Lavina 275
HAMILTON Cora B. 198
Fannie Mary 128
John M. 198
John O. 128
HAMLIN ——— 64
Jane 142
HAMMOND Byron 147
Mary Sophronia 147
HAMN Catharine 92
HANDY Aurelia 282
John 282
HANSON Beulah May 249
Robert O. 249
HARD Abner C. 31
HARDEBROOK Mina 248
HARMON ——— 38
Helen 174 237
James 14
Joel 14
Polly 38
HARP Albert 145
Susan 145
Susie 145
William C. 145
HARPER Amarantha 223 269
HARRIS ——— 36
Charles W. 62
Deborah 14
Elizabeth 62
Ellen 147
Julia 180 240
Katherine 187
Mercy 22
Naomi B. 142
Tamer 127
William Bennett 187
HARRISON Benjamin 127
William 46
HART ——— 19 82
Abigail 40 68 73 116 117
Abigail Merwin 286
Alice B. 92
Amzi 27
Angelina 213
Ann 182
Anna 27 49

HART Anne 49
Asahel 27
Caroline E. 91
Chester 92
Elijah 49
Eliphaz 27
Elizabeth 281
Elnathan 17
Elva 92
Eunice 17 70 71 281
Frederic Woodford 286
Georgiana Maria 92
Hannah 17
Henry 27
Hepzibah 43 76 77
Hezekiah 43
James 17 39
Jehudah 45
Jennie M. 286
Joel 45
Judah 27 46
Julia Maria 91
Katherine Harriet 91
Lena 200
Levi 213
Levi W. 92
Louisa 49
Louisa W. 92
Lucinda 49
Lucy 17 60
Lydia 27 45
Martha 7 43 65
Mary 45
Merey 82
Polly 213
Rosetta 46 286
Roxanna 27
Ruth 19
Salmon 27 46 286
Samuel 49
Samuel B. 49
Samuel Waldo 49
Sarah 17 27 46 91 260
Selah 91
Seth 45
Silas Williams 286
Stephen 45
Susan 27
Susannah 39
Thankful 39
Thomas 18 19
Titus 60
William 68
William N. 92
HARWOOD Lucretia A. 287
HASELTINE Addison 210
Burnham 210
Elizabeth M. 210
Francis 210
Russell 210
HASTINGS George 145
HASTY Eva 190
HASZ Anna L. 237
Charles J. 237
HATHAWAY Emma Ida 72
F. W. 72
Manning 285
Nancy Isabel 285
HAVENS Ellen 270
HAVIRD Maude 114
HAWKINS Hannah 62 110
HAWKS Josephine Ellen 265
May Josephine 265
William Henry 265
HAWLEY ——— 16
Eunice 15 16
Mary L. 214 260 261
HAWN Goldie 199
Russell L. 199
HAWTHORNE Mary 73
HAWVER Katrine 47 85
HAYBURN Ann 247
HAYDEN Carlista C. 212
Hannah 14
HAYWOOD Angeline 87
John 87
John Aubrey 87
Lena 87
Millard 87
William 87
HAZELTON Emma 242
HEALD Abigail 52
HEATH Kate 158 226
Sybil 82
HENCHMAN Capt. ——— 12
HENDERSON Beatrix 104
Charles 104
Charles R. 104
Janet 104
Natalie 104
HENDRICK Abel 158
Harriet 158
Jane M. 158
HENRY I, King of France 10
HENRY V, King of England vi
HERR Elizabeth 198 251 252
HERRICK Polly 218
HERRIOTT Evelyn Rose 195
John Edgar 195
HESS Amber 169
Cecil 169
Charles 169
Mary 169
Maude 169
HIBBS Achsa 173
Sarah Emma 173 236 237
William Hamilton 173
HIGBY Charles 57
Elizabeth 57
Emily 82
Jennie 172
Mary 168
William 82
HILDRETH Albert K. 100
Lucy R. 100
HILL Abram 149
Mary 85 149 150
Miriam 149 218
HILLS Edward 61
Zaxie 61
HIMROD Marion Marie 236
HINMAN Moses 44
HITCHCOCK Matthew 1
HOADLEY Elizabeth Catherine 287
Frederick Benham 287
Mary Elizabeth 287
HOBBY Ferdinand F. 206
Laura Lansing 206
HODGES Elkanah 32
Roxalany 32
HODGESON Mercy 124
HOFT Beulah 241
Henry 241
HOLBROOK Deborah 94
HOLCOMB Margaret 19 20 28 29
Ma— 19
Moses 14
Nathaniel 19
HOLCOMBE Louisa 143
HOLDER James 189
HOLLISTER George 77
Hannah 150
Harriet 77
Josiah 150
Mary 150
Norton 77
Rhoda 20
Sarah 10
HOLLOWAY Clara Louisa 173
Eleanor M. 173
James A. 173
HOLMES Elizabeth 223 269
Epeline 123
Helen 104
James W. 104
Kate Bills 288
Lebbeus 21
Mariah 75 129–131
Phebe 106
Sarah 21
HOLT Alice May 253
Diantha 166
Edward D. 253
Eleanor North 253
Herbert Stannard 253
John A. 260
Lelia A. 260
Mary 253
HOLWAY Addeline Augusta 290
Antoinette Gridley 290
Catharine 141
Catharine Roosevelt 210 290
Emory F. 210 290
Henry Parker 290
Jennie Elizabeth 290
HOOK Anna Elizabeth 200
Henry 200
HOOKER Capt. ——— 41
Abigail 8 20
Hezekiah 16
John 8
Mary 13
Sarah 8
Thomas 3 17
HOPE James 242
Marion Agnes 242
HOPKINS Lemuel 53
HOPPEN George R. 139
HORNE Julia B. 125
Margueret 265
HORNER Josephine 248
HORSFORD Mercy 70 120
Silence 40 73 74
HOSMER Hannah 282
HOTALING Leone 266
HOTCHKISS Abigail 20
Josiah 20
Ladwick 20
Lemuel 20
Mary 20
Molly 20
HOUGH Sarah 188
Sarah Ann 126
HOUGHAM Sallie 198
HOUGHTALING Ina 221 267
HOWARD Arriminta 124 184 185 186 187
Henry A. 65
HOWDON Carrie 143
HOWE ——— 83
Almira P. 151
Cynthia 108
Elizabeth 20
Frank 108
Gilbert 151
Harlow H. 151
Helen 108
Henry 108

HOWE Herbert A. 151
Jeremiah 20
Judith 21
Laura 108
Lorena 108
Martha 20
Mary Catherine 151
Olive 83
Samuel A. 108
William 108
HOWELL David 77
Hannah 77
HOWICK Eliza E. 125
HOYT Amelia 100
Anna 105
Anne 105
Harriet 105 166
Ira 105
Nathaniel 105
HUBBARD Frances Harriet 144
Samuel 10 16
Sarah 29 286
Thomas 144
HUBBELL John Wolcott 270
Margaret 270
Mary Caroline 270
HUDSON Addie 114
Caroline 148 216 217
Frank 114
Lucy 64
Luna 114
Luranna 64
Mernie 114
Moses 64
Samuel 114
Warren 64
William 114
HULBERT Joanna 62 111 112 113
HULETT Josie 215 264
HULL Isaac 80
Joseph 282
Zelpha 282
HUMES Mary E. 86
HUMPHREY Abbie Alice 188 246
Abijah 74
Abraham 29
Catharine Gertrude 187
Clara B. 232 273
David 14 95
Electa 29
Elizabeth 14 29 32 59
Ethan 29
Eunice 29
Ezekial 14
Guy 29 52
Hannah 29
Huldah 74
Isaac 14 29
James 74
John 29
Jonathon 29
Joseph 58
Lily 74
Lucy 95
Lydia 14
Margaret Ann 74
Mary 14 29
Mary Alice 74
Melinda 74
Phebe 14
Phoebe 52
Rebekah 95 161 229
Rosanna 29
Roswell 29
Roxalany 58
Samuel 14 29
Sarah 14 174 238
Theodore 74
Tryphena 14
William 29
William S. 74
HUNGERFORD Olive 60 109
Reuben 60
HUNTER Albert 198
Florence 156
Mary Frances 198
HUNTINGTON Edward 70
Enoch 79
Jedediah 30
Lydia 79
HURD Benjamin M. 287
David 47 286
Ebenezer 286 287
Elizabeth M. 287
Henry 162
Mary C. 162 229
Rachel 47 286
Samuel A. 286
Sarah 286
HURLBUT Ada Maria 290
Cornelia Doud 290
Harvey 290
Lucy Adelia 290
May Grace 107
Melinda 283
HURST Rose 124
HUXFORD Achsa 151
HYDE Caleb 77
Laura 135

IRWIN Virginia 189
ISHAM Elma A. 250
John Edgar 250
J. W. 250
Robert M. 114
Seldon Thomas 250
Veva Lorain 250

JACK Lucinda 129
JACKSON Andrew 75
Henrietta Montgomery 178
Queen E. 187
JACOBS Miriam O. 136
JAMES II, King of England vi 1
JEFFERS George W. 83
JEFFRIS Kenneth B. 262
JENKS Edward North 258
Eloise Comstock 258
Helen 258
Horace H. 258
Robert Darah 258
William F. 258
William S. 258
JENNESS Emma C. 291
JENSEN Lars 245
Mary 245
Tyresha Ann 245
JEWELL Patience 237 274
JEWETT Rebekah 292
JICHENOR Anna 156
Charles M. 156
Edwin B. 156
Sarah 156
JOHN Calista 251
Mary J. 251
Seth 251
JOHNSON Anna 79
Barney 75
Charles 75
Cora E. 122
Daniel 79
Deborah Holt 215
Edith E. 199
Eugene 75
Eva 276
Fountain 75
Herrick 206
James 154
James Robert 154
Laura 113 173
Lizzie 75 142
Lizzie Ann 154
Lucy 60
Mary Esther Gould 154
Nellie M. 154
Robert 154
Roberta B. 75
Sallie 75
Sarah Mariah 202
W. F. 200
William 75
William N. 154
JONES ——— 159
Avarilla 127 128 190
Charles Oliver 161
Deborah 94
Jo 2
John 160
Lavina 72
Noah 94
Polly 94 161 229
Sally Maria 160
Thomas vii
Walter 161
JORDAN ——— 133
Jessie 133
JUCH Lille, 164 230
JUDD ——— 283
Capt. ——— 7
Abigail 10 15
Amos 10
Anna 38 69
Anthony 18 48
Bathsheba 10
Benjamin 10
Catherine 10
Hezekiah 10
James 10
Joanna 10
Kezia 10
Mary 10 48 89
Nathan 10 38
Rhoda 88 89 90 91 92
Ruth 17
Samuel 15
Temperance 283
JUDKINS Amos Carleton 160
Mary Frances 160
JUDSON Capt. ——— 33
Alvin 107
Maria 107

KARNS ——— 108
Bell 108
KEARNEY Carolyn North 290
George Tyler 290
Robert S. 290
KEATOR Julia Ann 85
KEECH Louella Jennie 87
Thomas J. 87
KEELER Abigail Rosalia 289
Adelaide Amelia 289
Amanda Elizabeth 289
Amelia Benton 139 288
Andrew Benton 288
Antoinette Elizabeth 289
Emily Celia 289
Jane Amelia 289

KEELER Mary Augusta 289
Milo Sanford
Sarah Ellen Benton 289
Stephen B. 139 289
KEENY Laura 130
KEITH Barbara 240
Bessie 240
Carlton 240
Evelyn 240
G. A. 118
Harold 240
Janette 240
Sarah Antoinette 118
Virginia 240
KELLOG Alice M. 179
Charles 179
KELLY Amy 149
Benjamin Harrison 127
Corine 127
Elma 127
Eugenia 127
Henry 127
James S. 127
John 127
Louisa 127
KELSEY Almira 137
E. Carlos 65
Susan 285
KENDALL Lydia 117 177
KENNEDY Susan 184 242
KENT Esther 14
Kittie Mahan 153
William S. 153
KENTON Martha 134
KERR Lois Hazel 275
KEYES ——— ix
Adaline 282
Mary Grace 112 172
KIBBEE Ira 86
KIDDER Helen 277
KILBORNE George 10
KILLIAN Carl Brenton 199
Clelo Catherine 199
Edward Manuel 199
Elden E. 199
Goldie Sarah 199
Jacob M. 199
Jacob Paul 199
Mary Elizabeth 199
Mary Jane 199
Ralph Phillip 199
Stella I. 199
KIMBALL ——— 220
Adaline 89
Clara 220
Colon de Witt 220
Helen Eliza 220
Robert R. 89
KIMBERLY Charles G. 277
Leila Frost 277
KIMMEL Carrie Belle 265 279 280
KING Capt. ——— 28 38
Elizabeth Clara Constance 225
KINGSLEY Prof. ——— 143
KINSMAN Robert 3
KNAPP Mary 105
KNIGHT Joshua S. 83
Maria 83
Rosalinda 287
KNOX Agnes Helen 113
Albert 113
Elizabeth 113
John 151
KOLSTE Nettie 278
KRAYER Oscar H. 151
KROM Betsey 85
Henry K. 85
Mary 85
Simon 85

LAKE Capt. ——— 175
Helen 175
LAMBART William 1
LAMPHER ——— 119
Lyda 119
LANDRUS ——— 51
LANE Grace Clayton 168
Jessie Myra 168
Nannie Page 173
Narcissa 285
Sarah 282
Sarah E. 63
Woodward E. 168
LANGDON Albert 36
Anna 36
Ebenezer 36
Gad 36
Katherine 36
LANGLEY Florence H. 177
Harris W. 177
Inez May 177
Ruth Sherman 177
LANSING Alice Adelia 262
Joseph P. 262
LARCUM Mary 23 38
LARKIN Joseph J. 125
LARKUM Polly 39
LARSEN Charlotte Alveda 246
LATHROP Elizabeth 18
Hannah 17
John 18
Mary L. 82
Samuel 18
LAW Cora A. 278
LAWRENCE Albert William 83
Charles Edward 82
Cornelia 83
Harriett Newell 83
Helen 82
Henry North 82
Joseph William 82
Mary Wells 82
Sarah North 82
Sophia 83
Susan 83
Susan North 83
Sybil 82
LAY Elizabeth 220
LEACH Margaret 2
LEARSON Jenny 201
LEE Capt. ——— 28
Gen. ——— 198
Elizabeth 59 107 108
Henry 29
Isaac 16
John 23
Lydia 23
Martha 20
Mary 23
Nancy 88
Philip 88
Stephen 18
William 23
LEEDS Jerusha 77 135 136
LEMPKE Anna E. 273
Fred 273
Norma V. 273
LENINGER George 272
Guy 272
LEONARD Elizabeth 263
LESTER Bertha North Dowd 132
LESTER James W. 132
LEWIS ——— 77 121
Caroline 77
Ezekial 28
Frances M. 121
George H. 65
Jane 65 119 180
Lucinda 30
Mark 69
Oliver 30
Rachel 16
Romeo 65
Thankful 28
Zella 245
LIGHTHALL Anna Belle 156
Cone Warner 156
Gay 155
Guy Luverne 155
Hannah Maxwell 155
Hiram 156
Hiram L. 155
Homer Wasson 156
Linna Mary 155
Myron Pattison 155
LILLARD Joe 131
Margaret 76
M. H. 131
Spencer 76
Sue 131
LILY Aurelia 288
LINCOLN Abraham 110 289
Almira 73
Clarissa E. 254
Esther 117
George Henry 254
Jane 177 239
Lucia 117 176 177
Marshall 73
Micah 177
Michael 117
Minerva Wright 254
LINDSAY Eugene T. 131
Jesse 131
Jesse B. 131
Jesse Holton 131
Jesse Scott 131
Marian G. 131
Mary 131
Theodore North 131
LINN Harriet 200
LINTON Jane M. 100
LIVINGSTON ——— 102
LODGE Ralph 143
LOHR Anne 244
LOMBARD Emily Antoinette 220
George Washington 220
LONG Clarence L. 199
John 199
Lucy Ann 199
Perry 199
LOOMIS Abigail 53 96 97 98
Abraham 32
Ann H. 110 170 171
Ephraim 284
Jemima 32 284
Mary 284
Oliver 284
Orrin 59
Ruby 59
LORING Sarah J. 287
LORTON Fannie E. 67
LOSTUTTER Grace 192 247
Wilson 75
LOUNSBURY Elizabeth 200 253
Käthchen Weil 224

LOUNSBURY Ralph Reed 224
LOVE Manta Montrose 238
LOWERY John 124
Lucinda A. 124
LOY Clarissa 160
Elise Isabel 160
Elma Clarissa 160
Frederick 160
Frederick Nelson 160
Lucy Mary 161
Mary Edith 160
William Newton 160
LOYN Alice E. 259
Harry S. 259
LUCAS Ann 213 260
LUCUS Mary 32
LUMUS Edward 1
LUSK Laura 70
Margaret 38 70
LUTHER Mary E. 95
LYIE Elizabeth 45
LYLIS Narcissa 124
LYMAN Gen. ——— 27
Dolly Ann Frances 214 262 263
Ebenezer 32
Harry 83
Ruth 32 58
Sarah 32 83

MACBRIEN Susie A. 161
MacINTYRE Catherine 290
MacCORD Bernard 227
Caroline 227
M. Catherine 227
MacDONALD Daniel 217
Douglas Benjamin 217
Harriet North 217
Lillian C. 217
Ruth North 217
MacNAUGHTON Archibald 290
Catherine 290
Margaret 290
MAHAN Anna J. 152
Asa 153
Mary 153
MAHER Julia E. 171 235
MAIN Ruth Dexter 206
Walter 206
MAIRS Isaac 198
Mary C. 198 252
Sallie 198
MALTBIE Ethel C. 273
Marcus 273
Miranda 273
MANFORD Mary 74
MANIER Marie L. 233
MANN Frederick J. 101
Mina Louise 101
MANSFIELD Jo 2
Josephine 88
MARBLE Melinda 126
MARSCHANG Ida Hazel 241
MARSH Abi 41
Abijah N. 41
Clarinda Ann 41
Eliza Ann 41
Fielding 41
George W. 41
Letitia Ann 41
Peter 139
Sally 41 75
William 41
Willis 41
MARSHALL Hannah 281
Harriet 61
John 961
Lucy 95
Mary 9
Perry 281
Roxy 284
Thomas 9
MARSON Nicholas 3
MARTIN Leonora Mildred 190 247
Orson 159
MARTYN George vii
MASON Col. ——— 41
Charles 114
Loretta 114
MASTEN Maria 87 155–156
MATHER Penelope 20
MATHEY Elizabeth June 291
Frederick E. 291
Gladys Emma 291
MATHIS Antoinette Elizabeth 289
Enoch Wesley 289
MATTHEWS Andy 270
Carrie M. 62
Cora 150
Dart 150
David 270
Delaney N. 150 219
Egbert R. 150 219
Everett 150
Fred 150
Jane Longworth 269
Joseph 285
Louisa R. 285
Margaret Wicks 270
Mary 150
Olivia M. 150 219
Samuel 150
Sarah E. 150 219
Ward 150
Watson 150
William 150
William H. 270
MATTISON ——— 14
Phebe 14
MAWSON D. W. 194
Edna Lee 194
Mildred 194
McANALLY Ada Nora 195
Deltha 195
James H. 195
McARTHUR Florence 212
William 212
McCABE Bernice 189
Calista 251
Clyde A. N. 189
George F. 189
Melinda 189
McCALLISTER Elizabeth 180
Harriet 180 240
Isaac 180
McCAN Alfred 73
Huldah 73
McCARTY Amanda Elizabeth 289
John Henry 289
Susan 123 183
McCLAIN James 165
Jemima 276
Lulu May 276
Margaret 165
Mary 165
William B. 276
McCLARE ——— 120
Edward 121
McCLAREN Charles 176
Elethea Agnes 176
Jennie 176
John Nelson 176
Martha Jane 176
McCLEAN Hazel 232
McCLELLAN Anna 85
Bernard 85
McCLELLAND Jessie 114
McCOLLISTER Albert S. 67
Augusta 67
Charles H. 67
Charles I. 116
Chester Ward 116
Edith Abigail 116
Edward 67
Florence Mabel 116
Frank North 116
Ida S. 67
Ira I. 67
Isaac 67
John 67
Lizzie 67
Lucy 67 116
Marcus Sanders 116
Mary 67 116
Sanders 116
Temperance 116
William Henry 67
McCONNELL J. R. 72
McCREARY Lloyd C. 194
McCRUM Emma E. 209
Isaac 209
McDONALD Mark L. 212
Ralphine 212
McDONOUGH Commodore 80
McDOUGAL Julia Brown 216
Louie 216
McDOWELL Allyn Jay 216
Bennie Frank 216
Dorothy Louise 216
Hollie A. 216
Lottie May 190
Louise 216
McELROY Sarah A. 113 172
McGARO Mary 217
McGUIRE Margaret 222
McINTOSH Jane 128
McKAY Jennie 142
John 142
McKECKIE John ix
Mary ix
McKENZIE Jessie Mary 118 178
Vera 274
McKINLEY Margaret 30
William 30
McKINNON Jeanette 136
McNEFF Ellen 124
McNUTT Emma 75
Frances 74
Perdillas 74
Silence 74
McPHERSON Ava Lena 127
Earl Francis 127
Francis Marion 127
Marion Alvin 127
McQUAID Mary J. 291
MEANS Robert Lee Gilmore 133
Sally Wilcox 133
MEEK Thomas M. 67
MEIGS Angelica Yates 210
Giles 210
Magdalena 210
MELBA Nellie 114
MENDSEN Ella C. 65
MERRIAM Lavinia 105

MERRILL Aaron 108
Cynthia 108 167 168
Edith 93
George 96
Henry 48
Mary 61
Rhoda 37 68 69
Rolzman 61
Sarah 48
Sarah Emily 96
S. D. 93
MERRILLS Ebenezer 17
MERWIN Abigail 286
MESSER Edward C. 111
Emma Bacon 111
Margaret Loomis 111
Mary Burt 111
METCALF Mary 257
MEYERS Carrie 255
Grace M. 252
Homer Brice 255
Ralph 255
MIGATE Joseph 8
MIKLEJOHN Esther 288
MILDRUM Adelia 255
Bertha Mildred 255
Julia S. 138
Orrin 138
William A. 255
MILES Ada Eloise 171
Archie D. 155
Eleanor 153
Fern Estella 253
Freeman 36
Harriet Rebecca 252
Ishue F. 252
Joseph 36
Levi 252
Levi Calvin 253
Lucy L. 36 171
Milo N. 36
Rosa 252
MILLER Alice 288
Almira 41
Benjamin 41
Beverly 41
Chauncey A. 288
Charles 94
Edmund 41
Eleanor 125
Frank 125
George 124
Gladys 232
James 41
Jonathon 22
Joseph 41
Lillian 222
Lot 41
Mary Ann 94
Marion 94
Polly 41 189
Robert 128
Sarah 22
Thomas 41
MILLICAN Athalie L. 164
Oliver H. 164
MILLNER Samuel M. 178
MILLS Anna 97
Clara B. 90
Harriet A. 90
John H. 90
Olive 282
Roger H. 90
Sophronia 69
Sylvia 103
MILNER Clara E. 236
MILNOR Walter L. 196
21
MINER Alma 97
Mary Elizabeth 97 162 163
Robert 97
W. H. 228
MITCHELL Abner 55
Charles A. 55
Clariee 199
Elisha 55
Eliza Ann 55
Ellen 55
Henry Elliott 55
Margaret 55
Margaret E. 55
Maria 55
Mathers Henry 55
Phebe 55
MIX Anna Laura 189
Anna Olive 189
Dorothy Violet 254
Earl Benjamin 254
Edna May 189
Elsie Frederica 254
James Henry 189
Oscar S. 189
Simeon 189
MOFFIT Thankful L. 52
MONRO Viana 70 119 120
MONROE Eunice 71
Henry 71
Sophronia 39
William 39
MONTGOMERY Hazel 245
MONTVAINE Louise 252
MOORE Adaline North 106
Almira R. 107
Catherine 87
Catherine Palms 106
Charles C. 106
Cicero J. 107
Daniel 50
David Fitch 87
D. C. Y. 107
D. C. Y. Rujo 107
Elias 96
Elizabeth 50
Emma 87
Frank C. 189
Florence Priscilla 177
Frederick North 107
Harriet T. 107
Henry C. 65
Ira W. 107
Irene Harriet 107
Irene M. 107
Jane Ann 107
Joseph 177
Levantia 215
Louella Jennie 87
Marie 50
Nellie A. 203
Philip N. 65
Ralph H. 106
Ruth A. 106
Sarah 106
Seba 106
Susan 65
Thankful 107
William 87
MOOREHEAD Elizabeth W. 257
MORGAN Ann Mariah 187 245 246
Fred 101
Isabel 101
Julia 269
Julie Potwin 269
Oliver R. 141
Otho H. 269
Sarah Fowkes 101
Walter S. 101
William 101
MORRO Frederick A. 196
Lillian May 196
MORSE Abigail 132 196
Anna 146
Daniel 146
Harriet Stewart 146
Mary 146
MOSHER Walter 199
MOSIER Hannah 86 151 152
Jeremiah 86
MOSLEY Ida Hamilton 241
MOTTIER Lily 74
MOULTON William 37
MOWRY George Barton 243
Inez May 243
Louise 243
Martha 243
MUDGE Alvin Lacy 262
Arabella 145 262
Ceylon Jerome 262
Clare Belle 262
Frederick Lacy 262
Jerome Lacy 145 262
MULFORD Elizabeth 57
MUNGER Ellie L. 249
Rose 108
MUNSON Lydia 45
Mary 45
MURCHISON Duncan 114
Duncan G. 114
Hettie M. 114
Laura C. 114
Maria 114
Mary C. 114
Nannie S. 114
Ross N. 114
Roy 114
MURDOCH Bertha M. 239
MURPHY George H. 137
William 137
MURRAY Ami 60
Daniel 59
Flora 59
Fred 59
Jennett 59
Lucretia 59
Philomena 59
Prudence 59 60
Roxalany 59
Sabra 59
MUSGRAVE Mary 160
MYERS Harold 119
Icephena Ellen 250 275

NARTEN Christian 222
Christian Carl 222
Cora 222
David Christian 222
Helen Marie 222
Marguerite Castle 222
Peter Beaugrand 222
NAVE Daisy Belle iv 123
Ira 123
Katherine Grace 123
NAY Agard 61
David 61
DeWitt 61
George 61
Helen M. 61
Noah 61
Olive W. 61
Thetis 61

NEEDHAM Persis 93 160
NEILSON Charles 185
Charles L. 185
Erma A. 186
Franklin Dwight 186
Hyrum Perry 186
Mary Arriminta 186
NESMITH Reese, 103
Thomas 103
NETTLES Joel V. 194
Mable D. 194
NEVILLE Carl H. 198
Cora 162
Theodora 198
Wesley L. 198
NEVINS Joseph 71
Lucy 71
NEWCOMB Clark 48
Louisa 48
NEWELL ——— 19
Amna 142 213
Ashbell 142
Clarissa 60
Esther 117
Hannah 12 18–21
Henry 60
Justus 60
Lucy 60
Lyman 60
Nathan 35
Polly 213
Rebecca 12 17
Samuel 13
Sarah 142
Susanna 35 62–64
Thomas 12 17
NEWLIN Edna 101
Edward 31
Gertrude 101
Helen 101
Howard 31
Isaac 31 101
Mary 31
Russell 101
Sarah 31
NEWMAN Amy Synderby 177
Cora J. 124
NEWTON Abijah 50
Asintha 50
Cynthia 50
Daniel 50
Hannah 50
Liberty 50
Marshall 50
Martha 167
Salome 50
Samuel 167
Sophia 167
Triphenia 50
NICHOLS Paul 174
NICHOLLS Elizabeth 1
NICKERSON Dorothy Gertrude 202
Edith Amelia 202
George F. 202
Mary 202
Ralph Waldo 202
Stanley North 202
NOBLE Sarah A. 101
NOGGLE Rebecca G. 45
NOLT Reed A. 199
NORTH ——— 284
Aaron 23 37 68 116 117
Aaron Calvin 199 252 276
Abbie 167 231 232
Abbie Alice 188 246
Abbie H. 183 241
Abel 43 76 85 133 134 198 251 252
Abi 25 41 48 49 156
Abigail 9 15 18 24 31 32 33 46 53 56 57 60 68 73 79 84 96 116 117 132 196 284 287
Abigail Morgan 200 253 254
Abijah 24 25 29 41 42 46 49 50 68 73–75 77 84 92–94 125 126 140 158 159
Abijah Levi 129
Abiram 36
Abraham H. 149
Abrala S. 184
Achsa 61 159
Achsah 21 30
Achsa Ann 92 151
Ada Alvira 184
Ada Eloise 171
Ada Nora 195
Ada M. 292
Ada P. 260
Adabel 166
Adaline 56 89 137
Adaline Plumb 106
Adam 100
Adam Edward 252 276
Adelaide 198
Adelaide B. 254
Adelia I. 128
Adelia S. 162
Adelle Marie 241
Adna 37 69
Adre Lena 198
Adrian Darius 58
Afton 246
Agnes Hazel 278
Agnes Helen 113
Albert 63 82 83 84 85 112 119 145 150 171 180 219 239 240 262
AlbertAvery 202 254
Albert Cosart 147
Albert Gallatin 72
Albert H. 148 217
Albert Leslie 245
Albert Lot 126 188
Albert M. 147
Albert Scott 122
Albert Varley 232 273
Albert William 70 120 181
Alberta Minola 183
Albertine Arriminta 184
Albertine J. 184 242 243
Alceba Jane 218
Alexander Abijah 95
Alexander Hamilton 56 100
Alfred 58 60 104 115 140 165 166 174 175 204 205 256 286
Alfred Barham 104
Alfred Chandler 171 235
Alfred Moorehead 257
Alfred Myron 175 238
Alfred R. 232 273
Alice 123 148 154 183 211
Alice Adelia 262
Alice Almira 184
Alice Belden 181
Alice Belt 102
Alice Clark 211
Alice E. 209 259 264
Alice Hale 201
Alice Irene 236
Alice Jane 249 275
Alice L. 259
Alice M. 97 179 218 292
Alice Mae 228
Alice Mary 260
Alice May 189 253
Allen 76 132 196
Allen C. 153
Allen E. 180 240
Allie Mai 241
Alma 186 211 241
Alma E. 161
Alma Lucille 154
Almeda 244
Almira 41 46 70 73 82 112 121 124 151 287
Almira Jessie 220
Almira P. 151
Alonzo 115 151
Alonzo W. 174 237
Alphonso M. 174 237
Alsemeda 61
Alson 132 196 249
Alta E. 244
Alta Gene 187
Althea L. 273
Alva 69
Alverta G. 247
Alvin 49 81 89 90 142 157 158 212 213
Alvin C. 197 251
Alvin Kenneth 247
Alvina 52
Alvy Davis 247
Amanda 56 101 150
Amarantha 223 269
Amber 169
Amelia 100 101 119 194 236
Amelia Benton 105 288
Amelia Maria 105
Amelia Miriam 288
America J. 128 191 192
Amon 70
Amos 28 51 185
Amy 35 61 62
Amy Synderby 177
Andrew 85 119
Andrew H. 149
Angelica Yates 210
Angelina 213
Angeline 87 132
Angelo Wood 87
Angie Beal 194
Anita 165
Ann ix 15 16 52 76 79 138 150 170 171 202 213 247 260
Ann H. 83
Ann Mariah 187 245 246
Anna 36 38 39 65 69 85 89 90 97 118 131 135 147 158 175 201 213 219 238
Anna B. 98
Anna Booth 97
Anna C. 217 265
Anna Catherine 115
Anna Dix 222
Anna E. 98
Anna Elizabeth 200 264 269
Anna Ellen 56
Anna Elsie 173
Anna Eppaulina 183
Anna Eva 213
Anna H. 110
Anna Hinman 55
Anna J. 152 153
Anna L. 237
Anna Langdon 66
Anna Louisa 237
Anna Mahan 221
Anna Stow 156
Anna W. 223

NORTH Anna Weed 201
Anna Wellington 201
Annabella Craig 18
Anne 112 162 168 179 247
Annette 150
Annette Whitney 265
Annie 212
Annie Hater 170 234
Annie Margiana 107
Annie Wetmore 166
Annis Field 179
Antoinette Richards 117
Archer M. 203 255
Ariel 59 104
Ariel M. 108 167 231 232
Arline Gertrude 275
Arnot 193 248
Arriminta 124 125 184–187
Arriminta A. 124
Arthalinda C. 232 273
Arthur 117 184
Arthur Everitt 152
Arthur Fillmore 229 271
Arthur Herbert 241
Arthur J. 212
Arthur L. 271
Arthur Lincoln 177
Arthur Mormon 186 244
Arthur Peterson 221
Arthur Rickart 239
Arthur Tappan iv 62 114 173
Asa 22 24 35 44 62 63 64 70 115 171 174 285
Asa D. 36
Asahel 21 36 37 41 42 64 66 69 74 115
Ashael Albert 186 244
Ashael Hyrum 245
Ashbel 21 27 32 58
Asher 27 47 48
Asintha 50
Athalie 99 163 164
Athalie Ellen 100
Athalie Louise 164
Audrey 233
Augusta 85 91 229
Augusta A. 168
Augusta Ann 137
Augusta C. 170 234 235
Augusta L. 91
Augusta Maria 91
Augusta Meigs 211 290
Augusta S. 91
Augustus William 89 156 223 224
Aurelia 288
Aurilla 119
Ava 61
Ava Lena 127
Avarilla 127 190
Bakes 246
Barbara 271
Barbara Brinkerhoff 277
Bashua vii
Basil 240
Bathsheba 39
Belinda Elsie 161
Bell 119
Benjamin viii 26 47 85–88 151 152
Benjamin F. 75 127
Benjamin Fountain 192
Benjamin Frederic 182
Benjamin Grant 128 192
Benjamin Henry 130 193
Benjamin N. 217 264
Bernice 255
Bernice Lee 246
Bertie E. 264
Bertha 211 240 251 276
Bertha J. 182
Bertha Jackson 292
Bertha Julia 250
Bertha M. 239
Bertha Mildred 255
Bessie 240 249
Bessie E. 143
Bessie June 190
Bessie Lavinia 191
Bessie Musetta 250
Betsey 47 48 51 52 85 90 136 202 212
Betsey Ann 155
Betsey Jane 137
Bettie 130
Bettie Durham 194
Betty Adelaide 271
Beulah 78 83 147 241
Beulah May 249
Birdie 131
Birdie M. 198
Blanche 266
Blanche E. 177
Boyer P. 261
Brenda Mae 280
Brent 234
Bruce Clifford 267
Bula May 190
Burch 193
Burritt Beach 53 96 163
Burton 169 232 273
Burton Lester 249
Burton W. 196 249
Byron Eugene 230
Byron Oscar 275
Caleb ix
Caleb Lindsley 201 253
California 192
Candace 30 284
Carlista C. 212
Carlton 146 216
Carlton Lorenzo 239
Carol Janet 241
Caroline 45 46 56 77 79 119 148 154 216 217 227 244
Caroline Augusta 95 152
Caroline E. 148
Caroline Elizabeth 253
Caroline Laura 135
Caroline M. 63 70 155 223
Caroline R. 122
Caroline Rand 211
Caroline Sophia 137
Carolyn 193
Carrie 163 180 255
Carrie A. 216
Carrie Belle 265 279 280
Carrie Elizabeth 201
Carrie Frances 227
Carrie L. 183
Carrie May 264
Catharine ix 73 123
Catharine Roosevelt 210 290
Catherina 224
Catherine 41 47 85 86 87 149 150 151
Catherine Gertrude 187
Catherine L. 173
Catherine M. 227
Catherine Maria 149
Catherine Melinda 205
Catherine Palms 106
Catherine Rebecca 202
Cecil E. 238
Cecil May 182
Cecil Morris 190
Celestia 70
Ceylina 145 214
Ceylon 214 262 263
Ceylon Avery 279
Ceylon Henry iv 214 262
Chandler Padgett 235
Charity B. 132 196
Charles 22 35 66 68 85 117 120 133 136 143 146 177 197
Charles A. 83
Charles Addison 124 184 242 243
Charles Alson Duane 196 249 275
Charles Andrew 262 278
Charles Asa 154 222
Charles Ashley 236
Charles Augustus 200
Charles Brenton 252 276
Charles Cleveland 149 218 265 266 267
Charles Cooper 182
Charles David 185
Charles Delos 102
Charles E. 154 256 278
Charles Frederick 157 225
Charles Gilbert 214 262 278
Charles H. iv 78 158 226
Charles Hamilton 117 177 239
Charles Harvey 100
Charles Henry 102 126 165 173 182 214 215 263
Charles Howard 202 255
Charles J. iv
Charles Kelsey 114
Charles Kenneth 275
Charles Kerr 276
Charles Levi 184 242 274
Charles Lewis 111
Charles Lincoln 177
Charles Loomis 165
Charles Lyman 198 251
Charles M. 113 149 218
Charles P. 172
Charles R. 192
Charles Raymond 242 274
Charles Reuben 206 257
Charles Richard 291
Charles Stanley 165 231
Charles Terbush 151
Charles Weed 201 254
Charles Wesley 218 266 280
Charles Willard 266
Charles Wright 183 274
Charlotte 56 89 101 102 113 143 149
Charlotte A. 213
Charlotte Alveda 246
Charlotte Elizabeth 103
Charlotte Jane 106
Charlotte Robbins 291
Charlotte Smith 167
Chauncey 76 132
Chauncey B. 148 217 264
Chauncey Jones 161
Chester 155 193
Chester Loomis 170 234
Chester Roberts 88
Chloe 46 58 103 104
Christine 187
Christine Estella 174 237
Christine Martha 164
Clara 187 237 261
Clara A. 167

NORTH Clara B. 232 273
Clara Belle 52
Clara Burnham 225
Clara E. 236
Clara H. 91
Clara Harris 188
Clara Helen 278
Clara L. 112 172
Clara Louisa 173
Clara M. 259
Clara Madeline 239
Clara Maria 85
Clarence 180 186 239 246
Clarence Arthur 181 241
Clarenee E. 168
Clarence Eugene 246
Clarence G. 251 276
Clarence Jackson 178
Clarenee Philbrick 261
Clarinda 95
Clarissa 36 62 63 65 78 90 137 157 158
Clarissa Amelia 137
Clarissa B. 137
Clarissa D. 36
Clark 150
Claude 180 239
Claude Homer 250
Clay Arnold 232 272
Clayton Converse 227
Clayton Matthews 270
Clayton Nelson 160 227 269
Clementine 261
Clemma Elizabeth 176
Cleta L. 275
Clinton D. 168
Clyde 255
Clyde O. 128 191
Constantine 76 131 132
Constantine Arthur 130
Constantine Thaddeus 130 194
Cora 162 180
Cora A. 124 278
Cora B. 198 251
Cora E. 122
Cora Elizabeth 280
Cora Frances 278
Cora L. 249
Cora Louise 202
Cora Mabel 162
Cora Martha 262
Cora Munroe 169 232 233
Corinna 30
Cornelia 56 246
Cornelia Bulford 226
Cornelia Doud 211 290
Cornelia M. 155
Cornelius Humphrey 187 246
Correl Fyler 106 166
Courtney Stovall 179
Craig 85
Crede Ivan 276
Crys Clay 131
Cynthia 39 50 101 108 156 167 168 171 223 244
Cynthia Minerva 111
Cyrus 60 108
Cyrus H. 168 232 273
Cyrus Luman 108 168
Czar Peter 73 123 183 184
Daisy 185
Daisy Belle 122
Daisy Ethel 252
Daisy May 29
Dale Beard 191
Dallas Warren 245
Daniel viii 11 17 23 24 26 31 38 46 47 69 79 85 86 148 151 154 217
Daniel Hoyt x
Daniel Plena 149
Darius 32 36 57 62 111 112 113
Darius Robinson 56 102
David 20 29 44 46 53 57 70 79 139 140 284 287 288
David Abbey 152 220 221
David Alden 277
David B. 86 152
David Baile 267
David E. 197 251 276
David Frederick 225
David Thompson 95
David W. 162
Davis Alvy 190 247
Davis Beauregard 127 190
Dayton Reed 243
Deborah 47 85 87
Deborah Holt 215
Deda I. 128
Delia 127 211
Delia M. 94
Delia Sophia 40 72
Delight Elizabeth 276
Della Pearl 192
Dexter 258
Dolly 197
Dolly Ann Frances 214 262 263
Donald 273
Donald Goodrich 256
Dorothea 257 262
Dorothea Mae 279
Dorothy 191 224 237 261
Dorothy Evelyn 273
Douglas Benjamin 265
Dwight 142 213 260
Earl D. 292
Earl Dorman 266
Earl Roswell 251
Early Benjamin 128 191
Eben 60
Eben C. 37
Ebenezer 13 14 21 32 33 61 109 282
Eden 35
Edgar 152 197 220
Edgar Mosier 221
Edgerton Grant 270
Edith 183 280
Edith A. 244
Edith Amelia 202
Edith Bland 259
Edith Edna 192
Edith Priscilla 186
Edmund 78 137 288
Edmund David 288
Edna 52 188 248 253
Edna A. 96
Edna Lee 194
Edna May 231
Edward iv vi viii x 48 111 116 121 140 141 171 175 206 207 238 257 258 266 279
Edward Bates 133 198 252
Edward Charles 216 264 278 279
Edward Chesebrough 215 263
Edward Collins 203 204
Edward D. 68 116 176
Edward Eleazer 218 267
Edward Flagler 102
Edward Guy 171
Edward Henry 165
Edward Louis 266
Edward M. 101 164
Edward Martin 117 176
Edward Mills 157
Edward Newlin 98
Edward Payson 65
Edward Searrett 192 248
Edward Simeon 206
Edward W. x 209 259
Edward Watson 173 237
Edward Woodward 73
Edwin 129 145 180 228
Edwin A. 56 101 164 165
Edwin Albert 160 227 228
Edwin Barnes 115
Edwin Bryan 175 238
Edwin Byron 127 190 247
Edwin C. 138
Edwin Coral 190
Edwin Delois 122 184
Edwin E. 131
Edwin Emerson 126 187
Edwin Lyman 231
Edwin Nathan 211
Edwin Woodruff 120 181 241
Edwin Worcester 136
Edwina 187
Egbert 114 143
Elda Eliza 243
Eldridge 213
Eleanor 126 274
Eleanor Ann 126
Eleanor Brace 225
Eleanore Martin 221
Elethea Agnes 176
Eli 17 24 39 70 71 285
Elijah 39 46 70 71 83 120 148 286 287
Elisha 20 31 46 53 54 55 98 99 286
Elisha Cheney 134
Elisha Dowd 101
Eliza 55 86 89 135 148 151 220
Eliza Ann 88 105
Eliza B. 131 195
Eliza J. 196 248
Eliza R. 291
Eliza Stanley 49 89
Elizabeth ix 9 15–17 25 26 29 32 36 43 50 56 57 59 60 62 81 84 86 87 89 95 102 107 108 130 131 141 147 154 174–176 181 185 187 194 198 200 203 220 223–225 235 237 248 251–253 256 263 269 287
Elizabeth Clara Constance 225
Elizabeth Clark 227
Elizabeth Crosby 266 280
Elizabeth E. 165
Elizabeth Ethel 266
Elizabeth F. 248
Elizabeth Jane 57 135 139
Elizabeth M. 210
Elizabeth Olive 189
Elizabeth P. 155
Elizabeth Russell 291
Elizabeth Smith 84
Elizabeth Tracy 120
Elizabeth W. 257
Ella 98 121 211 213 215 241
Ella G. 164
Ella Grace 211
Ella Izetta 243
Ella Maude 155
Ella Pauline 195

NORTH Ellen 124 148 199 230 270
Ellen Augusta 158
Ellen C. 105
Ellen Eliza 216
Ellen Harris 147
Ellen Louisa 91
Ellen M. 102
Ellen Matthews 224
Ellen Phoebe 70
Ellie L. 249
Elma A. 250
Elmer 187
Elmer Allen 249
Elmer E. 196
Elmer Ellsworth 161
Elnathan 28 29
Elnora 196
Eloise Comstock 258
Elsa 261
Elsie Constance 225
Elsie Frederica 254
Elsie Geraldine 191
Elsie Helen 279
Elsie Parker 197
Elsie Starr 263
Emeline 56 82 83 109 137 145
Emerson Arthur 188
Emily 223 232 268 291
Emily Angela 202 254
Emily D. 184
Emily Deserette 185
Emily Lusk 70
Emily S. 209 259
Emma 110 180 191 203 242 291
Emma A. 292
Emma Almira 117
Emma Bacon 111
Emma Belle 248
Emma C. 211 291
Emma E. 10 209 259
Emma Eugenia 218
Emma Frances 123
Emma Louise 200
Emma M. 175 238
Emma Minola, 182
Enos 34 61 109
Epeline 123 183 184
Erasmus Darwin 70 98
Erastus 76
Erastus A. 132 196 248
Erastus B. 149 218 292
Erma 240
Ernest Clarence 72 122 126 128
Ernest L. 254
Ernest Moreland 118 179
Ervon Lee 219
Erwin King 243
Estelle 196
Estelle Mabel 219
Esther 7 28 31 46 52 60 84 96 108 109 162 288
Esther Amelia 288
Esther D. 268
Esther Louise 264
Esther Maria 96
Ethel 31 53 188
Ethel C. 273
Ethel May 265
Etta 60
Eugene 218 244 267 291 292
Eugene C. 197
Eugene Copley 179
Eugene Franklin 276
Euna 247
Eunice 15 16 24 36 39 46 52 70 71 84 94 109 217 281 285
Eunice Ann 186
Eunice E. 84
Eunice Hopkins 72
Eva 175 190 276
Eva B. 216
Eva Metcalf 257
Evaline 191
Evelyn E. 128
Evelyn Rose 195
Evylin 275
Ezekial 21 31 56 57
Ezekial Abijah 93
Fannie 72 211 234
Fannie A. 291
Fannie Bell 127
Fannie Leah 231
Fannie M. 192
Fannie Mary 128
Fanny 72 132 165 181 280
Fanny M. 167 231
Fay E. 232 271
Fayette Carver 161 228 270 271
Felix Stanley 224
Fern 280
Fidelia Maria 137
Flora B. 292
Flora Jane 193
Flora Temple iv 130
Florence 171 182 212 237 240 261 279
Florence A. 168
Florence Burnham 158
Florence Christine 225
Florence Julia 288
Florence M. 278
Florence Margaret 171
Florence Priscilla 177
Florence Stowe 229
Florila 132
Forest 240
Foster 114
Foster Brockbank 243
Fountain 75 129 192 193
Frances 72 152 168 169 211 226 269
Frances A. 214
Frances Adelia 211
Frances Ann 248
Frances Augusta 68 102
Frances Emily 97
Frances H. 216
Frances Holt 260
Frances Louise 238
Frances M. 121
Frances Marie 272
Frances Sarah 141
Frances Skinner 104
Francis Augustus iv 205 256
Francis Myron 238
Francis Stanley iv 224 269
Frank 109 136 147 151 154 215 247
Frank A. 165 181 230
Frank Allen 148 217 265
Frank Arthur 254
Frank Asa 238
Frank Elmer 214 261
Frank G. 131
Frank Hinman 175
Frank Hulett 216
Frank Marion 118
Frank Mason viii
Frank Webster 237 274
Franklin 73
Franklin America 127
Franklin Benjamin 56
Franklin Bill 201 254
Franklin Ceylon 278
Franklin Haven 104 166
Franklin Newton 291
Franklin Smith 142
Franklin Thomas 291
Franklin Woodford 84
Fred 155
Fred Davis 164
Fred De La Montanye 220
Freddie D. 167
Frederic Benedict 181
Frederic Orin 148
Frederick 59 105 106 141 147 152 166 180 209 259
Frederick A. 292
Frederick Alonzo 106 107
Frederick Augustus 156 224
Frederick Chamberlain 224
Frederick Delano 136 201
Frederick E. 232
Frederick Elliott 206
Frederick Henry 90 91 157 225
Frederick J. 169
Frederick Kendall 178 239
Frederick Marius 137 202 254
Frederick Montgomery 159
Frederick R. 209 259
Frederick Smith 97
Frederick Tabor 201
Frederick Thorp 136
Gad 29 52
Garnie Garfield 247
Garnie Leone 190 247
Garrett 41
Geneva 243
Genevieve 194
George 24 67 68 71 78 85 86 116 121 143 152 176 213 240 261
George A. 180 240
George Adam 83 149 218
George Addison 186
George Albert 181
George B. 83
George Chester 155 223 268
George Jay 112 171 236
George K. 211 267
George Knox 221
George Lafayette 72
George Lamartine 100
George Loomis 111 170 234
George Lyman 214 263 279
George Mahan 153
George McCarty 123
George Milton 138 288
George Mosier 151
George O. 223
George P. 97
George Porter 154
George Post 157 225
George Rollo 97
George Smith 211
George Stow 206
George Thomas 171
George W. 213
George Washington 40 72 122 123
George Whitfield 146
Georgia 172
Georgia Lincoln 177
Gerald R. 270
Georgiana L. 91
Georgiana Marcia 92

NORTH Gertrude 202
Gertrude Grant 192
Gertrude M. 259
Gertrude Maria 202
Gibson 64
Gideon Leeds 135 201 254
Giles Meigs 210
Gillie 197
Gibson 69
Gilbert Irving 278
Gilson 69
Glade Levi 238
Gladys 128 232 258
Gladys E. 271
Gladys Emma 291
Gladys Ethelwynne 271
Glen Schoenfeld 275
Glenn Wayne 246
Glenn Worthington 187
Goodwin 85 102 165
Goodwin Stuart 279
Gordon 85
Gordon Buck 166
Grace 176 192 216 220 247 249 265 272 280
Grace Clayton 168
Grace Cornelia 238
Grace Denton 122
Grace Elizabeth 225
Grace Eugene 157
Grace M. 252
Grace Mary 222
Gracie Maurie 219
Granville Fergison 152
Grenville P. 241 274
Grover Nelson 263
Guy 40 73 123 232 272
Guy L. 223 268
Halbert 183
Hallie 192
Hallie M. 191
Hannah viii ix 4 6 9–13 15–19 23 24 38–41 53 62 77 86 98 99 110 151 152 159 227
Hannah A. 87
Hannah Ann 72
Hannah Clark 221
Hannah Elizabeth 151
Hannah Mary 72
Hannah Maxwell 155
Harold 115 256
Harold A. 244
Harold Adrian 272
Harold Diodate 221 267 268
Harold Emerson 276
Harold Guy 269
Harold Lemuel 165
Harold Marcus 239
Harper 235
Harriet iv 61 76 77 100 105 106 108 109 133 134 162 166 180 199 200 240 249
Harriet A. 90
Harriet Augusta 74
Harriet Austin 254
Harriet B. 181
Harriet Edna 264 279
Harriet Elizabeth 126
Harriet F. 161 162
Harriet Hulbert 141
Harriet J. 217 264
Harriet L. 270
Harriet Louise 197
Harriet M. 137
Harriet Maria 134 199
Harriet Rebecca 252
Harriet Sophia 215
Harriet Stewart 146
Harriet Stillman 120
Harriet Wilcox 210
Harry B. 192 248
Harry Chamblin 195
Harry Clark 227
Harry E. 165 230 231 251
Harry F. 259
Harry H. 163 229
Harry Irving 242
Harry Wales 175 238
Harry Worcester 202
Hartwell 114 174 237
Harvey 55 63 99 163 164
Harvey George 164 230
Harvey Steinle 230
Hattie 266
Hattie A. 223 268
Hattie Josephine 196
Hattie Madeline 239
Hayes C. 128 191
Hazel 132 191 219 232 240 245 255
Hazel Q. 187
Helen 104 109 163 169 174 175 212 237 241 248 251 263 267 279
Helen A. 228 279
Helen Amelia 156 224
Helen Ann 152
Helen Brigham 224
Helen Charlotte 173
Helen Eliza 220
Helen Emma 262
Helen Esther 288
Helen G. 211
Helen Kate 288
Helen L. 292
Helen Louise 265
Helen M. 100 162
Helen Macy 263
Helen Maria 117
Helen Marie 222 247
Helen May 276
Helen Motley 176
Helen Pauline 236
Helen Seagrave 117
Helen Stanley 224
Helen W. 138
Helen Winthrop 166
Heloulse 146
Henrietta 57 90 91 113 237 256
Henrietta Clarissa 91
Henrietta Dudley 166
Henrietta F. 105
Henrietta Montgomery 178
Henry 48 49 66 67 75 88 91 95 109 126 127 128 133 136 157 168 191 197 232 263
Henry Archibald 224
Henry Ballard 75 130 194 195
Henry Bateman 160
Henry C. 147
Henry Cleveland 181
Henry F. 100
Henry M. 118
Henry Martin 146 215 263
Henry Martyn 68 118 178
Henry P. 83 147
Henry Savage 141 210 290
Henry Saxe 229
Henry T. 42 75 129 130 131
Henry William 124 250 275
Hepzibah 43 76 77 82 84 286
Herbert 213
Herbert Brinkerhoff 256 277
Herbert E. 259
Hette Adelia 218
Hiram 85 133
Hiram Carey 197 251
Horace 109 142 169 213 260
Horatio N. 102
Howard A. 244
Howard Alden 242
Howard C. 218 292
Howard Dewey 219
Howard Frances 264 279
Howard J. 122
Howard L. 270
Howard Lincoln 254
Howard Miles 172 236
Hoyette 167
Hubert 202
Hubert Franklin 91 158
Hubert L. 98
Hubert Ward 192
Huldah 41 73 74 140 206 209 210
Huldah Augusta 126
Hyrum Bennett 124 185 243–245
Hyrum King 184 243
Hyrum Thomas 185
Icephena Ellen 250 275
Ida 131 159 197 279
Ida Hamilton 241
Ida Hazel 241
Ida M. 251
Ida May 111
Ina 221 267
Inez May 177 243
Ira 38 69 143 120 126 180
Ira Levi 128 191 247
Irena 39 145 214
Irene 255
Irene Harriet 107
Irving 292
Isaac 19 25 43 44 45 46 47 76 77 114 134 149 200 253 286
Isaac M. 150 219
Isabel 160
Isabelle 38
Isabelle Walker 178
Isaiah 30 43 52 95
Isaiah M. 96 161
Israel 32 56 58 101 102
Israel Deming 84
James viii 6 11 19 26 27 39 47–49 71 74 76 81 84 86 88–92 117 121 122 125 132 141 150 156 196 210 211
James Agard 61 109 169
James Byram 101 109 164 230
James Carr 248
James Chauncey 132
James D. 230
James Dayton 100 164 230
James Denton 100 164
James Doud 141 211
James Dunn 95
James E. 196 197 261 266 280
James Edmunds 154 223 268
James Edward 55
James Ely 71 121
James Franklin 24
James H. 155 196 219 248
James Harper 68 117 178
James Harrison 178
James Heyward x
James McAlpine Summerville 206
James Madison 127 128 189 246

NORTH James Merritt 152
James Monroe 72 122
James Oliver 1 9 246
James Small 129 193
James Stuncey iv 156 224 225
James W. ix
James William 253
Jane 13 22 65 67 119 128 142 164 177 180 191 202 230 231 239
Jane A. 124
Jane Ann 96
Jane Antoinette 68
Jane Augusta 102 165
Jane Avis 266
Jane C. 162
Jane Longworth 269
Jane Louise 212
Jane M. 100 158 216 264
Jane Margaret 188
Jane Maria 215
Janet 177
Janet A. 128
Janet M. 236
Janet Ross 263
Jeanette 120 181 291
Jeanne Castle 268
Jennie 104 166
Jennie Barham 104
Jedediah 25–33 41 78 79 82 83 134 136 137 146 202
Jemima 32 33 37 38 79 284
Jenette May 278
Jennie 172 174 193 265
Jenie Bell 165
Jennie Edith 231
Jennie L. 253
Jennie Lucia 177
Jennie M. 168
Jennie Rich 98
Jennie S. 201 242
Jeremiah viii
Jeremiah A. 184 242
Jerome Reynolds 263 279
Jerusha 33 61 77
Jesse Erwin 245
Jessie 114 153 168 178 179 234 249
Jessie Dickenson 256
Jessie Heath 216
Jessie Mary 118
Joanna 62 111–113 143
Joel 60 108 109
Johanna 188
John iii–xi, 1–6, 9–11, 13 15–17 19 22 23 28 29 35 37 42 45 49–52 67–69 73 77 85 95 110 117 124 126 133 134 139 140 149 150 161 176 197 199 200 213 228 249–251 253 254
John Addison 184 243
John Adna 37 68 117 118 178 179
John Albert 134
John Alden 277
John Austin 200 253 277
John Calvin 120 181
John Carlos 253 277
John Carey 249
John Charles 171 234
John Curtis 203 204 256 277
John D. 57
John Daniel 47 85 148
John Denton 72 121 122 182 183
John Depuy 87 155 223
John DuBois 151 220
John E. 214 260
John Edmund 200
John Egbert 214
John Elliott 146 215
John Evans 235
John Goodrich 139 203 256
John Grant 243
John Greenleaf 170 234 235
John Hart 53 68 96 162
John Harvey 57 99 103
John Heath 158 226
John Henry 129 130 131 148 192 193 217 265
John Hollister iii 5 158 226
John Kenyon 176
John Levi 112
John Loomis 96 162
John M. 155
John McKenzie 118
John Milton 63
John Mitchell 250
John N. 162
John P. 231
John Richard 256 277
John Riley 124
John S. 85 149 150
John Spring 260
John Strong 68
John Thomas 191
John Tilton 278
John W. 266
John Wesley 162 110 170 171
John William iv 229 270 277
John Wood 101
Jonathon 15 16 22 28 32 35 57 58 103 283
Joseph ix 5–8 13 14 19 20 30 31 43 52 53 55 76 95–97 132 161 162 169 282
Joseph Arthur 229
Joseph B. 96 162 229
Joseph Henry 193 248
Joseph Howard 97 162 163 229
Joseph Levi 130
Joseph T. 75 129 193 194
Josephine 248
Josephine E. 195
Josephine Hitchcock 158
Josiah 11 16 22 30 31 150 283
Josiah Wilcox 140 141 209
Josie 215 264
Joy Margeret 276
Judson Clark 291
Judson Pierce 211 290
Judy 85
Julia 36 37 38 64 97 102 103 115 143 180 240
Julia Ann 85 91 143 161
Julia Brown 216
Julia E. 171 235
Julia Eliza 57
Julia Elizabeth 230
Julia H. 148
Julia Miriam 288
Julia S. 138
Julian Estell 253
Juliann 149
Julianna 37
Julie Potwin 269
Juliette 58
Juliette Sophia 161
Julius Buscom 227 269
Julius Nathaniel 160
Junius 33 59 105
Junius Davis 106 167 231
Junius Lee 167 231
Junius M. 105
Justa Maria 145 215
Justus v
Kate 158 226
Kate Eliza 183
Katharine 234
Käthchen Weil 224
Katherine 65 187
Katie Moss 183 241
Katrine 47 87 148 149
Kendall Murdoch 239
Kenneth 191
Kent Beaugrand 222 268
Keziah 203
La Prele 244
La Rue Perrine 146 215 264
Launcelot 16
Laura 77 83 94 104 108 112–114 121 130 135 136 173 234 271
Laura Ann 234
Laura Bulkeley 66
Laura Dexter 206
Laura Minerva 175
Laura Phoebe 228
Lauruna Rowe 118
Laurine Estella 275
Lavern 245
Lavina 52 72 275
Lavinia 105
Lawrence Alden 277
Lea A. 244
Leah Alwilda 186
Leah Etna 197
Lea R. 185 243 244
Lee 212
Leeta Mae 237
Leila Catherine 152
Leila Frost 277
Leila Kimberely 277
Lela P. 244
Lemyra Isabelle 228
Lemuel 32 50 58 79 92–94 103 139 158 159 161 165 203
Lemuel Curtis 139 203
Lemuel Fayette 229 271
Lemuel Webster 159
Lena 117 154 240
Lena Bell 181
Leo Lewis 245
Leon Dare 245 275
Leone 266
Leone Duane 249
Leone Luella 246
Leonora Mildred 190 247
Leora 94
Lester 60 109 240
Lester F. 187
Lester Woodruff 181
Leviiv 41 44 63 69 73 74 75 78 113 114 118 124 127–129 136 137 173 179 184–187 202
Levi Hart 214
Levi Howard 125 245 246
Levi Morgan 187 245
Levi R. 115 174 237
Levona Dianna 184
Lewis 67 86 151 220
Lewis Avery 262
Lewis Lee 168 231 271 272
Lewis Otis 272
Lewis Rogers 131 195
Lieutieia 73
Lilian 278
Lillie 164 174 230

NORTH Lillian 109 191
Lillian C. 217
Lillian I. oud 211 292
Lillian M. 237
Lillia i Sill 258
Lilly Ann 185
Linden Arling 243
Lindsley Caleb 201 253
Linton Darden 241
Linton Glover 183 241
Linus 36 65 67 82 145–147 213 215
Lizzie 142 157
Lizzie Eunice 257
Lizzie M. 181
Lois 23 45 46 83 277 281 283 286
Lois Hazel 275
Lola 174 261
Lola May 243
Loomis 53 98
Loomis A. 56
Lora 116 176
Loren 174
Lorenzo 119 174 179 237 239 274
Loretta 114
Lorin Harvey 186 245
Lorinda 108
Lorrain 59 105
Lorraine 195
Lot 24 40 42 73 74 126 187 188
Lot Woodruff 65
Lottie May 190
Lottie Viola 194
Louis Ashley 172 236
Louis Elmer 218 265 279 280
Louis F. 249
Louis Franklin 230
Louis Harvey 164 230
Louis R. 266
Louisa 60 104 133 135 165 182
Louisa A. 56
Louisa Burnham 92
Louisa E. 249 275
Louisa Marie 120
Louisa Narcissa 124
Louise 129 169 216
Louise Ruth 242
Lovina 62
Lucetta 82
Lucia 117 176
Lucia E. 159
Lucian 88
Lucian F. 162 229
Lucille 193
Lucille Harris 188
Lucille M. 247
Lucina 104 121
Lucinda 30 33 37 69 73 75 119 129
Lucinda A. 124
Lucius 57
Lucius James 120
Lucretia 37 56
Lucretia E. 206
Lucy 21 31 36 37 53 55 60 64 68 71 78 79 95 100 116 133 138 140–143 171 197 198 220 221 282
Lucy A. 211
Lucy Abbey 221
Lucy Amanda 72
Lucy Ann 96 133 141 199
Lucy Anne 161
Lucy Baldwin 176
Lucy D. 65
Lucy J. 198
Lucy K. 271
Lucy Lavina 36
Lucy Lee 239
Lucy Louise 146
Lucy Lurella 250
Lucy Magee 101
Lucy N. 94
Lucy R. 100
Ludlow Frey 263 279
Luella 126
Luella Barber 263
Luella Robinson 264
Lula May 251 276
Luna 114
Lura 59 69 243
Luther M. 177
Luther Savage 142
Lyda 119 180
Lydia 6 7 13 14 20 24 25 27 38 43 45 79 117 149 177
Lydia Bulkeley 66
Lydia Huntington 82
Lydia J. 165
Lydia M. 101 164 165
Lydia Muncil 103
Lyman 61 69 77 118 133 179 197 198 252
Lyman C. 102 165 231
Lyman Hoyt 107 167
Lyman Madison 197 250 275
Lyman Oscar 250 275
Lynas 118
Lynda 140
Lynda Wilcox 140 204 205
Mabel Calista 269
Mable 32 267 278
Mable D. 194
Madeline 179 239
Madge 232
Magdalena Yates 211 290
Maggie 202
Maggie G. 217
Mahala 194
Malcolm A. 123
Malen Ray 252
Malinda 119
Malinda Jane 186
Mamie 193
Mandy 69
Manta Montrose 238
Manton 196
Marcia 88
Marcus 16 19 20 28 30 38 70 125 126 175 176 238
Margaret 20 152 200 277 290
Margaret A. 277
Margaret E. 242 252 272
Margaret Field 226
Margaret H. 226
Margaret Mary 152
Margaret Paulina 149
Margaret S. 226
Margery Ann 125
Margret Mazy 252
Margueret 265
Marguerite Beaugrand 222 268
Maria 68 83 87 88 89 96 107 114 121 150 155 156 158 226
Maria Eliza 146
Maria M. 137
Maria S. 55
Mariah 75 119 129 130 131
Marian 149 192 256
Marian Ada 176
Marian Lucile 272
Marie 100 132
Marie Laura 230
Marienne Dix 221
Marietta 147
Marilla 69 78
Marion 121 237 256 265 268 278
Marion Agnes 242
Marion Elva 279
Marion Himrod 236
Marion Kenneth 245
Marion Marie 236
Marjorie Augusta 230
Marjorie Grace 264
Marjorie Jeanne 248
Marjorie May 265
Marjorie Seagrave 178
Marshall Fales 272
Martha 20 83 84 115 134 148 156 175 223 224
Martha A. 176 186 238
Martha Ann 118 262 278
Martha Bryan 118
Martha Caroline 175
Martha E. 101 157 163 225 226
Martha Ellen 248
Martha Jane 87 148
Martha Lois 276
Martha Louise 242
Martha Maria 64
Martha Mary 278
Mark Newell 177
Martin 14 21 23 60 61 109 119 168 169 284
Martino 58
Marvin 93 94 159
Marvin Ray 275
Mary vii–ix 3 5 9 12 13 15 16 20 22–25 31 33 35 38 43 45 46 53 60–62 67 70 73 76–78 83–85 88 95 105 109 114 115 119 123 124 131–133 135 136 138 141 149–151 159 162 163 165 172 174 193 196 201 217 221 223 225 232 245 255–257 261 267 271 283 284 287
Mary A. 212 232 246
Mary Adah 175
Mary Alice 121
Mary Amelia 262
Mary Ann 48 88 93 94 142 154 161 221 286
Mary Anna 229 233
Mary Anne 111
Mary Arriminta 185
Mary Athalie 99
Mary Augusta 118 152 181 201
Mary B. 75 205 257
Mary Beatrice 171
Mary Beaugrand 268
Mary Bernice 191
Mary C. 162 198 229 252
Mary Caroline 270
Mary Catherine 151
Mary Cebra 210
Mary Cordelia 91
Mary Dix 153
Mary E. 95 152 155 163 229 230
Mary Edith 160
Mary Elisabeth 252
Mary Eliza 171
Mary Elizabeth 91 97 102 157 199 241

NORTH Mary Ellen 129 164 199
Mary Esthe Gould 154
Mary Eta 257
Mary Et'elyn 198
Mary Ferris 99
Mary Frances 160 198 206 257
Mary Frederica 157
Mary Genevieve 251
Mary Goodrich 204
Mary Grace 112
Mary Helen 101
Mary Huldah 206
Mary J. 251 291
Mary Jane 57 105 114 117 124 125 133 152
Mary Jennie 218
Mary L. 214
Mary Leora 160
Mary Louisa 72
Mary Louise 243 279
Mary Lucinda 129
Mary M. 56
Mary Maria 158
Mary Mildred 190
Mary Olive 138 204 256 286
Mary R. 120 162 179
Mary Russell 158
Mary Sabra 105
Mary Sophronia 147
Mary W. 274
Mary Waddington 268
Mary White 163
Mather 193
Matilda 82 85 147
Matthew 87 154
Matthew Isaac 200
Mattie 118
Maude Stovall 179
Mauriee de Camp Crawford 152 220 267
Maurice Edward 171 175 235
Maxine Hazel 245
Mayette Aurellia 160 227
Mearle 240
Medlin E. 292
Medora 200
Melinda 126 185 188 189
Melinda H. 125
Melvin 119
Melvina L. 159
Melzina S. 228
Merari 125 187
Merari Franklin 186 243
Merey 22 27 82 109 120 168 169 283
Merey Ann 115 174
Merion E. 266
Merle 183
Merrill 69
Merton 113 172
Meta Emma 254
Mildred 230 248
Mildred Brown 254
Mildred E. 269
Mildred Elizabeth 261
Mildred Esther 265
Mildred Houghtaling 221
Mildred Irene 260
Mildred L. 294
Mildred Persis 228
Mildred R. 271
Miles 63 114 172 174
Miles R. 113 236 237
Milford 256
Milly 119
Milo 114
Milo Lee 63
Milo Linus 36 64 115
Milton Blair 186
Mina 248
Mindwell 44
Minerva 62 103 115 147 501
Minerva Wright 254
Minnie A. 124
Minnie C. 124
Minnie Elizabeth 176
Minnie L. 172 236
Minnie Myrtle 98
Miriam E. 149 218
Miriam Emily 255
Miriam H. 162
Molinda Emeline 252 276
Monroe S. 169 233
Morgan 63 112 172
Morley Franklin 274
Mortimer C. 101
Mortimer Seth 291
Moses 52
Moses Taylor 128
Muriel Wales 239
Myron 180 239
Myrta 269
Myrtle 255
Nancy 32 37 39 41 49 56 57 66 69 71 73 82 88 115 143 179 285
Nancy Abigail 123
Nancy Jane 57
Nannie Elizabeth 193
Nannie Page 173
Naomi 71
Naomi B. 142
Narcissa 63 124
Nathan x 36 65 115 151
Nathan Ernest 127
Nathan H. 75 128 191 192
Nathan W. 129
Nathaniel 6 7 14 19 28 29 32 50 92 93 159 160
Nathaniel Bailey 72
Nellie 247 280
Nellie A. 203
Nellie Augusta 122
Nellie C. 244
Nellie Chatterton 204
Nellie Edna 253
Nellie Josephine 185
Nellie Louise 192
Nellie M. 238
Nelson 94 148 160 216 264
Nelson Chauncey 265
Nelson Grover 215
Nelson H. 56
Nelson Luther iv 123 184 242 274
Nettie 152 197 223 273 278
Nettie E. 165
Nettie P. 253 277
Neville Cornelia 179
Newell 143
Newton Edmunds 223 268
Newton Sutherland 268
Nicanor Needham 94 160
Nicholas Theodore 195
Noah 21 24 32 33 38 45 59–61 83 107 109 119 147 180 240 284
Norah 197
Norma L. 236
Norman C. 141 211 290–292
Norman Gibson 241
Norman Guy 123 183 241
Norman James 291
Norman Smith 211 291
Norris 78 138
Norris C. 138 202 255 256
Norris W. 255
Olive 31 36 41 45 61 78 83 109 138 285 285
Olive B. 190
Olive Cheney 134
Olive May 242
Olive Spencer 182 241
Oliver 22 35
Oliver Burnham 90 157 225 226
Oliver E. 129
Oliver Gridley 40
Oliver James 247
Oliver Morton 122 182
Olivia 57 61
Olivia M. 150 219
Omri Monro 70 119 181
Onata Isabella 178
Opal 232
Orange W. 152
Orey 280
Orin Beckley 83 148 217
Orlando Bryan 116
Orlena Blanche 250
Orlin Glenn 243
Orlin Loomis 105
Orpha 79 134
Orpha M. 212 259
Orpha Wilcox 139
Orra 102
Orrin 77 79 133 197
Orrin A. 56 101 164
Orrin C. 83
Orrin Lyman 134 199
Orrin O. 83 147
Orrin Stanley 38
Orson Whedon 105
Orville Jacob Harris 188 246
Owel 280
Owen 280
Owen Levi 245
Ozem 38
Page Lane 173
Pamelia 92 93 158
Pantha 52
Parmelia 58
Pascal P. 97
Patience 44 45 216 237 274
Patty 78
Paul viii 153 221 222 268
Paul Noah 240
Paul R. 173
Pauline 191 240 271
Pearl 127
Percy 53 95 129
Percy Wayne 236
Perry Davis 180 244
Persifer Worth 130
Persis 93 155 160
Peter 67 150
Phebe 98
Phebe A. 186
Philetus Fillmore 161 228
Philip 132 143 196
Philip Strong 68 118 179
Philomena 68
Phineas 32 58 103 104 165
Phoebe 52
Phyllis 245
Pierce R. 192 247
Pinckney 126
Pinckney Allison 127 188
Pinney 61
Pluma 71

NORTH Polly 38 39 42 47 70 73 75 79 94 142 161 212 213
Polly M[illegible]ia 95
Porter 17[illegible]
Price Grant 198
Priscila Alden 277
Priscilla Jane 185 244 245
Prudence 34 60 66 116
Queen E. 187
Rachel 47 69 74 78 103 119 127 128 136–138 147 149 286
Rachel Auton 176
Rachel E. 162
Ralph 142 212
Ralph Hayden iv 81 212
Ralph Osborn 250
Ralph Willis 259
Ralphine 212
Raymond E. 266
Raymond H. 232 273
Raymond M. 244
Raymond Stanley 265
Raymond Stuart 291
Rebecca 13 14 21 102 109 148 149 167 217 282
Rebecca Carman 100
Rebekah 95 139 161 162 203 229
Reginald Worcester 201
Remembrance 33 59 107 108 287
Reuben 23 31 36 37 55 56 70 71 81 84 100 140 142 204 205 206 209 210 287
Revillo D. 139
Reynolds Bacon 279
Rhoda 24 37 38 45 46 48 49 68 69 76 83 88–92 132 156 285
Rhoda A. 126 187 188
Rhoda Blanche 276
Richard vii x 141 142 242 248
Richard Alden 277
Richard Cave 234
Richard Douglass 229 270
Richard Eugene 24
Richard Loomis 235
Robert vi viii 47 73 85 149 169 232–234 255
Robert Bulkeley 202
Robert Fife 190
Robert Grady 274
Robert H. 269
Robert L. 257
Robert Leroy 276
Robert Paul 276
Robert Wesley 124
Roberta B. 75
Roberta Estella 122
Roberta J. 130
Roese 103
Rodney King 130 194
Roger ix
Roland 245
Roland J. 97
Roland W. 237
Romeo Ezekial 57
Rosalie 130
Rose 119
Rose Edmund 288
Rosemary 261
Rosetta 46 286
Roxa 57 108
Roxahny 32 39 58
Roxie Amelia 106
Roxy 39
Roy Andrews 249
Roy D. 266 280
Royal Early 123 183 241
Royal Exile 186
Royal Flint 40 41 71 72 121–123 183
Rubie Olivia 107
Ruby 59 107 229
Ruby Lavinia 105
Rufus iv 33 41 75 108 109 127 190
Rulla 246
Russel Wales 239
Russell Brooks 195
Russell Chisholm 269
Russell Churchill 93 158 226
Russell Mildrum 255
Ruth 24–26 50 52 58 60 175 195 238 245 275 281
Ruth A. 251
Ruth Elizabeth 225
Ruth Evaline 191
Ruth Kolste 278
Ruth Louise 219
Ruth Marie 182
Ruth Naomi 264
Sabra B. 72 123
Sabrina 59 105
Safford Elisha 109 169 232 233
Safford Monroe 233
Sage B. 132
Sallie 129 193
Sallie Emeline 199
Sallie Maryetta 129
Sally 47 48 59 75 76 93 121 122 129 159 160 193 194
Sally L. 75
Sally Maria 71 160
Sally Wilcox 133
Salton x 43 77 84 135 136 201
Salmon Edwin 201
Salmon Leeds 136
Salmon Whipple 135
Salome 48 79 139
Samuel 3 6 9–11 15–17 19 23 25 26 36 37 45 47 48 63 65 66 67 79 83 85–87 114 115 140 150 155 156 205 257 281 286
Samuel A. 217
Samuel C. 129
Samuel E. 266
Samuel Givins 149
Samuel Lewis 173
Samuel Nathan 192 247
Samuel R. 113
Sarah viii 6 10 12 13 14 18 19 21 22 26 27 29 30 36 43 45–49 52 62 77–79 82 83 86 91 92 95 114 121 129 133 134 139 142 143 146 147 174 182 188 189 192 193 214 218 238 260 265–267 281
Sarah A. 101 113 172 201 211 254
Sarah Ann 57 87 126 134 149 197 218 249–251
Sarah Antoinette 118
Sarah B. 94
Sarah Catherine 221
Sarah Denton 122
Sarah E. 63 150 162 219
Sarah Elizabeth 173 198 200 204
Sarah Emily 95
Sarah Emma 173 236 237 262 279
Sarah Evelyn 274
Sarah Finch 163
Sarah Fitch 146
Sarah Fowkes 101
Sarah Gaylord 96
Sarah J. 215 263
Sarah Janet 182
Sarah Kennedy 188
Sarah Louisa 214
Sarah M. 138
Sarah Maria 200
Sarah Oldum vii
Sarah P. 223
Sarah Rogers 91
Selah x 13 77 81 135 142 143 213 214
Selah Hawley 214 261
Selah Perkins 143 214 260 261
Selden Gladwin 212
Selinda 50
Serl 245
Seth 17 24 25 29 41 46 50 51 73 77 84 94 281 286
Seth Doud 141 211 290
Seth J. 142
Seth Judd 49 89–91 157
Seviah 112 171
Sherman Hinsdill 63 113 172
Shirley May 241
Sibyl 21 22 32 33 282 283
Silas 46 63 83 84 112
Silence 40 73 74
Simeon 17 25 29 41 44 50 51 79–82 140–143 258 260
Simeon Horace 213 260
Simon Newton Dexter 81 206 257
Solomon 13
Solomon Cole 197
Solomon D. 162
Sophia 13
Sophia A. 93
Sophia E. 147
Sophronia 39
Stanley A. 229 271
Stanley Alden 277
Stephen viii 29 44 82 145 146 147 149 216
Stephen Everett 127
Sue 95 131
Sula Estelle 250
Susan 37 65 76 82 123 145–147 150 183 184 210 231 242
Susan A. 165 231
Susan Jeanette 181
Susan Smith 141
Susanna vii 9 35 62 63 64 68 82 117 118 283
Susannah 40 42 124
Susie Saltonstall 166
Sydney 40 42 73 124
Sydney E. 242
Sydney James 124
Sylvester 119 180
Sylvester Eno 60
Sylvia 67 103 165
Tamer 127
Temperance 22
Thankful 7 17 28 38
Theda 92
Thelma 179
Theodora 198
Theodore 29 51 76 95 131 195
Theresa 197
Theresa May 275
Theresa Orne Bulkeley 66
Theron Ira 243
Thetis 61

NORTH Thomas vii–x 5 6 7 11–13 15 17–21 23–27 33 39 40 42 48 71 72 281 284
Thomas Asa 111 171
Thomas Brome 266 280
Thomas Ely 175
Thomas H. 236
Thomas Hastings 115 174 238
Thomas Hubbard 144
Thomas Jefferson 72
Thomas L. 203
Thomas Love 238
Thomas Mather 64 115
Thomas Melvin 197 249 275
Thomas Payne 71
Thomas Robinson 264
Thomas Spears 193 248
Thomas Stuart 211 291
Timothy 18 19 24 38–41
Tobitha Elizabeth 122 126
Townsend 87 154 289
Triphena 59
Triphenia 49 92 93 94
Truman 71 120 121
Truman S. 121
Townsend 154 223
Tyresha Ann 245
Ucila 167
Ula 154
Uriah 85 149
Ursula vii 149
Valery Darlene 274
Veda 244
Velma 246
Velma Eulalie 190
Vera 274
Vera Althea 243
Vera O. 269
Verena G. 191
Verna Houghtaling 221
Verna May 182
Veva A. 274
Viana 70 119 120
Vinton McCarty 123 183
Virgil 280
Virginia 245 269
Virginia Catherine 238
Virginia Imogen 235
Virginia Lyman 279
Volney 61
Waldo S. 91
Wallace B. 244
Walter 85 142 212
Walter B. 131 194
Walter Budington 220
Walter C. 151
Walter Douglas 180
Walter E. 138
Walter Francis 176 238
Walter H. 223 269
Walter Henry 91
Walter Judd 90
Walter Lyman 186
Walter Phelps 269
Walter Selah 214
Walter Seth 225
Walter Vinton 72 123 183
Wanda 280
Warren H. 261
Warren Lyman 186 245
Wayne L. 112 172 236
Webster Howard 186
Wheeler Orrin 288
Wilbur 246
Wilbur Lyman 181 240
Will Carlton 261
Willard 59 104
Willard Call 216 264
Willard Parker 184
William viii ix 47 60 83 87 88 95 99 108 129 133 138 147 154 156 167 168 180 197 202 216 217 223
William A. 138
William Atkinson 175
William B. 77 135
William Bell 221
William Burnham 49 91 157 225
William Burritt 97
William Case 86 152 153 221 222 267
William Collins 203
William E. 148
William Edwin 181
William Foster 126 188 246
William Franklin iii iv 100 163 164 198 229 230 252
William Gifford 188
William Granger 127
William H. 156 223 269
William Hamilton 173 236 237
William Harrison 186 244 268
William Heberdeen 55
William Henry 101 135 200 253
William Henry Harrison 78 98 128
William Irving 262 278
William Irwin 272
William J. 171 235
William James 164
William Jeremiah 111 171 235
William Leeds 136
William M. 134
William Melvin 175
William Miller 233
William P. 155
William Penn 201
William R. 226 269
William Richard 98 163
William S. 115 174 237
William Sherman 122
William Stanley 156 223 269
William T. 162
William Valentine 225
William Wallace 131 195
William Warren 214 261
William Whiteside 116 175
Willie 128
Willis 142 212 246 259
Willis Beebe 203 256
Willis Edson 213
Willis Henry 262 278
Wilson 74 126 188 189
Winiford 180
Winifred viii 221
Winona Frances 177
Wolcott 95
Zachariah Mosier 84 151 220
Zay 222
Zelis 117 178
Zella 245
Zerviah Bosworth 161 228
Zora 128
NORTHAWAY Achsah 30
George 11 23
Hannah 11 23
James 30
John 11
Josiah 11
Mary 11 23 38
Samuel 11
Sarah 11
NORTHRUP Edward 36
Elizabeth 36
Francis J. 36
Howard N. 36
Laura 206
NORTHWAY Abijah 282
Olive 282
NORTON ——— 19 22
Albert C. 106 167
Almira 119
Charles R. 106
Charlotte Smith 106 167
Cybelia 119
Edward 10
Elizabeth 10
Ellen 10
George 119
Hannah 10 15 17
Harold Frederick 167
John 10
John T. 15 106 167
Lois 31
Lucy 31
Mary 32
Pauline North 167
Richard 10
Roxie Amelia 106 167
Sophia 22
NOTT Gertrude 231
Ivins D. 231
Martha 231
NOURSE Augusta C. 170 234 235
John C. 170
NULL Josephine 267
NUTTING Jennie 141
NYE Beryl 228
Carrie Frances 227
Charles E. 227
Claire 228
Everette 228
Harvey 228
Hazel 228
Laura Pearl 228
Leroy Albert 228
Verne 228

OAKES ——— 92
OATBY Erling C. 201
OGILVIE Nettie 273
OHLER Floyd 198
Mary Ethlyn 198
OLLER Harrison 289
Mary Augusta 289
OLMSTEAD Prof. ——— 143
Anna Mary 95
Ashbel 181
Carlisle 45
George 95
Harriet B. 181
James 12
Mary 95
Rebecca 12
ORTEN Alice E. 264
Mary 264
Oscar 264
ORTON John 5
ORVIS David 20
Dinah 16
Elenzer 20
Hannah 20
O. D. 87
OSBORN Edna 52
Isaac 52
OSTEHAUS Hannah 71
OVIATT Edmund II. 108

OVIATT Erastus 108
Hattie F. 108
Herbert Leslie 108
Roxa 108
Sarah L. 108

PADGETT Charles E. 235
Elsie Gladys 235
PALMER Alice May 88
Arthur E. 88
Clara G. 107
Dorothy 3
Eliza Ann 88
Floyd 88
Helen O. 88
Jane Louise 212
Jennie Irene 88
W. H. 212
Wiltse C. 88
PARKER Florence 119
Louisa 120
Thomas 2
PARKHURST John W. 46
PARLEY Peter 25
PARMLEE Amos 48
Anna M. 231
Betsey 48
Henry C. 231
Mercy 231
Minnie C. 121
Stephen R. 121
PARSONS Augustus 83
Benjamin P. 120
James 83
Louisa 120
Louisa Marie 120
Mary 83
Sarah 83
PARTCH Clementine 261
PARTON Capt. ——— 50
PASSMAN Harriet S. 256
PATCHEN Capt. ——— 25
PATTERSON John 28 48
PATTISON Caroline M. 155 223
PAULSON Elsa 261
PAYNE Edward 1
PEABODY Clarence W. 204
Emma 189
PEAKE Anna Jane 160
Mary Leora 160
Peverill S. 160
PEARL Laura 271
Lucy A. 271
Simeon C. 271
PECK Clara 261
Edward 137
Henry 57 103
John 285
Julia 103
Julia Eliza 57
Laura Lusk 285
Naomi 71
Ruth 195
William 71
PEIRCE Bell 119
Jerome 119
PELKEY Caroline 119
Eliza 179
John 179
Madeline 179 239
PELLAM Joe 1
PELTON Lucina 104
PENCE Catherine 199
Henry Grant 199
Hulda Belle 199
James S. 199
Lee Russell 199
Lena May 199
Sallie Emaline 199
PENDLETON Phebe 282
PENFIELD Julia 78
Titus 78
PENN William 136
PENNEY Joseph 144
PERKINS Genevieve 240
Isaac 2
James 240
John 11
PERRY Abi 25
Mary E. 65
Thomas 25
PETERSON Sarah 129 192 193
PETTIBONE Capt. ——— 20
Elizabeth 14
PHELPS Abel 14
Abigail 15
Catherine 90
Daniel 96
Elijah 14
Elizabeth 14
Ezekial 14
George 59 96
Hannah 14 29 285
Hezekia 14
Joseph 14
Kezia 14
Lydia 14
Myrta 269
Olive 282
Rebecca 14
Rhoda 96
PHILBRICK Ada P. 260
PHILIP KING 6 12
PHILIPS Anna Elsie 173
David E. 173
Harry 173
Mary Elsie 173
PHILLIPS Bernice Lee 246
PICKARD Retta 200
PICKETT Elizabeth 84
PIERCE Julia 97
Maria 96
PIGGOTT Andrew D. 67
PIKE Lawrence R. 125
Susan 118
PINKSTON Katie Moss 183 241
PINNEY Sabrina 61
PIPER Edwin P. 65
Harvey P. 65
PITKIN William 23
PITTSON Elizabeth ix
PLATT Fannie 277
Fidelia 31
Jessie Heath 216
Margaret A. 277
William 216
William J. 277
PLUM Charles Milton 143
Carrie Amelia 143
Ella Lilian 143
Henry 143
Henry Wilbur 143
Julia Amna 143
Lucy Amna 143
Mary Elizabeth 143
Nancy 143
Rosanna 143
Sarah Anna 143
William Rattle 143
PLUMB Anna 105
POCAHONTAS ——— 75
PODD Samuel 1
POMEROY Mercy 37
Sarah 32
POND Ella 121
Lucius B. 121
PORTER Lieut. ——— 45
Aaron 43
Abigail 18
Amelia J. 88
Betsey 286
Daniel 7 17
Elijah 20
Elizabeth 17 249
Emma M. 175 238
Hepzibah 43 286
Horace 45
Isaac 43 286
John 43
Lois 23 36 37
Lydia 23
Olive 204 286
Phoebe Ann 227
Rachel 175
Russell 286
Samuel 23 27
Sarah 7 52
Selah 286
Sylvester 86
William A. 175
William S. iii 41
PORTMESS Bertie E. 264
POST Jennie Edith 231
Martha E. 157 225 226
T. B. 231
POSTON Mary 123
POTTER Amelia 45
Jemima 38
POTWIN Julia 269
POWELL Caroline R. 122
Elizabeth 125
George 75
John 75
Joseph 75
Lucinda 75
Marcus L. 75
Mary Ellen 75
Rosanna 75
Sarah 75
William H. 75
PRATT Abrala S. 184
D. Butler 184
S. B. 91
PRESTON Anna M. 65
Clarissa 65
Deming H. 65
Edward D. 65
Eunice 36
John B. 65
Lewis O. 65
Marcus 65
Ozias 36
PRICE Annie 125
Howard Pratt 125
Ivan Quintin 125
John Nelson 125
Luranna 64
Margery Ann 125
Mary vii
Royal Levi 125
Rudger North 125
Rulon Horatio 125
Zelma Margery 125
PRIOR ——— 16
Margaret 16
PROCTER John 1
Marie 1
Mary 1

PROVOST Catharine 73 123
PURVIS Clarissa 150
PUTNAM Edward H. 109
Olive 109
PULLIN Edwin 250
Juanita Willodean 250
Luther Lyman 250
Myrtle Orthela 250
Sula Estelle 250
PYNDER Francis 1
Jo 1
Joanna 1
Marie 1
Mary 1

QUA Elizabeth 235
QUILTER Ida 107
QUIRK Elizabeth Ethel 266
James Robert 266
Jean 266
Thomas Brome 266

RADLY Lillian 109
RALEIGH Walter vi
RANNEY Elizabeth 79
RAY Mary Mildred 190
William 190
RAYMOND Henry North 88
Mary 88
Mary North 88
Samuel 88
Samuel A. 88
RAYNOR ——— 128
Evelyn E. 128
READ Dana 46
Harry H. 256
Jessie Dickenson 256
REAM Nellie 65
REDDING Gregg North 173
Helen Charlotte 173
Raymond Gregg 173
Virginia Page 173
REED Amelia 119
Edward North 206
Eliza L. 105
Elizabeth 206
George 119
Henry J. 105
Hugh M. 196
Irene 196
Julia A. 105
Laura Dexter 206
Laura Lansing 206
Lizzie Forbes 105
Mary Sabra 105
Orville 206
Ruth Dexter 206
Sarah Allen 206
William 206
William Van Der Heydon 206
REHSE Lizzie Agnes 72
William H. 72
REIDY Agnes June 230
REMINGTON Ira Lena 107
REW John 10
REWELL Daniel 73
Lieuticia 73
REYNOLDS Helen 263 279
RICE ——— 18
Caroline Laura 135 136
Charles Francis 136
Edward Hyde 136
Pluma 253
William 135
William North 135
RICH Anna E. 98
RICHARDS Annie North 68
Charity 51
James Tracey 68
Jane Antoinette 68
John 48
Laura North 68
Mary 51
Samuel 51
Thomas F. 68
RICHMAN Henry 108
RICKART Jacob Henry 238
Nellie M. 238
Sophronia 238
RICKETTS Bernice M. 193
Bessie L. 193
Eunice N. 194
Flora Jane 193
John H. 193
Pansy C. 194
Rodney King 194
RIDDLESDEN Marie 17
RIDER Helen 163
RIGGINS California 192
RILEY ——— 45
Lydia 45
ROBARDS Esther 60 108 109
ROBB Thayer 104
ROBBINS Bula May 190
Fannie A. 291
G. A. 190
Harriet 120
Jesse 72
ROBERTS ——— 283
Clarissa 63
Ellis H. 145
Henrietta 63
John 63
Nancy 283
Ruby 107
Thankful 107
ROBINSON ——— 133
Elizabeth v
Lucia Barber 263
Lulu 133
Otto 127
ROBLEY Emily 116
ROCKWOOD Alpheus 185
Ellis North 185
Emily Deserette 185
Lee North 185
Olive North 185
ROE Florence Jane 125
Jessie 153
Mary A. 153
Reuben 153
RODGERS Sarah 90
ROGERS ——— 82
A. S. 154
Almira 82
Anna North 91
Edward M. 176
Elizabeth 130 176 194
Noah C. 91
Sarah 16
Tunstel 130
ROLLO Duke of Normandy 10
ROOD Amos 174
Harry 174
Jennie 174
Lucy 31
Mary 174
Nellie 174
Rachel 74 127 128
Sherman 174
Walter H. 31
ROOSA Cora B. 251
ROOSEVELT Theodore 166
ROOT Aaron 108
Betsey 108
Joseph 28
Mary 20
Nellie 280
Thankful 28
ROOTS Alanson 65
Anna 65
Anna L. 65
Clara 65
Edward N. 65
Gertrude J. 65
Guernesy Y. 65
Jane N. 65
Susan 65
ROPES Jane A. 124
ROSS Clemma Elizabeth 176
Edward 176
Elizabeth 263
Ella 176
Florence Julia 288
ROSSETER Gen. ——— 77
ROSWELL California 129
George 129
Graham 129
Helen 129
James 129
Lee 129
Mary Ellen 129
ROTHGEB Davis 129
Donald 129
Leland 129
Mary Lucinda 129
Pauline 129
ROUSSEAU Frances 292
ROWE Amanda 49
Bertie E. 264
Fanny 37
Isaiah 68
Leila Catherine 152
Myron 152
Stephen 37
Susanna 68 117 118
ROWLEY Elizabeth 10
ROYCE ——— 18
Carrie Dell 155
Mary E. 155
Rodney 155
ROYER Dan C. 114
Mary C. 114
ROYS Isaac 18
Martha 18 25 26
Mary 18
Robert 18
RUMICON Addison 57
Mary 57
RUSH Dr. ——— 53
RUSSELL Amy 35 62
Calvin 139
Emily 291
John 94
Sophie E. 147
Virginia 288
RUTH Jane E. 133
RYLE Calvin G. 191
Hallie M. 191
Hazel Marie 191
RYLEY Alfred G. 164
Catharine Athalie North 164
Mary Ellen 164
Marie Ellen 164

SAFFORD Elias 109
Rebecca 109 169
SAGE Charity B. 132
David 10
Mabel 44

SAGE Mary 132
SAGUE Helen North 101
John Kelsey 191
ST. JOHN Almira 82
J. R. 82
SAISS John M. 124
Mary Jane 124
SALISBURY Alma 241
Lee 241
SALTONSTALL Merrial 1
Richard v vi 1 2
SAMPSON ——— 8
Hannah 17
Sabra B. 72 123
Samuel 17
SAMSON Mary E. 152
SANFORD Almira 70 287
Asa 285
Cynthia 285
Ebenezer 38 285
Edmund 287
Elizabeth 285
Ellen Naomi 287
Emily M. 287
Esther 285
Hannah 285
Helen 287
Huldah 285
Jesse 70 287
Laura Lusk 285
Lucina 285
Luther N. 285
Mary 287
Nancy Isabel 285
Rhoda 38 285
Romeo 285
Sarah 285
Seth 285
Sherman 287
Susan 285
Timothy 285
Truman 287
SATCHWILL Emma 191
Eva 76
Olive B. 191
SAVAGE Elisha 82
Elizabeth 79
Huldah 140
John 19
Jonathon 79
Joseph 45
Lucy 79 140–143
Lucy Jane 287
Mercy 137
Rebecca 141
Susanna 82 145–147
Walter G. 287
SAWARTHELL Phebe 98
SAXTON Ebenezer 34
Jerusha 34
Jonathon 34
Melissa 34
Norman 34
Prudence 34
SCHALLER Martha 231
SCHELL Dorothea 257
Oswald H. 257
William P. 257
SCHLAMP Julia 238
SCHOEMAKER Asahel 74
David 74
Ellen 74
Polly 74
SCHOENFELD Eleanor 274
SCHOOLER Janet 177
SCHROEDER Anna 199
SCHULTZ Genevieve 194
SCHULTZ George Arthur 191
Harold 191
SCHULTZE Carrie May 264
SCHUMACHER Marion 271
SCHUMANN Daisy May 291
Frederick W. 291
SCHUTT Lydia 149
SCHWADE Fred 191
Mary Bernice 191
SCHWARM Edna 188
SCOTT Ashley 158
David 283
Elisha 22 283
Eliza B. 131 195
Elizabeth 131
Edmund 4
Erastus 283
Hannah 4
Hezekia 22 283
John I. 131
Lois 23 283
Lucy 283
Maria 158 226
Martha Ann 118
Melinda 283
Mercy 22 283
Nancy 283
Sally 283
Samuel 23 283
Temperance 283
SCRANTON Mary 74
SCUDDER Alfred 40
Alice 240
Bertha Jackson 292
Bertha North 292
Delia Sophia 40
Ella Winslow 292
Faith 292
Frances 292
Joy William 292
Katherine Wright 292
Kenyon Judson 292
Norman Clark 292
Rebekah 292
Sibyl 40
Susan 40
William Waterbury 292
SEAGRAVE Zelis Harris 117 178
SEAMORE Samuel 19
SEARCY America J. 128 191 192
Stephen 75
SEARLES James 6
John 5 6
Lydia 6
Mary 5 6
Nathaniel 6
Sarah 6
SEATON Frank 143
Sarah 143
SEDGWICK Stephen 17
SEELEY Ruth 52
SELBY Mercy Ann 115
SEWARD D. M. 82
Dwight 82
Frederick Dwight 82
Harriet 82
Leila H. 82
Lydia Huntington 82
Thomas W. 144
William F. 82
SEYMOUR Capt. ——— 21 31 38
Eliakim 13
Esther Alta 122
Hannah 13
Hezekia Bennett 122
John 15
Mary 13 15 22 23
Mercy 10 13
Rebecca 13
Richard 6 13
Samuel 13 18
Sarah 26 47 48
Sarah Deaton 122
SHADEGG Dorothea 262
SHANNON Emily 232
SHARON Elizabeth Clark 227
Isaac Paul 227
SHAW Jane 142
Mary 76
Nathaniel 76
Rebecca 109
William 142
SHELDON Col. ——— 58
May ——— 21 31 38
SHEPARD Amos 24
Anna North 91
Anne 111
Arthur 111
Eunice 121
Grace 111
Hannah 24
Harold 111
Henrietta Clarissa 91
Jonathon C. 111
Josiah 91
Mary Anne 111
Thomas 13
William 91
SHERIDAN Olive May 242
SHIELD Dorothy 3
SHIELDS Esther 243
SHIRLEY Annie 176
Donald North 176
Edwin 176
Henry W. 176
Lucy Baldwin 176
Richard Henry 176
SHOFFSTALL ——— 252
SHULER Albert 132
Hazel 132
Norma 132
SIEBERT William J. 134
SIGSBEE James H. 251
Lillian 251
Ruth A. 251
SILL Eliza 258
SILLIMAN Prof. ——— 143
J. C. 55
SIMMONS Alice Belt 102
Charles Rollins 102
Ruby Jane 102
SIMPSON Charles 74
SIVER Bertha 240
SKINNER Maj. ——— 33
Chloe 58
Helen B. 52
Lucy 78
Thomas H. 78
SKOFIELD Richard 1
SLATER Jesse 73
Nancy 73
SLOCUM Laura 112
SMALLEY George 152
Helen Ann 152
SMEDLEY Lieut.-Col. ——— 28
SMITH Abigail 20
Almira 121
Amelia 166
Anne 112
Arthur Obed 106

SMITH Augusta Meigs 200
Augustus 59
Bertha 169
Carrie Elma 200
Channing 86
Clement J. 86
Cotton Mather 64
Daniel 64
David 29
Diana 285
Diantha 166
Don Carlos 243
Edward North 200
Eleanor N. 225
Eliza 86
Elizabeth 9
Ellen Matthews 224
Emily 285
Emily Louise 146
Emma Louise 200
Esther 243
Florence 86
Frances 169 211
Gardiner B. 290
George B. 201
Georgia M. 225
Grace Elizabeth 225
Grover 169
Hannah 2
Harriet 109
Helen 169
Herbert 86
Hiram 285
Hiram A. 109
Howard A. 109
Hubert 169
Ida 165
Irving 86
John 47
John Cotton 64
Jonathon 64
Josephine H. 109
Joshua V. 148
Julia 64
Julian H. 109
Laurence 169
Lauretta 91
Lester N. 109
Levena 169
Louis C. 225
Lura 243
Lydia 25 281
Marcia 88
Marie 2
Martha 20
Martha Jane 148 152
Mary 23 84 223
Nancy 91
Nellie 169
Nettie 169
Ogden 285
Orlow C. 166
Sally 147
Samuel 200
Sarah Fiteh 146
Susannah 283
Taylor 169
Thomas 148
Verl 169
Willard 112
Willard B. 146
William 3 91
William H. 49 88
SMYTH Margaret C. 49
SNOW Eunice 148 217
Roswell 76
SNOWE William 2
SNYDER Evalyth Miriam 181
F. N. 242
George T. 181
Lizzie M. 181
Olive May 242
SORENSON Alden C. 186
Alwilda J. 186
Duward S. 186
Edith L. 186
Grace N. 186
Leah J. 186
Malinda Jane 186
Malon D. 186
Mary E. 186
Peter 186
Roland B. 186
Rudger V. 186
Willis L. 186
SOPER Joel 30
SOUTHMAYD Frederic G. 141
Harriet Hulbert 141
John D. 141
SOUTHWICK Sarah 285
SPAHLINGER ——— 168
Abbie 168
SPALDING Aspha 44
Chloe 46
Daniel 44
Emily 44
Emily North 44
Jacob 44 146
Jedediah 44
Linus 44
Luey 44
Mabel 44
Patience 44 146 216
Sarah 44 146
Simeon 44
Sophia 44
William 46
SPANGLE Clara M. 231
SPEARS Fannie M. 192
SPELLMAN Prudence 20
SPENCER Gen. ——— 40
George S. 185
J. Bennion 185
Lilly Ann 185
Lilly Pearl 185
Paul North 185
Wayne Mondell 185
Wendell George 185
SPICER Alma 97
SPRAGUE Isaac 119
Mary 119
SPRING Eunice E. 259
John 259
Mary Carpenter 259
SPRINGER Mary 202
SPURGEON Fred A. 182
Ruth Marie 182
STAKE Mary E. 163 229 230
STAMMER Mary 171
STAMPER Lucy 221
STANLEY Abi 48 49 156
Amon 49 156
Anna 89 90
Augustus 49
Charlotte 89
Edward 89
Elijah 49
Eliza 89
Elizabeth 89 157
Eliza Stanley 89
Emily 89
Esther 38 49
Frances 89
Gad 89 90
Helen Amelia 156 224
Henry 49 89
James 89
Jane 89
John 28 49 89
Joseph 13
Julia 49
Lot 49
Louisa 89
Martha 156 223 224
Mary 89
Oliver 89
Rhoda 49
Theodore A. 89
Thomas 49
Timothy 48
Walter 89
Walter Henry 89
STANNARD Mary 253
STANTON ——— 133
Frances 133
STARKS Martha 284
Samuel 59
STARKWEATHER Dora L. 67
STARR F. F. 4
STEADMAN Caroline 244
Mary 245
STEBBINS Jane 13
Sarah 86
STEDMAN Anna 38
John 20
Martin 38
STEELE Ebenezer 15
Eleanor 126
John 3
STEINLE Julia Elizabeth 230
STEPHENS Catherine L. 173
STERLING Emily 107
STETSON Augustus B. 92 93
Edith 93
Robert 93
Sophia A. 93
STEUBEN Gen. ——— ix
STEVENS Carrie 163
Elizier S. 163
Frances 139
Howard North 163
Sarah 121 182
Uriah 27
STEVENSON Minerva 130
STEWART Alexander 133
Arthur D. 67
Clinton 67
Daniel 67
Isaac 67
Mary 67
Mary D. 67
Ruth 67
STIEMAN Charles 124
Margaret 124
STILLINGS Josephine Ellen 265
STILLMAN Francis 120
Harriet 120
John 10
Mary R. 120
STIPES M. F. ix
STOCK Edward J. 153
Mary A. 153
STONE Abbie A. 221
Annie L. 62
Elisha 48
Emma 88
Freeman 62
James W. 112
Laura 112
Lovina 62
Lucy Ann 62

STONE Mallon 62
Mary 48
Mary J. 62
Morgan D. 62
Olive B. 77
Philip 62
Truman F. 62
William L. 172
William M. 62
STORRS John S. 181
Susan Jeanette 181
STOUT Ada Alvira 184
Alta 185
Glen William 184
Levona Dean 184
Levona Dianna 184
Lillie Josephine 184
Louise 185
Viola 184
Weston Hosea 185
William H. 184
STOVALL Anne 179
STOW Mary B. 205 257
STOWE
Charles 229
Chester 63
F. E. 168
Lillie Esther 229
STRANDLUND
Betty Louise 182
Carl G. 182
Verna May 182
STREBEIGH Adabel 166
STREET Alice 1
Lagrand 31
Lamont 31
Lyman 31
Lucy 31
Lucy C. 31
Samuel D. 31
STREETOR ——— 107
Maria 107
STRICKLAND Jared 53
Jennie L. 253
Mabel 56
N. B. 253
Rhoda 253
STRONG Charlotte 113
John 37
Lucinda 37
Mercy 37
Susan 37
STROUT Ernest Allen 288
Helen Kate 288
Miriam North 288
Virginia June 288
STUART ——— 215
Ella 215
SUMNER John 27
SUTHERLAND Marion 268
SWALLOW Deidamia 66 175
Nahum 66 175
Prudence 66 175
SWAN Betsey Ann 155
SWAYNE Elizabeth 2
SWEETLAND Caroline 154
SWENSON Anne Beck 268
Magnus 268
Mary Waddington 268
SWIFT Ceylina 145
Charles 145
Henrietta 145
Rufus C. 145
SYDLIE Thomas 2

TABER Jennie S. 201
TAFT Seth 44
TALMADGE Asa N. 70
Caroline M. 70
Eleanora 70
Emily 70
Herbert 70
Iola M. 70
Richard 70
TAMBLYN Florence 171
TANKERSLEY Ella 176
Grace 176
TARR Elizabeth 107
TAYLOR Ann 138 202
Anne 162
David 162
Dionis 2
Emma 291
Ewing 101
Harriet 108
Irena 145 214
Lizzie Agnes 72
Lucy Amanda 72
Sarah Ann 197 249–251
William H. 72
TEACH Arthur 251
Lula Mae 251
TEAL Lois 134
Lucina 285
TEEL Roxy 39
Samuel 39
TENNEY Grace Gordon 148
Rebecca 65
TERBUSH Eliza 151 220
TERRY Eloise 130
James Edwin 130
John 282
John Burchard 130
Louise 129
Minerva 130
Norma Leslie 130
Rebecca 282
Roberta J. 130
THOMAS Alfred P. 196
Edna 248
Omer 76
THOMPSON Belle L. 197
John 5
John Edgar 64
Susan 210
THOMSON Clarinda 95
David 95
Delight 39
Diana 31
Eben M. 95
Elizabeth 20
Harriet F. 161
Ida 279
Juliette M. 95
William 95
THORNTON Joanna 1
Walter 1
THURBER Aaron S. 93
Ezra 159
Melvina L. 159
Pamelia 93
TIBBALS Mary Jane 105
Nathan 105
TIERNEY Catherine 196
TILLOTSON Sarah 172
TILSON John Q. 226
Katherine Sands 226
Margaret Field 226
TILTON Marion 256 278
TIRRELL Jesse 29
TOBBEY Martha 282
TODD Almira 82
Benjamin 82
TOLES Mable 267
TORRENCE Edith Edna 192
Howard H. 192
TOWNE Helen 258
TOWNER Samuel 20
TOWNLEY Guertha A. 114
TOWNSEND Elizabeth 86
Sarah 86
Zepheniah 86
TOWSLEY Frances Marie 272
Henry Amos 272
Lucy 56 100
Ruth 272
TRACY John C. 204
TRASK Mary 159
TREAT Cynthia 101
Noah 101
TRIBBLE Annie 168
TRUE Mary 135
TRUITT James 189
TRYON Eli B. 148
Ellen 148
Julia H. 148
TUBBS Cynthia 284
Electa 284
TULL Stanley 126
TURNEAURE Frederick E. 67
TURNER Elnora 196
E. Y. 98
Fred C. 196
Jennie Rich 98
Sarah 196
TUTTLE Mable 278
Maria 48
William 48
TWITCHELL Emily 116
Julius 116
Lora 116 176
Lydia 67
TYLER Carolyn North 290
George Arnold 290
Lillian M. 237
Magdalena Yates 290

UNGER Meta Emma 254
UPSON Elizabeth 4
Harriet 158
Ruth 281
Samuel 281
Thomas 281

VAIL Rose 114
VANDENBURGH Charlotte Elizabeth 103
Mabel Lottie 103
Ora Helen 103
Philip 103
VANDERMARK Laura 83
Silas 83
VANDRESSON Milly 119
Willard 119
VAN ETTEN Anna 219
John G. 219
VANTINE Capt. ——— 86
VARLEY Arthalinda C. 232 273
Aurrilla 119
John 119
VARNUM Carrie 154
VARY Egbert Martin 152
Lucy North 152
Mary Augusta 152
VERITÉ Marie 100
VIDETTE Achsah 21
Jasper 21
John 21
Laura 21
VIEHE Henry 238

VIEHE Jessie 238
Julia 238
VINCENT Almira I 2

WADE Harriet Elizabeth 126
Lottie E. 126
Mamie 126
Martha 126
Rhoda 126
Samuel 126
William N. 126
WADHAMS Burr 31
Catharine 31
James 31
Lyman S. 31
Martha 31
WADSWORTH Gen. ——— 78
Lucy 37
Marcus N. 36
Mary 281
Thomas 36
Timothy 281
WALBRIDGE Henrietta 256
WALCOTT Miranda 273
WALES Charles 116
Elethea 116
Elizabeth 116 175 176
WALKER Abbie 167 231 232
Albert Ross 121
Bettie Durham 194
Caroline Elizabeth 253
Charles Alton 252
Charles Calvin 252
Claude 253
Daisy Ethel 252
Harold North 253
Marion C. 194
Marvin 121
Mary Alice 121
Mary Belle 178
Willis Alton 252
WALLACE Alsemeda 61
Hugh 61
WALSER Edward William 268
Mary Waddington 268
WARD Alexander M. 92
Charles Austin 182
Frederic M. 92
Josiah 92
Louisa 182
Louisa Burnham 92
Mary Louisa 92
WARFIELD George 143
WARNER Andrew 16
Andrew J. 292
Anna 15
Elizabeth 79
Emerson Robert 292
George 222
Grace Mary 222
Jessie Ruth 292
John 2 15
Lillian 222
Lillian Doud 292
Maria M. 292
Mary 292
Minnie 135
Walter W. 45
William A. 292
WARREN Priscilla 29
Sarah 142
Sarah Elizabeth 204
Stanley P. 204
WARRINER Mary 112
WASHBURN Ina 221
WASHINGTON George 38
WATKINS Brent 234
WATKINS Catherine 86
John M. 86
WATSON Capt. ——— 51
Hannah ix
Mary 15
WAYLAND Mary 115
WEATHERBY Roland 71
Sally Maria 71
WEAVER Brice Wing 107
Burritt Leevane 228
Cyrus Peter 107
Ella B. 107
Emily 107
Helen Leevane 228
Helen Persis 228
Laura Opal 228
Mildred Persis 228
Norma Gail 228
Rubie Olivia 107
Waldo North 107
WEBB William 127
WEBBER Emily S. 209 259
WEBER Charles R. 192
Hallie 192
WEBSTER Aleeba Jane 218
Fannie 142
Harold E. 198
Harriet Edna 264 279
Hepzibah 84
Honor Lucinda 152
Jane 142
Lucia E. 159
Luther S. 142
Marcus 218
Martin 58
Parmelia 58
Polly 218
WEDELL Archer J. 255
Clyde A. 255
Hazel 255
Homer L. 255
John 255
WEED Abbie 168
Florence A. 168
Homer 168
Sarah A. 201 254
Wealthy 134
WEEDEN Edward 2
WEEKS Anna 121
WEIL Catherina 224
WEIR Sarah Evelyn 274
WEIS Helen Motley 176
Frank 176
WELCH Mary H. 83
WELLS Capt. ——— 29 43
Anna 2
Ashel Harlow 61
Aurelia 61
Elva 92
Hannah 45
John I. 90
Josiah D. 45
Samuel 9
Thomas 1'
WERT Emeline 271
Irene 271
S—— 271
WEST Hezekia 33 284
Hezekia North 284
Mary 33 284
Rosa 284
WESTBROOK Lieut.-Col.
——— 85
WESTCOTT Katherine 65
WESTOVER Jonah 14
WETHERELL ——— 223
Nettie 223
WETMORE ——— 283
Louisa 104 165
Sally 283
WHAPLES Jonathon 20
WHEELER Anna 147
Bradley 59
Sarah 286
WHIPPLE Anna 135 201
Hezekiah C. 90
WHITCOMB Gladys E. 271
WHITE Anne 105
Annie 176
Arthur Wilbur 167
Barbara 78
Emily D. 184
Fanny 184
Hoyette 167
Jedediah 78
Louisa Narcissa 124
Mildred L. 194
Rachel 78 136 137 138
Rosman 74
Samuel Jessop 163
Sarah 43
Sarah Finch 163
Thomas 124
WHITESIDE Ettie 67
WHITESIDES
Lorraine 194
WHITING Lucian N. 97
Mary Elizabeth 97
Nancy 283
WHITNEY Alice 288
Emmet 288
Frances 288
George 265
Grace 265
J. Hamilton 138 288
Sarah M. 138 288
Tarbail 35
Virginia 288
WHITTAKER Alton E. 177
Jennie 177
Jennie L. 177
Ruth L. 177
Winona N. 177
WHITTEAKER George 67
WHITTELSEY Eliphalet 28
WHITTEN Evaline 191
WHITTLESEY Mary 49
WICKS Caroline M. 63
Margaret 270
WIGLE Jane 195
Lorraine 194
Peter J. 195
WILBUR Anne 235
WILBY George 2
WILCOX Adelia 76
Almira 137
Barbara 78
Daniel 14 43 140
Elisha 76
Ezra 14
Frederick P. 224
George 119
Henry B. 46
Hepzibah 76
Huldah 140 206 209 210
Isaac 79
Israel 16
John 76
Jonathon 76
Joseph 14
Josiah 79 140
Kathelen 224
Lemuel 76
Lucy 79

WILCOX Lynda 140 204 205
Malind · 119
Maria .M. 137
Martha 16
Mary 15 16
Mary Olive 204 256 286
Mayette Aurelia 160 227
Norris 45
Polly 70
Richard 204 286
Ruth 67
Salome 79 139
Sarah 16 43 76 133 134
Thomas 16
WILDEN Laura 114
WILDER Alvan D. 115
Anna Catherine 115
Edwin M. 115
Franklin 115
WILEY Clarence Omer 193
Dolley 239
Geraldine Agnes 193
Isabel 160
Mary 160
Nannie Elizabeth 193
Paul North 193
Percifer Gayle 193
William 160
WILKES Robert 59
WILKINS William R. 196
WILLARD Anne 112
Emma Hart 19
S. G. 112
WILLIAM The Conqueror vi 10
WILLIAMS Alexander 126
Almira 124
Almira Eva 124
Archie M. 168
Blanche 125
Edna 253
Elisha 46
Emily L. 124
Ephraim H. 124
Ephraim Oscar 124
Henry Benjamin 124
Hulda Augusta 126
James N. 126
Jephtha 126
Laurence L. 125
Leonard R. 124
Lois 66
Lucy L. 124
Nellie 247
Nettie 143
Oliver 126
Rebecca 12
Ruby Lavinia 105
Sarah 286
Stella Elizabeth 126
WILLYS David 103
Emily Gertrude 103
John North 103
Lydia Muneil 103
Mary Augusta 103
WILMOT Carrie I. 86
Catherine 86
Charles C. 86
Charles Tracey 86
WILSON Asa S. iv 174
Hazel 174
Howard A. 174
Ilda C. 174
Isaac 199
John D. 67
Lucy Ann 199
Margaret 74 125 126
Mary 45 255
Mercy Ann 174
Paul North 174
Polly 165
Ruby 229
Wilbur O. 199
WIMER Cora Louise 202
Homer 202
WINCHELL Charlotte 149
Mary 150
Peter 149
WINN Maria 68
WINSHIP Mary Augusta 118
N. R. 118
WINSLOW Ella 292
Mary Ann 286
WINTHROP John 2
WOLCOTT Brig.-Gen. ——— 29
Col. ——— 51
Charles 22
Elizabeth 22
Mary 22 35
WOOD Emily M. 287
Helen M. 100
Minerva 147
Olivia M. 57
WOODARD Lyda 119 180
WOODFORD Anna Ford 284
Asahel 285
Bissell 39
Candace 30 284
Chauncey 39 285
David 39
Delight 39
Diana 285
Dudley 30 45 284
Elbert 285
Elizabeth 281
Emily 285
Eunice 84 281
George 285
Hannah 17 23 24
Isaac 281
Joseph 12 17 19 25 45 46 281
Lois 45 83 281
Louisa R. 285
Lydia 25 281
Martha 83 148 285
Mary 25 43 44 45 46 281
Nancy 39 284 385
Rebecca 17
Sarah 19 45 46 281
Sarah North 284
Thomas 17
William 284
WOODHEISER Sarah Ann 149 219
WOODRUFF Abraham 18
Almeria 46
Corinna 30
David 46
Dolly 65
Dorcas 20
Elizabeth 18 20 102
Emma 119
Eunice 46
Gedor 30
Hannah 6 13
Hiram 46
Jane 177
Jeanette 120 181
Joanna 143
John 20
Joseph 6 7 20
Josiah 30
Julia 37 46
Levi 44
Lois 23 283
Lot 65
Lucretia 46
Margaret 20 152
Martha 65 283
Mary 46
Matthew 6 15 17 18 283
Nathaniel 6
Ozem 283
Sarah 5 6 20 30 52 95
Solomon C 37
Susanna 17 283
Sylvester 120
Timothy 17 23 283
Truman 27
WOODS Deidamia 66 175
WOODWARD Mary Ann 161
WOODWORTH Clement North 150
David 150
Mary 150
WOOLSEY Theodore D. 143
WOOSTER David 35
WORCESTER Mary 136 201
WORMALD Mary 193
WRIGHT Capt. ——— 43
Abbie H. 183 241
Annie 137
Edward Lockwood 141
Elizabeth 141
Frances Sarah 141
Gad 38
Harriett Newell 141
Henry M. 141
James L. 141
James North 141
Joseph Henry 141
Lucy Ann 141
Mary North 141
Prudence 20
Rhoda 38
Sarah Lockwood 141
Saunders 141
Thankful 7 10
William Henry 141
William S. 141
WYLLYS Samuel 29

YALE Aurelia 282
Eber 282
Elihu 21 282
Elisha 21 282
Judith 21
Julius 69
Lucinda 69
Mary Ann 93
Pamelia 21
Phebe 282
Polly 282
Rebecca 21 282
Rhoda 282
Wealthy Ann 282
William H. 93
YATES Magdalena 210
YERPENNING Polly 47
YOUNG David H. 252
Edward 171
Ellen 147
Emma Jean 252
Ester Ellan 252
Eugene Jacob 252
John 147
Louise 252
Margret Charlene 252
Margret Mazy 252
Martha Ann 262 278
Mary 147 171
Mary Eliza 171

ZANE Achsa 173

2915 1